

# **Inverted Image**

**Fantasy Novel**

**Written By**

**Manal Khalil**

# Content

[Chapter One \(Heads or Tails\)](#)

[Chapter Two \(The Shepherd and the Stick\)](#)

[Chapter Three \(Antar and the Colors\)](#)

[Chapter Four \(The Guide They Tell Him\)](#)

[Chapter Five \(The High Conqueror\)](#)

[Chapter Six \(The Mayor's Donkey\)](#)

[Chapter Seven \(Golden Coupon\)](#)

[Chapter Eight \(Greedy and Imposter\)](#)

[Chapter Nine \(Fantasy of the Dead\)](#)

[Chapter Ten \(Slavery of the Free\)](#)

[Chapter Eleven \(The Luna Park\)](#)

[Chapter Twelve \(The Veil\)](#)

[Chapter Thirteen \(The Hearts and Pockets of the Companions\)](#)

[Chapter Fourteen \(Side Effects of Faith and Divine Drama\)](#)

[Chapter Fifteen \(Ali baba's trail\)](#)

# Chapter One (Heads or Talis)



With heavy, slow steps playing a tune, yawning and boredom, Antar was wandering about his garden singing as he used to do every morning, and he began contemplating all the roses and flowers while sniffing their scent, then he walked two steps towards the ripe fruit

trees, especially the apple tree, and began to feel for one of the apples, as he feels for the body of a beautiful female. And he says to himself, How beautiful and delicious this apple is, and how wonderful my garden is of flowering singing. Then suddenly the words fell silent on his lips, as if they were declaring their rebellion against his words, and raised the mournful black banner, and he muttered sadly: But despite all this, I am miserable, miserable, and alone is eating me. Boredom and confusion overwhelms me despite all this sultan and this palace that has leveled while I sit on And my servants, .it, but I have never felt contented or happy they feel its shining light around me, they always try to make me happy and make myself happy every night, but no matter what, what should I do? How do I fill the void of myself and cure the torment of my tired soul, that despite my being the only king, the one, the one who commands the dominator, but I often feel that I am insignificant, small or emaciated, the size of a mosquito! Or petty, I feel empty-handed of everything except the feeling of loneliness and emptiness that will kill me. So the Minister

(Qandeel) approached him calmly and cautiously, while he said to him in a whisper of the creaking wind: - Did I not say, my lord, marry and smile at life, if you had obeyed me, I would now be the father of boys and girls. And you have a woman who comforts your loneliness and removes your loneliness

Antar) roared in anger like a lion who tyrannized him, and he ) - says to him: Didn't I stop you from saying this before? You know that he gets very angry at this hateful and abhorrent talk, and if .you talk to me about this subject again, I will kill you

.....I apologize, my lord. I just want your favour -

Antar) interrupted him angrily: Enough, you foolish minister, you ) never understand me, I said hundreds, but millions of times, that what you say does not suit me and does not agree with my nature, I am free I love freedom and freedom and nothing I hate from restrictions, and I also do not like to be disputed No one in my kingdom ever, this is impossible and will not be, I will be a queen who shares my palace and gardens with me, or naughty children who want to be like me, no....no, this has never and never will be, then he approached his minister Qandil, saying firmly: I am only alone. I have no partner in my kingdom, nor in my prestige and greatness, and in a tone of sadness and despair, he said: But I feel very weak despite my strength, I feel that I did not achieve myself and did not express my desire. Tetouan your backs in front of me Minister Qandil: We are indeed doing this, my lord, and we praise your prestige and greatness during the night and the .gentleness of the day

Firmly (Antar) grabbed the lapels of his minister (Qandil) until --- he almost strangled him, saying: It is not enough, did I not tell you that you are a stupid minister, and Antar began wandering back and forth in the middle of its singing gardens while roaring in anger, and (Antar) was huge in build, broad shoulders . Tall, thick eyebrows. He has a wide loud voice saying: I want to feel more of

my strength, I want to crush others with my prestige, I know that you obey me because you are my entourage and my loyal entourage, and you have an interest in obeying me. But this is not enough for me. I want more, more loyalty and blind obedience. I want to see many, many, many, an infinite number. I want them all to obey me and hope for my mercy. I want them to obey me because they are afraid. And their begging of me to pardon them, for this pleases me greatly, and then I shall be a king, and they shall truly submit to me

Qandil worried and apprehensive: But, my lord, you know the rituals and customs here on our planet, and I don't think the magician (Samson) will be able to.... So Antar interrupted him, snarling angrily, saying: You always have a grudge against (Samson) and jealous of him because he is better than you, and because he is doing for me. All the miraculous miracles that I command him and I see you always trying to little of him and weaken his abilities. And before Qandil responded or tried to defend himself or find justification for the words (Antar), whose sharp daggers pierced his ears, Qandil ordered him to leave. He left quickly with sharp, rigid steps, as if resonating with the sound of fierce bells. Antar had strange habits that he imposed on the planet (Antaru The planet (Antaru) had strange features and habits imposed on it by King (Antar) because it Originally, his habits were his own, and because he is tyrannical and dictatorial, as usual, he imposed all his habits on his entourage. He always liked, when he thought about something, that his servant would bring him a few burning coals, put them in a straight line, and then walk over them like a feather in the wind! Believing that this will make him the obedient ruler and that he will succeed in ruling him in the future for life and will last forever. Indeed, his servant brought him burning embers, and Antar walked over them, muttering magic words and biting his lips in pent-up pain, while repeating the magic words taught to him by (the wizard Samson), then after that he finished and then (Antar) ordered his eyebrow to

bring the wizard Samson, who came running running He hurried and appeared in Antar's hands at once and said as he bowed before him and felt that there was something in the matter and with a trembling voice he said: I command you, my lord, I am in service always and forever. (Antar) approached him, placing his hands on his shoulders, as he patted her firmly and resolutely, and with a smile that carried more malice and mystery than clarity and frankness, saying: Now it's your turn, my dear friend

.n Samson: I command you, my lord

Antar: So bring the largest bear in the country to slaughter it as is the annual custom. Do not drink from its blood and eat its flesh. You and all of your entourage do not drink from its blessed blood. As you know, the bear has a soul from myself. It is a blessed and sacred animal, and you must all drink from its blood to bless you .And his holy blood circulates in all of your bodies

Samson: Listen and obey, my lord. And before he left (Al-Saher-Shamshon), (Antar) added, saying in the tone of his command: Do not forget also, Samson, that all the children who have been born since the beginning of this year to perform this annual ritual in .front of all the retinue

In hesitation and bewilderment, Samson added, "But my lord, as you know that the children of the courtiers have not yet completed their first year, we have three months left until the end ".of the year

Antarbezm: That does not matter, I want to practice this ritual .today in front of a large group of my entourage

Samson the magician had made clay statues and released his incense and performed his magic spells and talismans after blowing into the statues, and they turned into human beings, male and female, who marry and have children. They were lined up in a vertical form after they completed their first year, and then he wore

a frightening, brutal mask. It was his habit every year to jump over the children back and forth, believing that by this he would always make them submissive to him even after they grew up and to remain at his beck and call him forever and keep them away from evil thoughts. Which could lose control of them for life. And the magician (Samson) left after receiving the orders, but as usual he was coming secretly and leaving in secret as well! He was not one of the courtiers, nor of the men of the palace, nor even of the small families who

She began to form and have children, not all of them knew the existence of the wizard Samson in the first place! Rather, they thought that (Antar) is the one who makes these clay statues and that he is the one who created them and made them and made them multiply and made them male and female, for (Samson) would come in disguise to the planet (Antaru). Then he walks in disguise around the planet and enters the (Antar) palace in disguise without being seen or even heard or felt by anyone, then he does not take off this The mask is only when he is alone with (Antar), except for the minister (Kandil was the only and faithful keeper of Antar and his obedient servant, and he was the only one among the retinue who knew about (a secret) (Samson), but despite that he hated him, because he occupies His place is private to (Antar) and he benefits from greater interests than that of the minister (Qandil). Samson used to soak this mask in a magical liquid for three whole nights before his usual visit to Antar. In complete concealment, and these were the orders of Antar, who brought (Samson the sorcerer) with him when he came to rob this planet and attribute it to himself, claiming that he created it from nowhere. Through what the magician Samson brings to him, who uses ghosts and magic talismans to know the mysteries and what goes on in the secrets and inside the corners, and then Antar falsely claims that he knows the unseen and is able to do everything! It's over Samson was hiding from the palace, leaving (Antar) drowning between the two covers of his huge book, in

which he used to write down everything that happened to him and everything he intended to do. A gesture or a word! It was as if he was doubting their motives, or feeling and thinking that they intended to be treacherous and deceive, perhaps he was also forgetting and forgetting! Although he used to describe himself with qualities as he claimed to be greater and stronger than any of his entourage, and that he is perfection in himself, but despite all that, perhaps he was afraid that some things or some situations might fall from his memory, so he would not be able to hold them accountable for them in the event that they denied them. Antar went out as usual every morning to wander around the planet (Antaruto), which was always dominated by the smell of paint. The golden color that Antar loved to inhale and fill his breath with to feel the euphoria and grandeur that he always felt while wandering the streets, streets and neighborhoods of the planet Antaru, and all its roads and the walls of its homes were painted yellow gold because he loved this color so much, he was materialistic and he only recognized With what he possesses in his hands and takes every means of getting close to him as a way to collect the ringing yellow gold that he loved to treasure and collect day and night. This is what Antar used to repeat to his entourage, deafening their ears with it day and night, to the extent that he commanded them to convey his commands to the rest of the inhabitants of the planet and to generalize these commands to them and to avoid those prohibitions, or else woe and defeat would befall them. And Antar took a walk in the streets, contemplating the roads, streets, and walls of houses, golden in color, like the rays of the sun. Even the garden trees were golden in color. Fruits and flowers dangling from them in ripe golden picks that pleased the onlookers. Trees planted in all gardens of the planet! But why does he do that, and why does he need to do this? Indeed, everything is under his command and in his possession, and he is the forbidding order in managing everything around him and every small and big thing that revolves above the surface of this planet. But suddenly, Antar stopped in the middle of one of the roads and looked around him



in exasperation and questioning, and began to spin and turn around himself, wondering? He said to himself: But what was this that existed before I came to this planet??!!!. I came in disguise with Samson the wizard and had it not been for his magic that bewitched me with him and his enchantment himself, we would not have been able to hide and enter this planet secretly??!!!

Everyone here believes and fully believes that I am the one and only existing in all of this and they have no doubt about that! Why ? Because they had not yet existed, I did not find them, nor did I make them human! Or in a more correct sense, the mighty Samson was not yet the maker of his magical games and mysterious talismans to make them and turn them into human beings and animals that move after they were clay statues.!!! So who? From ? how and when ? How ? Antar kept screaming He screams inquiringly while laughing hysterically successive laughs like the sounds of lightning and thunder on a stormy night. His cries and laughter continued to announce the sound of its drums and its bells ringing throughout the planet (Antaruto) in its streets, alleys, alleys and homes, warning everyone who heard it of the start of a hidden battle going on behind the curtain.

# (The Shepherd and the Stick)

## Chapter Two



The annual celebration began as usual, and the decorations extended until they filled the planet and its streets. Banners were hung with the slogans of glorification and loyalty to (Antar Raa and the ruler of the planet Antrotu). Red rugs were spread and drums

banged all over the planet, marking the start of the celebration. Iron hammers announce the start of a war, and a straight line of young children aged a year or less stretched before him in front of his feet in a compact form so that a small distance separates between each child and the other so as to be a catalyst for Antar, who began to practice running and jumping in a barbaric manner over The heads of the children were lying on the ground, so the children began to sleep or become absent. Of course, it was not hidden from Antar that this was the effect of the action of Samson, who was present in his hidden form from others to extend a helping hand to Antar and be his stick on which he relied when necessary, and everyone applauded enthusiastically for Antar as he jumped, landed and dropped from above. Children go back and forth while he wears a scary magical mask that increases his ugliness and adds artificial awe to his prestige that he created for him. Shawn, who had mastered making this mask for him.

Everyone had to hear and obey. All the inhabitants of this planet enchanted by Samson's magic were all, without exception, gullible

So naive they believed that this Antar is the one who controls, masters, wise and knows everything, and the owner of the king is a true God who worships in secret and in public. They bow before him day and night, day and night more than once. On the one hand, in order to be more able and strong to withstand his heavy and heavy flowing from the heaviness of his blood and his arrogance, they were standing in line with the golden columns that covered the streets and alleys of the planet (Antaru), frozen in their places, bending over to him, venerating peace, and the streets were freezing in place like a torrential torrent. He was paralyzed by snow and cold on a snowy day. Everyone had to walk in Antar road and follow his way. Why not in his way, and his way is the right path and the straight path, and He is the All-Knowing Fattah who sustains the worm in the stone. Contrasting it, he is certainly able to (chop it) this is how the picture painted for him, which he excelled in drawing and misleading its colors, the genius painter (Samson), who His greatest secret was hidden, and only Antar and his minister were known. And after the end of the annual celebration in which the naive people who believe in Antar's supernatural abilities, the believers and those who believe in him, applauded, it is only because they do not know. The clowns and hypocrites among those who have interests and benefits with him and his followers grew proud. The more he increased in his greatness and power and increased in the hearts of the gullible, sorry (believers). Blind so that their faith would be stronger and have meaning. Otherwise, what is its value if their minds are awakened.! No and a thousand no, let the mind fall and sleep and blind, and the banners of faith rise loudly (Antar is the greatest and the only one, the biggest and the greatest, Antar Antar. Resentment, anxiety, apprehension, and a bewilderment scattered letters on his lips as he purred them in anger: It is not .permissible for me to stay like this, Qandil

Minister Qandil was surprised: What do you want, my lord? I am at your service and everyone is at your service, and everyone is at your disposal and at your fingertips. Antar firmly: I want you to write me a law...a law that everyone on the planet follows, so that .it becomes a law they follow and a law they seek

A jellyfish is a lake and is apprehensive: but, O Lord, without - anything, they worship you and glorify you and fear without a law, !.or a law, or a deterrent that deters and threatens them

Antar refused and resentment started as if a thick cloud covered - a ray that appeared from an idea in his big head, so it blocked his light, saying: No, no, this is no longer enough. Their fear is .unconditional. Therefore, it raises my anxiety and fuels my fears

Qandeel was filled with bewilderment and astonishment: How? Lord, for the first time, I feel incapable of understanding you. !!!! .What do you mean by your words, my lord, please explain to me

Antar clenched his teeth with a squeak like the rumble of a strong wind coming: I want them to fear me for an eternal fear that has no end to it. Not just because I am among them or pass in front of them. Rather, I want them to fear forever, even after their death! This will only be achieved through a law, Sharia or system that guarantees me the continuity of their glorification of me and their fear of me all the time, even when I am not present, even if they hear, for example, that one day I disappeared from existence or left or anything else, as fear must be filled with my oppression and punishment Their hearts,, should never believe in my side nor be assured of my final satisfaction with them. So that their loyalty remains not contingent upon their fear and panic, and they continue to pant after My pleasure and covet My pleasure in order to obtain a reward and fear My punishment. Qandil shaking his head: Now I understand you, my lord.. You want to guarantee your survival and continuity through their endless fear. Infinite Unlimited .Unlimited

Antar: Indeed. I want infinite fear conditioned by eternal greed that guarantees me all glorification and loyalty and leads to blind .obedience

A jellyfish with a malicious smile, like the poison of a snake -- - dripping from under a hidden mask: Of course, my lord....Transfer from your tolerant law. So they become believers in it, and in order .for them to be true believers, they must be like deaf blind people

Antar rose standing as if anxiety and fear possessed him while - he was clinging to the back of his chair and he leaned on it like a crutch to protect him from falling: woe to them, woe to them, then woe and doom for those who violate my laws and my Sharia or .beg him to deviate from my rulings

□ Kandil thought deeply: Let me think about it a little, my lord, for something like this needs deep planning. The order must come to them gradually, step by step, so that our Shariah is divided into parts, just like the chapters of a novel. A novel in which you are the only hero. You must take ideas and a platform with each .chapter of the novel

□ Antar eagerly and passionately, the words and their letters flowed down his lips like a waterfall of raindropping Ghaith: Why? .Why all this, dear Qandil, my dear friend

□ - A jellyfish and he approached him whispering in a voice like the hissing of snakes and the cunning of foxes shining in his eyes like a wolf that is about to pounce on its prey: until their confusion is more intense and to attract them to follow all the chapters of the novel to the end of it, so their passion increases and their desire ignites and their passion for their hero ignites, so they remain on their loyalty and fondness and who is it only for them. through dispersion, confusion, and division. You have to later, or forbid your greatness, my lord, to understand or understand the matter of .this narration

□ Antar, who understood his purpose from his words with great admiration: Of course, their division and disagreement will make them in a permanent struggle and continuous disagreement, and this increases the enthusiasm of each of them to obtain my closeness and my love and to win the reward and reward of my obedience. And that he is the most deserving and most worthy of .me and near me, because he is the only one who knows me

□ Qandeel laughing full of his cheeks: In their disagreement and .disagreement, this is mercy

Antar is exchanging laughter that shook his wide and wide - palace and filled its sides: Yes, yes ... a mercy for us, and a benefit .for us

Their laughter became louder until he heard its echoes resounding throughout the entire planet (Antaruto), as if it was heard by the smelly and the late..

# Chapter Three

## (Antar and the Color)



The janitor of the palace hurriedly entered, confusion and stammering on his features, declaring his desire to utter some words on his lips, looming as lightning looms in the space of a stormy, rainy night

Antar ordered him to appear before his throne, wondering apprehensively: What happened to you, O eyebrow, why do you seem to be so confused and bewildered

The eyebrow stutters: He is a strange person with a suspicious appearance, the like of whom I have never seen before

Antar immediately came out of his place and had understood and knew who the stranger was as he shook his head quickly like a hammer that descends and rises to the eyebrow ordering the necessity of entering this person very quickly and preventing anyone from entering them. The eyebrow came out immediately, .executing the order in a terrible silence

The mysterious man entered immediately and approached Antar, who was possessed by fear and anxiety, and he was wondering: ?What brings you now, Samson, all of a sudden

Samson, with a sly smile, shone through his sharp teeth as he whistled like a whistling wind heralding a storm, and a faint light shone in his small, narrow eyes, saying, "You know that I can do ".anything and everything, in any form and at any time I want

Antar with noticeable tension and a hoarse, intermittent voice, like the sound of a mill turning slowly in grinding coarse grains: But the .....guard saw you and other guards and

Samson interrupted him confidently: There is no need for all this fear. You know very well that I have brought my masks, which I use when necessary, and I am perfectly capable of blasting from the mind of this eyebrow and other my image, and forgetting it completely if some of my cursed incantations are recited to it. But this is not our topic. Do not take me away from what I came to you .for

Antar wondered eagerly and curiously: What is your topic and why did you surprise me by coming in such a hurry?

Samson replied, reprimanding, and in a tone of raging, hidden anger: How can you allow yourself to begin and begin writing a law, or statute, or texts and newspapers, without resorting to me, do you dare to dispense with my services? Then he turned in a semi-circular motion, turning his back to Antar, in a tone that was not devoid of threats, threats and warnings, asking: Have you



forgotten yourself? Or have you forgotten? Have you believed yourself and thought that you are the only one who has no king or owner but Him? Or did you think that you deserve to be a god who is rightly worshiped? In a cautionary tone, he said addressing him: Do not forget that this is a decoration that I invented. We are the one who made you this prestige and I am the one who gave you this majesty. I am the owner of everything you are in of .....beautification and magnification and if it weren't for me

Antar replied stuttering as he looked around him right and left, as if he was afraid that the walls of his palace would hear him, the huge, who suddenly felt that they narrowed him down and tightened the noose even as if they were grinding his ribs between his sides and crushing his bones in a mash. Like sparks flying from a blacksmith's file from your eyes, if you meant that I was going to do what I would do without you knowing or taking your advice, you are completely wrong. He continued his speech by asking in astonishment: How did you know? The idea is new, not even one ?!day old

Samson with confidence mixed with indignation: Don't you know that I can know all that is going on in your palace and what you tell anyone? I can disguise and disguise, did you forget that? Or do you find us forgetting, as you always do. Unfortunately, I did not see your loyalty to me or to my preference over you in what you .....intend to do without me, O

Antar replied, interrupting, trying to circulate, saying: Of course not.. How did your self and your thoughts turn these nonsense to you? Is it possible for me to do something without your mind being the mastermind and the commanding one in everything I do? The matter is just an idea that ran through my head and I wanted to consult my Minister Qandil in this matter. As for the action and implementation, it is entrusted to you, my dear always and forever, ?Is it okay without you? Does this make sense

With a sigh of anger, I came out of the crater of a volcano that was about to erupt, had it not been subject to the laws of nature, so its raging fires that were about to subside, saying: Well, I will forgive you this time, forgiving your slip. But remember that the matter that you have taken or intend to do is a serious matter and it must be controlled and managed. Then Antar looked at him with malice and greed dripping from his eyes like drops of sacrificial blood from the sword of Battar: And also for the benefit of everyone (interest) I understand. So I advise you to take your time and not .rush into this matter

Antar eagerly: Of course, I will leave you to plan and think about the details. We have ideas and a tight Sharia law.

.

Samson: In order for it to be a court, it must have a plot, a narration, and a strong story that will shake the entity of everyone who hears it. You will be its hero. I will start implementing it from .this moment

Antar was filled with arrogance and his bulging eyes shone like a hungry beast accepting to devour its prey: How I have been .waiting for this moment for a long time

Samson: Leave it to me. You will not regret it. I will make all of the .planet (Antaruto) praise you

Antar eagerly and passionately: I will dedicate to you my largest wing in the palace and from now on you can start writing the whole story. I want hot, flaming events. I want to be the only hero in this story. I want to be a true god worshiped by all beings and feared by all beings, even inanimate objects. Indeed, Samson began writing and recounting the events in this sitcom after Antar assigned him the largest suite in the palace, and he was staying in it permanently. Of course, no one knew of his existence except (Minister Qandil) the only one who entered it whenever he wanted and sat both of them planning and composing the narration of

events And you love the story and the novel to come out with the .result that satisfies this stupid and arrogant Antar

The work began in full swing and Antar waited more than hot coals. The times, days, and nights passed without him feeling it or knowing its meaning. Time did not exist and time did not exist at that time. But he felt the weight of the distance passing over his head and hit him with an iron hammer or as if he was cutting A certain distance, heavy and long, as compact stones, the heaviest of which was the boredom and anxiety of waiting until he made a huge pyramidal pile that crouched on his chest and almost held his breath forever. One day, after several months had passed, Samson came out of his room staggering like a drunkard from the severity of fatigue, and beside him was a lamp, contemplating him in amazement and astonishment, and they both stood before Antar. Then Samson approached him, and an idea flashed in his mind as if it were a flash of lightning on a rainy and stormy night, .saying: I found it

?Antar: What is this that you found? Did you finish your job or not

Samson with his malicious laugh, half closed his eyes, as if he were half asleep, smiling, saying: It will happen very soon, my lord, do not hurry, for the work is near and the writing is about to finish, but we have two very important things left, without which the work will not be completed and events will not mature, or in other words they will not become convincing for your servants. Waiting, my .lord

Antar with great eagerness and hurry like a thief wanting to pull the words out of Samson's mouth: What are these two things, say .quickly, my patience is almost exhausted

Samson with interest and enthusiasm: The first thing: There must be a theater or a place in which the events are embodied and the characters embody their roles. The second thing is that since you are the hero of the story and the protagonist of the entire novel,

every hero must have a sworn enemy trying to fight him so that the events are hot and convincing for the spectator or the audience. Sorry (for the slaves. Your slaves) The deceived, I mean the believers in you, of course, my lord. Otherwise, how will we entertain them, or say we will be able to narrate the events in front of them, in order to cut the name of the super hero, the crushing, the destroying, the mighty, the powerful, the wise, the merciful, capable of everything without the presence of this cursed enemy, to show you as a popular hero before him or a powerful god, if you .will

Minister Qandil quickly intervened in the conversation, saying: In order for the events to increase convincing, heat, and attraction to these poor slaves, I mean the believers, and in order for their faith and piety to increase, their piety to increase, and their fear and fear to be inflamed, this enemy must be made to regret all the time for fighting him and not obeying you, my Lord. After he was under your command and obedience, his regret would be greater and his .punishment more severe

Samson: And in order for the events to be more convincing, you will make this enemy sad and regret his stubbornness and his opposition to a hero like you, because he knows that he will inevitably be defeated, and whoever pleases you will always be .deprived

And in order for the faithful, faithful and honest slaves to believe this basic event in the novel, you must then convince them that this enemy did that because he is either a lunatic or a lunatic or a madman!!!! And therefore this enemy of yours must remain all the time trying to lure your servants towards him and tempt them by all means and disguise himself in images and shapes to lure them to !his side so that they meet his same fate and regret his remorse

Antar clapped excitedly with both of his huge, wondrous hands: Wow, what a wonderful plot. Samson approached him and said:

And do not forget that it is also my idea.. So they all laughed with loud voices that made the corners of the palace roared. On the next day, the Minister (Kandil) came sneaking hidden away from Samson and approached Antar, saying: But, my lord, you did not specify the scene of events or the place where they would start. .The story and the narration of the corner

:(Antar: Here. Here on the planet (Antaru

".Qandil exclaimed, "Only here

.Antar was determined and determined: Yes, only here

Qandil with sighs and distress: But, my lord, you have allocated very large sums, treasures and expenses for this work and these huge events! We can make it include other planets in this space around us, or either Samson descends and searches, perhaps discovers a spot for us, or searches in his books and magic talismans to decipher a place or a spot that we do not know yet. You know that he is a magician and capable of everything. Then Qandeel approached Antar, whispering in a huff, the smell of his hidden and hidden hatred for Samson, saying: You know, my lord, that Samson the magician is very greedy, and he will ask you for large and large sums of money for what he will write and weave from events, so why don't you benefit from him in exchange for .what he takes, so that the grants are as much bid

Antar sneered and indifferently: Forget about this now, as you always hate him, with or without reason. I want to focus all my time and effort here, they are in Comp Antrotto. In my name. Later, I may think about what you are saying. But I do not promise you that it is imperative to implement it. Then he said, perceiving and complementing his speech with passion: Then do not forget that he writes for me a very important law and law, but laws that all my servants will follow, but all their children and grandchildren later .on. I forgot that it was worth paying him so much

Antar with muffled anger groaned in his throat like a wounded moan: But, my lord Samson is greedy and..... Antar interrupted him, ordering him: Enough. I don't want more than that in this regard. I have decided and it is over, and it is Samson's right or does he do what he wants and ask for more until he finishes writing the whole story. How I have always longed to be one hero and not one but me, I am just being in a big big story with events like what Samson writes. Get out of my face and go help him, he needs you now and he will definitely feel your absence. Minister Qandil left after bowing in front of Antar with hesitant, heavy steps, and the words were tied with iron chains that were about to rust between his lips

After a distance or a short, not long period of time, Samson and Qandil were standing in front of Antar. (Samson) approached Antar, carrying in his hands a huge book covered with a strong, sturdy black cover. He said as he extended his hand to the book towards Antar: Go ahead, my lord, your law is ready for this. He ((the engraved mouth

Antar eagerly extended his hand to the book, wondering: What? !!!?The engraved mouth

Samson, looking at Qandeel, smiling confidently, then turned to Antar: Yes, my lord, it is (the engraved revelation), that's how I called it. And before you ask me why I chose this name, I tell you in advance. Because, O my Lord, I have been able and deduced, and you know my ability, I have estimated everything that the soul of any of your faithful servants can reveal to him, and he may ask himself for something that may anger you or reduce your prestige, or perhaps reduce his fear and terror from your tyranny or his greed for your mercy, forgiveness and satisfaction, so I wrote everything He may think of him or a male or female slave, and every punishment that can befall him if your disobedience and any bliss he will obtain if he obeys you and captivate you. And you predicted everything that could happen to all your slaves in the

future from birth to death. And all of it is engraved here between the two covers of this book according to studied laws and rules .important and tangible

Antar questioned and interest: What about him? What about my enemy. You did not mention him in your speech, and how he will become a hero without having an enemy that I can defeat and .have followers

Samson with a confident tone: Rest assured, my lord, I have not forgotten him. I have even assigned to him the most important part of the events, a pivotal part. He is a being that I will work to deceive the faithful slaves that he does exist, but he is made of a frightening and harmful heat substance, and I portray to them that they will not be able to see him no matter how hard they try, but he is just trying to Keep them out of your straight path, my lord. I will .call him Al-Sattan

Antar was strayed by his imagination and his ambition took him far .while he was repeating (Satan) Satan

Samson: And of course the greater their devotion and love for you, my lord, they will already be believers, that is, they will believe in anything that concerns you from afar or near, and they will be loyal to you and obedient to you, and your cursed enemy is hating even without them seeing him and without having any evidence or .certainty on my words

Antar worried and apprehensive: But I suppose someone asked or asked for evidence or something of certainty, what are we going to ?do then

Samson in a sarcastic tone: I forgot, my lord, that they are believers in you and obedient Muslims. Then he will never come then as long as they are believers. Both of them laughed at the same time. But the Minister's jellyfish stood looking at her, contemplating with looks carrying a mixture of anger and anger

mixed with a faint smile on his face, so it looked like a speck of dirt  
.mixed with rainwater and became mud

Then suddenly and with interest, Samson said: But I remind you of  
.something important, my lord

?Antar: What is it

Samson: I remember, my lord, when Qandil told you that we must  
make these poor believers always divided and different, in order to  
ensure that they remain in a constant race and yearning and thirst  
.for knowing you and being close to you

Antar thought deeply: Yes, yes, I remember this. In order to  
guarantee their loyalty to me, they must remain in constant  
confusion and on a journey to search for me in order to gain my  
consent and escape from my torment and punishment and so that  
they do not agree on one principle so that my matter will not be  
.revealed with time

Samson: For this to happen, they must imagine that you exist in  
many forms and have more than one meaning, more than one  
face, and more than one name. They must feel that they are  
always in search of you and that you are always hidden so that the  
matter will not be revealed. They know you as the king and patron  
of the planet Antrotu, but being Becoming a god worshiped is  
another matter, so you must delude them that you have a  
thousand thanks, a thousand images, and a thousand names, so  
that they are always searching for your true identity. And they  
. ?always think where to find it and how

Antar was filled with vanity: By this I guarantee their loyalty to me  
and their blind, unseen faith in me. And they will never be able to  
.detect me, no matter how hard they try



Minister Qandil, participating in the dialogue, approached them with interest and said: In order for this to be achieved in a secure manner, my lord, Samson and I made your book and your law that is in your hands divided into three forms, from which other forms may branch out, but these will be the basic building blocks and pillars, which we will call Sharia or heavenly laws, if possible. We have the expression and we have symbolized each of them with a color (the first is white because it is the basis of the rest of the colors and from it the rest of the forms are established, so it is the nucleus of the Sharia. Then the second form we symbolized with the red color as a symbol of strength, warmth, sacrifice, giving blood and soul for the sake of others and pure love without return. As for the last, it is a mixture. Heterogeneous from the previous colors and other colors that seem to be strange, mixed, incomprehensible, violent and authoritarian, but they will claim, my lord, that they have sealed all the previous laws and that they are .full of merits, even if they seem otherwise

Antar raised the book to him without speaking and held it to his chest, then hugged it tightly and lifted it up with all his strength in his arms as if he possessed the largest treasure in the entire existence. He rejoiced at his alleged divinity while screaming of joy like a madman, amid the contemplative looks of his minister (Kandil) and his witch (Samson

## Chapter Four

### (The Guide They Tell Him)



The caller turned around, banging his huge drums around the planet as he dragged palace soldiers behind him while he was beating on his drums that pierced the ears of the pilgrim and Ghady of the planet's inhabitants, announcing to the people the start of an exam and a test for all the inhabitants of the planet and that there is a great reward for everyone who can pass the exam and severe punishment for anyone who begged him And contrary to his orders, Antar, who is their god. So that the inhabitants of the planet at that time knew or knew the meaning of God and divinity, they saw Antar as a king, ruler, authoritarian, mighty and they only feared him. This planet appeared or that it created them from nothing and created them from nothing!!! As the promoters of the divinity claimed Antar and his followers and soldiers who memorized the lesson well, who was trying Samson by his magical

ways and with him Minister Qandil striving to achieve victory and dissemination of this idea and planted it in the heads of all beings and people in the planet Antartu until they came to the point that they promoted the idea that Antar is The first and main cause of the creation of even animals and plants. As usual, all beginnings are often rejected, unusual, difficult, and everyone admires them. They were silent. But in their silence, the questions froze on their lips as if they were a torrent or a frozen waterfall waiting for the heat of the scorching sun to rush in waves of his anger. Only their fear and panic were prevented by Antar's tyranny and tyranny. They were not persuaded by him as a ruler or as a strong person one day. Rather, they were chained by fear and surrounded by weakness, and their minds were covered with ignorance, and this was only and only the only way to obey him and carry out his orders, it is their fear of fear and nothing else. So that fear killed their desire to obtain the rewards of Antar that he promised them. Fear became the one who ruled them and ruled them before Antar himself. So that happiness for them became the goal, ambition and striving for it was no longer the coveted, but rather achieving all goals is in avoiding pain

It was no longer the hope of obtaining happiness, but the hope of all hope of obtaining less pain and avoiding misery. Something that Antar imposed on them and a torment that he created among them if they did not respond to it. But this case may not convince Samson and he was not satisfied with that. So he went immediately and in an urgent closed meeting with Antar and with them the Minister (Qandil) and eagerly and apprehension at the tone of his voice he looked at Antar and said: This matter will not be convincing for them to the very purpose that we want and aspire to.? Fear alone will not be the only deterrent and the huge .genie that repels our worms enemy

Then Antar rose from his place like a shell that had just been launched from the crater of a volcano, saying: Who is this enemy, where is he? Tell me where he is and I'll kill him at once. So

Samson withdrew his hand and made him sit quietly, accompanied by his usual malicious smile, saying: Calm down, O Awaited God. Nothing threatens you as long as I am present, this archenemy with a stroke of a pen, I can erase it from before you. This if it was . !present in front of you and embodied from the original

Antar wondered in confusion and astonishment: I do not understand what you mean? How can my enemy not be in front of ?me and my opponent I do not see!! So how can we eliminate it

Samson: By trick? By the trick, my lord? Rather, I meant by my words that our greatest enemy is archenemy, and a solid plan .must be drawn up to eliminate this cursed enemy

Minister Qandil added in a firm tone and with interest: Indeed, if the inhabitants of the planet managed to control their naive minds, which would not become naive later on, and this cursed enemy would kill all their fear, but would triumph over their fears, and this would reveal the whole matter and would never be in our favour. Therefore, we must An urgent solution and a firm plan by which we .confront this enemy and confront it

Antar with eagerness and apprehension: We increase their fear and inflame their terror until we completely cut off the road in front .(of this damned enemy called (Thikr ibn Aql al-Haqir

Samson: That wouldn't be enough. Because thinking, if it takes possession of their minds and tightens its strong grip on it, will kill fear instantly and make fear kneel kneeling in front of its hands, .and thinking will cover its blunt sword in its side

?Qandil: What is your plan now, Samson

Samson wandered in his imagination to a distance as he closed his eyes for a moment and then opened them for other moments repeatedly while raising his eyes upwards as if he was observing the movement of a star and then suddenly and eagerly said: Did you find her? It is the perfect solution that will undergo in an

endlessly enchanted world. It is the magic of imagination, it is  
.((faith

Antar surprised: Faith? And what is faith? How does this belief win  
?over thinking

Samson: It's kind of like magic. As a magic talisman from the  
talismans that I prepared. It is the eternal secret that fascinates  
them to the point of non-existence, logic and subconsciousness,  
.but it does exist, or so they think

Kandil bewildered and in muffled rage: I do not understand you,  
Samson. Please explain more, we don't understand what you  
. ?mean? And what are you talking about

Samson: Faith is the magic touch, the spiral plan, and the eternal  
promises to those who seek God's approval (Antar) and seek His  
infinite world. The temptation of faith will be the magic key to the  
religious order, and therefore the metaphysical and its existence  
must remain unclear in order for it to remain a mirage behind  
which every believer walks. And what they should know about  
them is that they must believe, rather trust and be certain, beyond  
any doubt, that you are the only living God who does not conquer  
and does not die, even if you have a thousand colors and a  
thousand shapes, you are one in every condition and in every  
color and even if you contradict that logic The mind is the eye, for  
believing in you is enough to embellish and heal the traces of vile  
.thinking

Qandil in a tone that is not devoid of skepticism and cynicism: But  
acquiring this faith that you claim is not an easy thing to convince  
them of. Because faith may be dominated by thinking and turn  
from faith to denial. The lust of rejection may overwhelm them and  
turn into the damned disease of thinking. At some point they may  
feel that they need Because of your alleged faith, but in many

cases the lust for rejection may overcome them, and here the conflict occurs between the need for faith and the inability to have it. Because it will fight a battle with rejection with the fever of .thinking that dangerous disease

Samson: No, my dear. I don't agree with you. For some time there may be a shadow standing between them and God as a barrier, and each one of them flees away. But the pink talisman of faith attracts him at once, and I am able to sprinkle its powder in the open air so that they all inhale within their minds and prevent them from thinking sickness, and even crush and harness it to his advantage, so that even thinking becomes a prisoner The luminous God would remain blinded by his shining light. So that he could no longer see anything but the light of faith in her eyes that blinds him to everything else. Thus, he becomes completely hypnotized and oblivious to reason and thinking in a long, eternal slumber, her dreams rosy, and thus all the inhabitants of the planet become oblivious and oblivious. I mean (believers) he said As he turns to Antar, whose narcissistic smile filled his wide jaws, ?Samson says to him: Isn't that right, O Great God

And all of them laughed for a long time that shook the sides of Antar Palace. But these laughs were interrupted by Qandil's voice after he nodded with interest, as if a military commander was about to issue an official statement: But for the great plan of faith to succeed, the test must be of value and value, and also for the inhabitants of the planet to believe the idea of faith, it must be explained and simplified to them by people of their own kind, I mean People like them so that trust is stronger and speech is closer to their understanding and awareness. The more the person who delivers the information is close and similar to the other party, .the easier, easier and faster the idea will be

Antar: And who are these people you mean, Qandil? please explain

Samson intervened and responded quickly, as if he understood Qandil's purpose and purpose of his words, or as if he was about to say that, had Qandeel not preceded him, so he said: I will make the idea clear to you, O Awaited God. Minister Qandil only means by his words that you send delegates from trustworthy people in your palace or from your soldiers whom you trust to be the mediator or those who carry your message to deliver it to the inhabitants of the entire planet so that they know your new entity and that you are no longer just a strong tyrannical ruler only, but that you are in fact (God From an infinite time, an eternal time, without beginning or end. Nor should we convince them of that and that you were afraid of a shock that you would surprise them with, so you wanted them gradually and gradually, and that you are responsible for them and that you are the one who created them out of nothing and you found everything as well, and all this is in exchange for or in order to put them in this test who they are mandated to do and pass So that they may obtain your satisfaction and deserve your bliss, and that each one of them may himself escape from your wrath and punishment and escape .from the cruelty of your torment

Qandil took the heat of the words and the heat of the dialogue and flowed like water pouring on his lips, saying: Of course, these delegates and official spokesmen for your tongue, my lord, are nothing but your obedient soldiers and for the others they are distinguished, because of course he will be convinced and insatiable that they do not make mistakes and that they are from ?sin and sin. with it . Is it not so, my lord

Antar was overjoyed and overwhelmed with happiness, saying: Of .course both of you have every right

Samson: Also, some of the wives and mistresses of your men in the palace, my lord, have experience and skill, and they can...  
Antar interrupted him with a refusal mixed with contempt and disgust, refusing to say: No, I do not want any females in this regard. You know that I trust males more. They are the highest and they are not like those females whom I do not see except for the pleasure of males and the arousal of desire or the birth of children, then to me they are not equal to more than this. But they .are nothing

.Samson obeyed his words: I command you, my lord

After several days, the guard entered Antar, asking permission to enter the head of the guard, and Antar gave him permission to enter. (Noor), the chief of the guard, was a young man in his thirties, tall, ruddy, with a white face with brown eyes, with soft and thick hair that fell on his broad white forehead, with broad shoulders, as if he was a sports player. The usual saying: I have .something to say, my lord

Antar with interest and anticipation: What is behind you, O (Noor), .say, and what brought you in such a hurry

Nour: Frankly, my lord, some plans and some modifications must be made in order for the inhabitants of the planet to believe the new call in which the palace soldiers revolve between streets and homes and all over the planet, because they did not believe these allegations so easily and they are not yet accustomed to these sayings, and in order to believe them there must be a dramatic .plot. And a convincingly cast knitted story

Antar eagerly: Hurry up what do you mean with your speech and .what do you want to say

Nour: It takes a great deal of persuasion, and in order for that to happen, all of these people must be believed. You must have a



representative on your behalf. You send to them that they trust and have prior knowledge of, meaning that he is one of them and to them (one of the people) so that it is easier to convince them and believe them. What will be delivered to them faster and easier, .and this would facilitate and facilitate the task

Antar and with confidence: I know that. I spoke about this before .with the Minister of Qandil

Noor: I know perfectly well, my lord, the ruler, but you have not yet determined who is the representative you send and send to them to communicate your law and laws to them to teach them in your new capacity that you put on yourself that you are (God) .Creator .and present for everything

Antar: I will deal with this matter with my ministers (Kandil), and we will certainly reach a satisfactory and convincing result in our .discussions

Nour: I have a suggestion that I am sure you will like and will .satisfy you

?Antar: What is it

.Nour and enthusiastically: I want to be the first to be sent

? Antar was surprised: You? How

Nour confidently: Why not? Why can't it be me? I do not see any strangeness or anger in the matter. Then he came a little closer to Antar, whispering to him as if he was whispering to him one of the most important secrets, or as if what he was going to say was the great revelation, saying: Lord, I am the chief of the army and guard, and I was always the closest person to the people, and I always knew them closely and understood how and when It reaches them and reaches the heart and depth of their thoughts, and he said as he is promising him: I am also the most able to convince them, and all of them know that I, as the chief of the

army, am always a prisoner among them and I know their good  
.from their evil and their good from their bad

Antar was silent for a while, it seemed like an entire eternity in which he wandered in his imagination for a distance, as if Nour's words made him a real god and instilled in him his love of narcissism and transcendence. Then he turned to Nour and said with interest: I promise you that I will think seriously about it and most likely I will be convinced of your offer. Be reassured. And tell him to leave. Nour came out confident and certain that Antar would agree to his request, as he knows him well that he is a selfish narcissist who loves to give credit to himself and loves those who glorify and glorify him and strive to highlight his strength and greatness and shine his image in front of people and since he (Noor) is able to do that, so he was confident That his request will .be fulfilled

After deliberations between Antar and his minister Qandil, and the final and definitive opinion of the greatest witch and his mastermind (Samson), they settled on choosing (Noor) the chief of the guard as the first official envoy and messenger from Antar in his new capacity, which he had not entrusted with him before to tell them that he is a true God and must be worshiped and submitted He has offerings in his new capacity. But during the deliberations, Qandeel rose to his feet, as if he was panicked and worried, saying: But, my lord, ruler, excuse me (I mean God). Perhaps it will be difficult for Nour to convince all these inhabitants of the planet Antruto, your kingdom and your state, my lord, because the planet is a great education, at least for us, and its inhabitants are many. Their number is not small, and the outskirts of the planet are sprawling, with many diverse and scattered areas. Perhaps we may encounter a problem, spoil our plans and .waste what we have managed in vain

After a long silence, the three of them exchanged glances at each other, as if the year of the flame was almost close to the soil in which they planted their thoughts and began to sprout with it, or the seeds of their awful law, I mean (the submissive) uprooted by this flame with the fangs of its sharp fire, so that it does not remain in it, neither green nor even dry. But Samson broke this silence with his thunderous voice, which shook the palace, and stood up .like a cannon about to go off, saying: I found her

Antar with his usual narcissistic eagerness: Say quickly. What is ?the solution

Samson: We will first send a light to one spot and only one area of the planet. And since its ends are vast and vast, we will leave the .rest of the planet without any envoy or messenger

Qandil replied, wondering and objecting: What are you saying! What do we do with the rest? Even if (Noor) manages to convince this spot or region you are talking about, we will have other places and many regions that have not reached an envoy or a .messenger

Samson closed half a sample and conquered the other like a predatory wolf, and with a malicious look, and with a cold smile from a cunning fox, he answered him, saying: Do not rush to pass judgments. This is how you are always, Minister, Qandil, calves, unconcerned. When I said that I would be satisfied with sending the light of the chief of the soldiers to a specific and specific area only, I did not mean that we will never send others. Rather, this will happen and other envoys will be sent to the rest of the regions and places I mentioned, and not a single spot on the planet (Antaru) will be left without and no messenger will be sent. This should not be done at once, urgency in such matters will never be to our advantage. I think that it is correct that there should be an interval of years so that every messenger takes his opportunity to call to God and introduce people to him and they did not change their

view of him after he was just a ruler and a king only. And when his .life ends, he sends others shortly after

Antar nervous and skeptical: What if the others did not believe what happened with the ancients and lied to the Messenger that there was no one sent before him in his invitation, what proves the correctness of what he says to them and calls them to it? Certainly they accuse him of lying, and their plan will not succeed in controlling, tightening, and subduing the planet as it should be. With a trembling hand, Antar took, as usual, tapping with his thick, thick fingers on a throne, as he used to do that whenever he became tense or apprehensive about something, saying: I fear that a population will turn against me. One day the planet or they .will revolt against me and then nothing will be like scattered debris

While Qandil was exchanging anxious and suspicious looks with Antar, he (Samson) assured them with confidence: Do not fear anything. Nothing will happen from this or that. Or at least he will convince part of them after they gain his trust in his stories and tales that he will tell and protect and make them woven and molded with your permission and will, your Majesty, and he will tell them about his peers and similar ones from the previous envoys to him and that they suffered as much as we did and suffered as he did and because of course he will gain their trust and because he seduced them with the bliss of their new God and fear His punishment, greed, and blind faith in His reward will make them submit to Him, believing or rather (believing) with all the gossip, legends and tales that He throws at them that touch the heart of their believing hearts. Gradually, their words will be believed and obeyed, and their stories and legends are familiar, desired, and even required. Did I not tell you (it is the magic of the blind, I mean the magic of strong and solid faith). The three of them laughed .loudly and drank a toast. Victory



# Chapter Five (The High Conqueror)



The preparations and preparations in Antar Palace began between Minister Qandil and the chief of the guard (Noor), and of course in the presence of the disguised Samson so that no one would feel him or know his presence except the Minister (Kandil), and after a period of time that passed by them while they knew (Noor) and understood him what they should He says to the region that they send him from the planet Antrotu. How will he start his conversation with them and how will he direct them and draw their attention to the fact that Antar is a god and an immortal creator who exists for all beings, omnipotent, supreme, transcendent. Indeed, Nour began his journey and went as he used to go to the streets, houses, lanes and alleys in the area to which he was sent, but this was not the same every time. Antruto) But this time he

surprised them with what was not taken into account. At first they thought that he was delirious or had some disease. Or that he might want to set them up and make an ambush for them to identify the criminals from among the righteous. But they were surprised when they found that (Noor) was standing in the middle of the big square in the town and its name was (Fisher's Square) because it was a center for the gathering of fishermen there, so (Noor) found that it is a golden opportunity for him and it is the right place to start spreading his new call, as this place is the center of the movement in The area that was intended to spread his call because it was near the big lake in the city and the livelihoods and lives of the residents of the area were centered around it and the most important and largest personalities in the area and who control the fate of the residents and their livelihoods from food and drink and matters of life and daily living. They hold the interests of the poor And controlling their livelihood and behind them Antar, of course, to be a powerful tool in his hand, with which he oppresses wherever he decides and however he wants. This is how they have always been, and therefore if he uses them, they will be an effective means to achieve the goal and speed control quickly and brutally. It is not important here conviction is important the result. Achieving the goal quickly and then faith is the means The magic of answering all the questions and overcoming the greatest difficulties. It is the quick, comfortable and silent answer. Rather, the deadly killer of thinking and the mind wears the dress of serenity and submission and brings the curtain down on all confusion, astonishment or astonishment, and from here was the beginning, where Noor stood in the midst of the crowds after they realized that he did not gather them around him to practice his work that they were accustomed to him as head of the army. But he surprised them when he appeared in front of them in his new image as an envoy and messenger for Antar, and prepared them astonishment, and they opened their mouths, as if a bird was on their heads when he told them that Antar was not Antar that they knew, and he began talking to them about Antar in

his new dress and that he was not one day as they thought he was long. During this period he was hiding his truth from her because he was afraid of them being surprised and that if he had appeared to them in his true form and divine form, they would not have endured that because their nature as human beings and their structure that created them and authorized their existence out of nothing!!! What he said was a bomb that exploded amid heaps and hills of astonishment mixed with indifference and grumbling. Some of them considered Nour to be joking with them. They told him that we know that Antar is a strong and tyrannical ruler and we do not need to make us fear him and fear his oppression more than we are. But Nour insisted on his words and assure them that Antar He is not in the attribute by which they know him, but he has another attribute, eternal and true, and that he has, had it not been for his mercy with them and his fear for them that they would not bear his appearance or his presence among them with this eternal attribute, he would have appeared to them with his true face as a god and began describing to them his wisdom, power and greatness that is manifested in the creation, creation and making of everything around them. In this planet of galaxies and stars And an atmosphere and that it is the first cause and the main reason for pushing the chain of life on this planet in all its parts and vast areas that seem endless, but that its ability extends far beyond that because there may be other places that they have not yet discovered, but Antar is the creator of it! This is natural because he is omnipotent, omniscient, omniscient. His words traveled like wildfire at the speed of lightning, in a wild black night and a raging stormy night, amid the cries and cries of the residents of the area and his voices that began to rise between astonishment, objection, disbelief and confusion, especially when Nour began to explain to them and describe to them what bliss and contentment they would receive if they believed and believed. And they followed the god Antar and followed him in his new capacity, and they knew that he is the one and only unique who deserves loyalty and disavowal, and obedience is submissive and



surrender to him. Or do they believe that he is the one worthy of worship and the obligation to submit and submit to him without controversy or discussion! So what is between the hammer is like a grain of wheat that is rubbed and ground between the hammer and the anvil, or as if they must become, between night or day, with the mind of a donkey confused between the stick and the carrot. From that, neither he will get what he wants, nor will he be relieved from hitting the stick, and one day his salvation will not be fulfilled, but he must surrender and he has no escape despite the ambiguity and obscurity. Suddenly, the voice of (Abu al-Hikma), this Abu al-Hikma, was a middle-class fisherman, neither rich nor poor. And he loved to joke and ridicule everything around him, so that he might sometimes mock himself and make fun of his pain and sorrows with shameful words that provoke laughter. Abu al-Hikma was a fisherman in his forties with curly hair that he rarely combed, as if he was afraid that his thick hair would fall between his shoulders, so it was a comb! He has wide gray eyes, covered with deep sadness, in a sarcastic color. His words perfectly drip from his eyes, sarcastic looks that carry more indifference than his stray looks carry worries and sorrows. To fish, he used to bring a pen and a large paper with him, as he had learned in his childhood to read and write, and he was writing and writing every word and every letter said by the late and the smell of people around the lake, then he cut the wide paper after filling it from the front and the back, then after cutting it crosswise, sticking it from the back in front paper! This results in different, inconsistent speech at the same time. He was talking about a ship, then an apple, or about black, white, left and right at the same time. The East with words from the West, then Abu Al-Abra says and repeats it among people always, so it becomes a strange word, but it provokes laughter. Among the actions, he would sometimes walk while holding in one hand a fish that he caught in one hand, and in the other hand he would only carry his shoes or old slippers, only one single item! Everyone who saw him would provoke laughter. And if Abu Al-Hakam raised his voice, he rumbled among the crowds of

those present, who gathered around Nour, saying: The truth is, and the act is truer than the saying. So the people all looked at him and turned towards him, and he saw that he was referring to the lightness of the one who wears a cap in his head in his foot, while he is carrying a ladder, a stick in one hand and in the other hand a sinkhole. Pointing to the two caps on his foot, if both of them are in their correct place, then my mind is also in its proper place, and in order for my mind to remain sound and healthy, it must be at the bottom of my feet. Everyone laughed, for they all expected such words from (Abu al-Hikma) and they were used to it. In your words, paradoxes, strange actions, and strange conditions. Nour looked at him with looks filled with apprehension mixed with sadness tinged by despair, a grayish-brown color of confusion and fear. It may be intentional or unintentional, so they always leave this type of people, perhaps for a purpose, which may be a policy, and it may be a distraction for the people or people or a means of recreation and venting their internal repressions. Wisdom) at this time or at this time and this context is beneficial and beneficial or harmful and hinders the goal course And achieve the goal?? Nour's confusion increased as he saw everyone, amidst their astonishment at Nour's words, applauding Abu al-Hikma, admiring his sarcastic comments and paradoxes, which he began pouring into their heads, paving their ears, after what they had heard about the new god represented in the person and entity of their tyrannical ruler, which they were supposed to know from the beginning and how he He is the true existence of all things, the main motive for all ills, and the only respondent to hope, supplications and supplications, and nothing else will benefit them and everything around them of nature and beings, even inanimate objects, mountains, rivers, oceans, and everything in the planet Antrotu is the creator of it!! And he is the one who gave him the spark of the beginning and the seed of creation and said to him (Be and it was) by his command from him the greatness of his majesty, his majesty, his wisdom and his greatness!!! The place was stunned. Because all the inhabitants of the planet

thought that the natural assets around them pushed each other in a chain they found themselves in. When they were unable to explain the mysterious conditions of their being on their planet, which were overwhelmed by storms, lightning, fires, earthquakes, volcanoes and stormy winds, they said that it was an angry spirit from A mysterious mythical beast, a mysterious mysterious god or perhaps an angel, and all of them were derived from legends, popular stories and narrations that were circulating among them at that time about kings of the jinn and monsters of fire and hidden creatures and the flying spaghetti monster, for example, or (Bat Man) or Tarzan is responsible or mastermind for all Mysterious natural events for them, he had no more or greater explanation than this, and this was the most creative, greatest and deepest that their minds reached. These thoughts gave them a feeling of a certain spirituality and that there are mysterious, hidden and powerful beings greater than the limits of their minds that they cannot see, or perhaps they are Objects that express one particular, powerful entity, with no limits to its ability, and they cannot see it, infer it, or express their feelings of it except through these beings, which in turn are also mysterious, angry at times, and accompany them. At other times. As for that (Antar) himself, from whom they are only accustomed to brutality, tyranny, and excessive narcissism in self-love and oppression and his promise to them that they disobey him until they are tempted by pleasures, not for the sake of their interests or even their happiness. Although he was describing himself with justice and mercy!!! But he was using lowly methods even to seduce him with the cheapest pleasures of sex, drink and money for those who carry out his orders without discussion (Antar, the tyrannical ruler in his opinion, does not ask what he does, whatever the nature of what he does or says!! What a narcissistic dictator sick with self-love. However, everything has a price and everything has a price, even their obedience to orders that are not out of love for him, and he does not want them as evidence of his love. Rather, for what they will get, and not for the sake of his eyes, Antar was a tyrannical ruler

and materialistic to the extreme. Despite his generosity and extravagance, he was stingy in his emotions, a miser in his tenderness. And his compassion was spending a lot of money, but for the sake of his goals and self-love. He loved to be glorified, glorified, and immortalized all the time. But the wonder of the wonder is that a time and time will come upon them and they will be told that this Antar is your ruler, who is in fact nothing but a mysterious, hidden strong god who hid from you his divine power and divine authority all this time. Out of fear for you and pity for you, and that he has a holy book holy by which he put new laws other than the ones you are acquainted with, its name is Sharia) so that you may know him in his new features and qualities for you. His expressions are his signs. So he started calling them day and night and telling them about the only new God who deserves sanctification, loyalty, obedience, worship and greatness. But Nour was surprised that his claim to them only increased their stubbornness, lack of conviction, and disbelief. Until despair reached its goal with the light of its goal, and betrayal, sadness, its fate and its end were taken from it. In any case, they were excused. For nothing they were always afraid and terrified of the brutality of this unjust ruling and its repressed anger and its bridle rage, so they did not need more oppression, fear, enticement and intimidation, so what they encountered from it sufficed them. Nour was deeply saddened, and after losing a distant hope, he decided to go to Antar, complaining to him of what they had and their stubbornness and repulsion.

## Chapter Six (The Mayor's Donkey)



Nour did not expect to meet all this stubbornness from his people who grew up and lived among them, knew them, knew him, told them and told him. When he begins to explain the details of the new life under the new god (Antar), as soon as they know his true being, which he also claimed and showed them, and since they feared him as a tyrannical ruler, they fear his orders, they obey. It erupts with sarcastic tongues with its stinging whip, to flog his patience on them. They did not care about that, as if the shock of the shock upon them was too heavy to bear, so they laughed and mocked their alleged god. One day he came to visit Noor and knocked on his door one night, as if he had come disguised in the dark robe of the night, as if he wanted to conceal the matter of his coming and his secret visit. Nour, but Nour greeted him warmly after him the door and offered him food and drink. Noor was like a drowning man who clings to a straw and wants to see a glimmer of

hope, even a small one, or a flicker of a dim light shining in the sadness of his dark dark night, to light up even with a dose of hope that quenches his thirst, his thirst to accept his people. Because of his call, he may fear Antar's wrath and tyranny if he fails to perform the task that he has chosen for himself and for himself. He knew the extent of this Antar's self-love and the extent of his narcissism, and he chased after his lusts, whims and desires, in order to satisfy no one but himself. So he sat in front of the man contemplating him in silence and stillness. It was as if he wanted to extract the words from between his lips, like a sailor searching for a very precious and rare pearl in the deep, wide, raging sea with all his thoughts, anxiety, distress, sadness and despair. But the man exchanged looks and shook his head as if he was feeling the confusion, fear and dispersion inside him. The man was a good carpenter who lived in a modest house, but he was not despicable in his appearance. He was called (Nesra) and the inhabitants of the planet Antrotu called him this name because he always liked to climb alone and solo over the highest mountains after an effort in climbing them, which he was good at and sitting away from the group of people and thought about many things in his life and he was a lot of questioning and contemplation, but his real name (Nasr) was after meditating looks and exchanging looks that lasted for minutes that seemed like hours between the two of them. An eagle or Nasr said: I know, sir, how much you suffer from torment and confusion. You got yourself into a big problem, but maybe I have a simple carpenter like me. I .am the solution

With great eagerness, I asked like drops of water wetting thirsty lips. Thirst almost killed him. Noor said: Bring what you have, O eagle soaring in its vast space, for I was overwhelmed by anxiety .and puzzled by confusion

Eagle: I know the reason why people did not comply with the new orders. I forgot, sir, that they used to worship the five righteous men after their death, and they built statues for them and put every

statue on every entrance and main street in this part of the planet.  
.They are (a dam, a dam, a wad, and a croaker of a falcon

Noor: But they are not gods. They were just good-natured men of good morals and we all loved them because they weren't lying, cheating, or deceiving anyone, then they died a long time ago and .it ended with their own death

Eagle: I know that, my master, with full knowledge, but I forgot, sir, how our ruler, Antar, was most opposed to the construction of the five statues of them, and that they did not remain silent about this matter and did not accept it until after his minister Qandil persuaded him to bring them close to these gods or statues, which will make them remember the high morals and meanings. Sublime, obedience, calm and serenity, which will make them obey his commands and have a good effect in obeying him and avoiding his prohibitions, and that a tyrannical ruler helps him in imposing his rule and control. Suddenly, the eagle stopped speaking, as if his lips froze. and stammer to speak. But Nour calmed him down and reassured him, as he was eager to find a solution at the hands of this good and intelligent carpenter, and his fear of Antar's tyranny was greater than the fear of any of them, because he would be solely responsible before Antar for his failure to deliver his message as a messenger sent to them from Antar. I brought Nour to the shoulder of an eagle, trying to make him reassure, then he added: But this is unreasonable and illogical. Their interest in these statues has turned into exaggerated images, like supplication and worship. At first, I considered it normal and that it was just a spiritual ritual that helps them in peace and increases them. Love of the hour and loyalty, so I reassured myself with that. As for what I saw now of their stubbornness and repulsion, if it was related to what you say, then woe to them from me before the ruler .(Antar himself

Nisra: Calm down, sir, things have not been resolved like this. They are still surprised and not yet comprehended, and they have

been astonished, and they are astonished to the fullest extent, and  
.they are excused in that

Nour: Why are they excused, so answer me quickly?

Eagle: Because, as you know, and as they knew about these five righteous men, that they were claiming before their death that there is a power that has not fallen asleep, that dwells far away in a hidden place from view, and that no one knows far from our planet, and that they called her the gods of wisdom and strength, and they used to draw near to this power and supplicate for it. Constantly thinking that it meets their needs and keeps them away from harm, harm and evil. Even they used to explain the strong strong winds and torrential rains, such as torrential rain, as anger at this supernatural power over them and that it was necessary to beg for it and supplication to it before the ruler himself. Habit has become for them as if it is worship. Had our ruler Antar found a benefit for him and a benefit so that they would be distracted from him and his tyrannical rule and his demand for change and reform of their miserable conditions, he would never have remained silent about that. Nisra was a wise and intelligent man, as he was not convinced like others of their words about these righteous men, and he did not approach them like them. He preferred to stay alone on the top of a secluded mountain, thinking about what happened and what would happen. He was always wondering, where is this wise superpower, and where is the wisdom in everything that happens to the inhabitants of the planet from oppression, poverty, disease and ignorance at the hands of a tyrannical ruler like (Atner). Where is this wisdom and reason?!!! And where is the strength and this hidden being that these five men claimed, leaving the weak without shelter and without protection, as if he, too, is afraid of Antar's tyranny and cannot overcome it.!! In fact, Nisra does not believe everything that is going on around him, and even what Antar claims of his alleged divinity. But he was forced to agree to go along with things for fear of Antar's tyranny, stupidity and tyranny. He must go along with



him until the days come with a solution, or perhaps solutions, so Nisra approached Nour, whispering to him with interest, saying: The matter will not be resolved, sir, except with a wise and intelligent plan. You have to inform our ruler (Antar) because of the refusal that I explained to you and that here in this region of our planet Antaru they see the god and the hidden supernatural power in what he claimed (Sad, Hadd, Madd, Naoq and Saqra) and they do not see any signs of divinity in Antar. I mean my lord (the ruler Antar), they see him as a strong, authoritarian ruler, they only fear his oppression and nothing further. With complete confidence and despite his lack of conviction in the fact that Antarah God, but he was confident in the severity of his brutality, arrogance and extreme evil, he added, continuing his speech: I am confident, sir, that you will find with him and his entourage the final solution that makes the inhabitants of the planet or at least a large part of them .submit to orders to submit

Nour was convinced to the extreme by the words of that eagle, and indeed he decided to implement what he proposed to him and immediately went in front of Antar. Their ruler whom they know well. And after he had decided that he wanted to punish Nour for failing in his mission and punish all the inhabitants of the planet by drowning her in a deep sea, torturing them or imprisoning them if they did not believe in him. But in the face of Nur's pleas to him and his promise to him that he had new ideas and a new way of calling and that he had put his hand on the real reason that made them refuse his invitation. This made Samson, who was closely watching events in disguise as usual, give his own magical signals to Antar to forgive Nur and give him another chance to see what he had And this matter is not strange for Samson the magician, as he used to not despair of anything, and he had every problem solved by magic, deception and charlatanism, especially since he was an expected interest if Antar fulfilled his claim and succeeded in convincing people that he is a God, a creator, a creative designer, an accurate designer. When Antar complied with

Samson's orders and left Nour to go on talking and tell Antar about everything and everything that happened between him and Nisr, Antar ordered him, pretending that he pardoned him on his own, pitying him and giving him an opportunity to find a solution until he consults with his entourage and his minister in the palace and after Nour left. Samson, after his sudden disappearance, as if it did not require him to wait or postpone. After hearing everything that Nour said and broadcasting his complaint from the inhabitants of his area on the planet Antaru, he approached whispering to Antar, who had been overwhelmed by anger and anxiety and said to him: Do not worry, my lord, for every problem has a solution and for every disease there is a cure You are supposed to be now a God. God should not despair or lose hope easily, just as there is no God who bemoans those He created or His servants who submit to His .whims or pardon His desires. Was or is

Antar eagerly and helplessly tried to hide it in his synthesis of greatness and omnipotence And confidence, but Samson quickly noticed this matter easily on Antar's face, and he said to him: Now what is to be done and what is the plan that Nour wants us to think of in order to reach our goals and objectives? As they used to see me, but this time in my new capacity as a god, to prove to them by his tyranny and might that I am capable of everything and omnipotent, and certainly when they see me dominated by my prestige and fear of my tyranny and they believe .that I am a god

In a warning tone, with great apprehension, Samson replied, warning him while raising his forefinger, as if warning of the onset of a severe hurricane or flood, saying: Beware. Never do that. Because if you do this we will lose everything and support .everything between us

Antar wondered and wondered, and the astonishment took him from every socket: Why? He left us with no other choice. It seems that the idea of sending a messenger an envoy is an illogical idea

or an idea that is not believable, and I often see it will not bring the .desired result

Samson: On the contrary, my lord, it is the best idea, the best mask that you hide behind. Rather, it is the only idea that will achieve our goal and what we aim for. And you must cling to it, or else everything will be lost from our hands and we will lose the .people themselves, not just the slaves

Antar: I no longer understand anything of what you are referring to. Please explain to me immediately and quickly, what do you mean ?by your speech

Samson confidently with his malice and evil cunning, with eyes shining with hidden evil, saying: It is all the matter and the heart of the whole idea is in your concealment and your invisibility. Rather, the idea of sending a messenger was to support and confirm this principle. If you appear to them, they will only see in you the ruler and the tyrannical, tyrannical, dictatorial ruler who wants to impose his opinion, desires and dominance over them as if they were puppets that you move whenever you want and no matter how hard you try, they will never see the image of God in you. On the contrary, they will cling more to the statues of the five righteous men, and their luster will increase, and the images of their statues will grow more and more in their eyes, and they will become more attached to the idea, and their rejection and stubbornness will increase. But your concealment is the height of the request and it is what is required, and the attribute of divinity will not be truly conferred except by concealment. But it takes a little bit of .patience, patience and smart planning

Antar: And what is your plan? Samson with great enthusiasm: First, faith. Belief in you is the game, and it is the axis that we must focus on in the next stage. The reason is known. It's faith oh my god!! You forgot that it is the magical substance that we talked about, and it makes petrified minds soft and rebellious hearts

obedient. Your greatness, O Lord, is manifested in your concealment and concealment that gives you prestige and dignity and gives your higher self a mystery, awe and majesty. There is a difference between what is and what is past

Antar: What do you mean, I want to understand more clearly than that

Samson quietly: I will explain to you, my lord, I mean, my God. We exaggerate the description of faith in a broader way than what was explained and pictured for them by a light, and we assure them that this faith is the treasure of true bliss and absolute happiness and the key to heaven and bliss that no one will obtain except through faith and the satisfaction of the Lord and the Most Gracious. And that the greatness of this faith is not manifested and does not become meaningful except by submitting, believing, and believing that you are a true God, but that you are the only God who deserves thanks and praise for the one who gives and bows to Him and bows. We explain to them the full meaning of faith first, which is complete submission and submission to the existence of a thing without evidence that is neither logical nor realistic, not even an eggplant.!!! And that the believer will not be a believer and will not obtain bliss unless he feels you with his heart and his sense as if you really exist, and with great eagerness Samson approaches Antar while he is He whispers to him: And here, my lord, the goal is achieved that they will turn the wanderers lost and they will actually be like crazy tourists in your love and in your kingdom, as if you actually exist and they will not have a need for the necessity of your vision, and this is of course after we portray to them the sweetness and importance of this faith and the blessings that descend upon them if they apply it as they should be being . And to be exact, whoever does not meet the definition of true magical faith is not a believer, and we will depict to them that this believer is a legendary hero if he applies the true faith, and that the more faith grows and becomes strong, the owner is loved among the people, known for his righteousness, good morals and

respect, they will no longer need proof of your vision. You remain hidden in your warm bed, and leave the matter to me to manage it for you however and according to the interests. Antar: Antar added, after feeling comfortable with Samson's words. It seemed as if he was sick and had just started recovering from an eye disease that almost killed him, but he quickly returned to him terrible pain that overwhelmed him with his joy of recovery and pain again. This disease is as if he has no medicine when he mentions the statues of the five righteous men who are sanctified by the people of the region, who consider them a link between them and God Another other. But Samson, as usual, was like a sponge that absorbs Antar's anger, anxiety and sorrows, always with his malice and cunning. He quickly added, "This is an easy thing, my lord. It is easier for a person than to tarnish the image and reputation of another person, especially if he chooses a clever and well-crafted game to be convincing, then it is very easy to .accuse the innocent." and acquittal of the accused

?Antar: How

Samson: We will publish among them, and through Noor also, that one of these five men, let it be (Naouq), was working for you in secretly managing warehouses and accounts, because he was a thief and he was stealing from you, and you did not know.

Because you are merciful, and your mercy preceded your wrath, and His mercy expanded everything, and that is why you did not want to harm him, but he was malicious, evil, cunning, ungrateful, a thief who lives on stealing your money and your treasures.

Because and pardon from you, my lord, as they say, of course on you, you deprive them of a decent life as a people with rights that you waste and you take possession of the kingdom and the whole planet for yourself and leave them as if they are slaves working in your forced labor and throw them with little crumbs. And in order for him to remain in the eyes of the people, he would be respected and sublime, and because he knew of the goodness of your heart, even if you sympathized with him, because he had young children

and a poor family that was not well off, so he remained silent about his greatness and pride, and not about weakness or hypocrisy. The secret with him is all that he stole from your good that they used to enjoy. In this image, people will believe with time, or at least, the ideal image that he painted for these five men will be destroyed and your new image of faith will shine and replace their image, which will become faded, faint, and finished. Then Samson continued his speech amid astonishment, astonishment, and overwhelming happiness that was shining in Antar's eyes until he arrived and gleamed with its brilliance and brilliance like a light or a lamp burning in Samson's head, especially when he said: .Indeed, I have the worst of that and the matter, my dear God

Antar with the most eagerness: Bring what you have, you have .aroused my curiosity

Samson: I remember, my lord, the story of the hero that I and your minister Qandil wrote while we were writing your noble law and writing the events of the dramatic story and narrating it with a .strong plot

Antar: You mean the hero who must have an enemy in order to become a hero when he fights him and makes him his equal

Samson: Of course, my lord, that is exactly what I mean. We will make this good man (Naouq) a real enemy to you after you distort his image in front of all people completely, and I will not be satisfied with that, but we have to tell them that we will continue to distort his image. About people, and you considered him a servant and an obedient worker in your palace before he turned against you and robbed you and refused to admit the theft when you confronted him with it after he had had enough of it, but he refused and became arrogant and arrogant and thought that he was great in rank and position as the deceived described him. And that you almost imprisoned him as a punishment for him until he confesses, but he escaped from his prison, and then his remaining

companions claimed that he died so that they would continue to deceive people with their good morals and righteousness until they died after him. And I mean this damned enemy, you have been hostile from that day, for you have displaced him and secured his family from starvation after they lost their breadwinner, and since then he has been wandering around in disguise, and all he wants is revenge on you and distracting people from you, especially after he knows that you have become a god and are no longer a ruler. Way, oh my great God, we will have transformed him and changed him from a righteous man who is sanctified by the people, he and his sinful companions, into a clear and bitter enemy. His image of faith is completely and completely destroyed. And replace it with your divine image. Antar added, laughing, filled with happiness and covered inch by inch, and he said while giggling from his laughter: How wonderful is this faith that it will make them like blind and deaf. Neither their minds nor their brains nor their thinking will .have any place or any affair or affair

Simson exchanged laughter and giggles, as he said: Yes, yes, indeed, my lord. The effect of this faith is like magic, it goes away the minds and relaxes the bodies. To become wanderers swimming in the kingdom of the Most Merciful, victorious over the .temptation and temptation of his enemy Saman

Indeed, Nour implemented what they agreed on from a tight plan to convince the residents of this area to which Nour sent, who was overjoyed and great when Antar informed him of the new plan and assured him that it was a wonderful plan and sure results and that he should not despair or grieve, but rather he must strive for its implementation. Nour calls them again during the night and the day in every gathering for them, and he deliberately chooses the times when he knows that people meet, such as markets and gatherings of people and music in the pubs of the planet Antrotu or Antaretu as some like to call it. Or at the early morning time when the fishermen gather around the sea For hunting, his insistence on this for the time was greater and his stubbornness was stronger

without tiring or boredom. Noor was well aware and aware that Antar wanted loyalty and pure obedience to himself, so Nour took their right to believe that whoever believes and believes in the alleged divinity of Antar and that it is not a hypothesis but a certainty that they must believe in it without clear evidence or Logically, even if they are not convinced, they must accept and believe!!! To become truly and worthy of the title believers!!! And he promised them, rather (Noor) for them that whoever presents the duties of loyalty, obedience and complete surrender to Antar the god and not Antar the ruler as it was, his life and livelihood will be his town and his home a real paradise and eternal eternal bliss. At the expense of others, these people were not concerned with facts as much as the results were concerned with the results of the satisfaction and acceptance that they would obtain and the social status that Antar bestowed upon them if they climbed on walls and became poisonous plants that spew poison to kill the rest of the plants and kill with them all the facts in order for her to live and become possessed. In his place, what opportunity would they find better than such an opportunity and, according to their logic, they would be stupid if they did not take advantage of such an opportunity. The most joyful of Antar was whenever Noor told him that there were those who began to respond to his call and accept that he is a true god, but Antar was always ordering Nour, and this is of course according to the instructions of Samson the magician The one who was following the news and issuing his instructions first-hand to Antar, who delivered them to Nour, was always telling him: Do not show them your satisfaction. My great happiness is with their loyalty to me and their constant quest to please me. They should never feel my eagerness or happiness with such news. Rather, they should feel that it is an obligation and a duty for them, and that the least degree of thanks and gratitude is to me as a god! Because I created them and found them in my image and form, and I was the one who caused them to give life, and for this reason Nour must continue to tell them that this is not enough to keep them always anxious, suspicious, afraid of His wrath upon



them or His brutality over them, praising His grace and grateful for His patience with them for this long so that they do not fail in seeking to please Him in the future. And they always make every effort to seek his satisfaction and reach the bliss of his satisfaction. This is what Nour focused on constantly explaining to them and relentlessly striving to support this idea for them. And one of the things that helped Nour in the beginning of his call and spreading it was that he found that there were some who were making statues and engraving writings and lines on the walls, and they were considered by others to have great merit and civilization in the people in this, as they were the ones who made the clay statues, the five men who were worshiped by the people after That is, they were solving many problems and making utensils, shapes and many things that the residents needed in this particular spot, so they had a great place in the eyes of others, and from here the idea began to brew more and more in Nour's mind. And their ideas help to spread as much as it spreads, which is the idea of creation and creation from clay in the shape and form of Antar the God! And because Samson used to make figures and statues from whatever he could find of clay or other things, optical illusions, agility of hand, and casting some spells and magic talismans, they used to deceive people with what he wanted and portrayed to them what he and Antar wanted. And this was the beginning of the thread. Nour used to tell people in every meeting he had with them that as human beings they are nothing but making gods that are tired of building the planet Antaru and building it for them, and that these small gods are nothing but a miniature embodiment of the idea of the greatest and only god (Antar) the god The real one was Samad, and that he meant these gods, in fact, they were nothing but his angels, who are his entourage, and that the god Antar, with the help of his little sister, decided to make humans out of clay in the form of humans, which is similar to his body. Therefore, he created them and created them from clay, just like the pots and statues that they submit to and make and respect them so as not to be surprised The idea is that they are not afraid of it, and they

are similar to each other, and also in order to live, he means the inhabitants of the planet Antrotu. Human beings to be slaves, their greatest god Antar, because he deserves it, and he is the one who is credited with creating them for life. Whoever doubts it, and whoever begins to become certain of its truth, either out of ignorance or spending and love of flattery and hypocrisy in himself, has a strong desire to ride the wave and float with the current and in its direction not against it. He was among the certified We know who he is and from where and how he came into existence, but it is important that you know like this suddenly and without warning that he is your Creator and the reason for your existence. Rather, it is your duty to supplicate to Him with submission, worship and obedience, starve and fast for Him in order to satisfy Him, undress and give alms and spend what you have even if you are undressed In order to be clothed and dressed!! ! Suffer and toil in gratitude to Him in order that He may rest and enjoy His King and His Kingdom that He created. It is the least that you must offer him, you unfortunate ungrateful, who does not deserve your loyalty and innocence. Then what is this necessary matter. What is the value of reason, logic or sound thinking in front of his might, greatness and wisdom. What does he mean and what will harm you if you are not convinced or for any logical evidence that you do not find? What is the benefit of this evidence and this reason or this Thinking that your minds that are in your heads and this thinking of you will not get you anything but misery and suffering and affliction with it all the affliction, and you will not benefit from it any benefit except torment, misery and poverty, you fools. He will lead you to perdition and deprivation of power and authority, and will lead you to the wrath of God, the Most Merciful. Rather, you have to obey Him without discussing with Him or arguing with Him. On the contrary, it is in your interest to fear His wrath and earn it, then He will bestow upon you His gifts and you will enjoy the benefits of faith and submission and the love and approval of God. And if thinking tortures you and exhausts logic and reason, and you find no way out to silence your

brains or any evidence, and you fail to act well and manage, then all you have to do is forget or forget reason and thinking. The reins of submission and obedience to your great God so that you become part of his livestock, I mean his flock and his entourage, and this is of course after he is satisfied with you. your feet, and judges who are not worthy of yours, your God, your Maker, and your Creator among you. That is what is this strange denial.?! What do you want him to do for you more than what he does or tell you more than what he says on the tongue of his envoy and his messenger? What evidence do you want and why to see him you aspire until you believe? In this you will never be believers. Just as your shoes and you are at the door of the Sultan and the rich and the leader and the ruler you used to do and for your shoes you take off or your donkeys that you were and are still at his door you leave them outside at the door and you are simply trampling, this is how you must do with your minds and thinking and your heads take off and from them you must give up in order to live and enjoy his satisfaction. So (Eagle) approached him and jogged towards him in the midst of the crowd with a great smile on his face, but it was mixed with great fear, for fear of the words of (Abu al-Hikma) which he uttered in the midst of crowds and crowds, like bullets and penetrating arrows, so that he would not understand the true intention of its interpretation, so it would harm him. Although Eagle's plan and thinking succeeded. And he came with his results, or that seemed clear, and the envoy leader (Noor) was satisfied with him, but Nisra was not convinced of the order of the divinity Antar from within him one day, and he only feared for people from his tyranny, tyranny and wickedness. He laughs beaming and happy with his charming sarcastic words and his strange paradoxes, and he always told him that your words (Oh, .oh, wisdom) have precise and deep meanings

Noor sighed his long sigh and sighed a sigh that was like a strong angry wind or the roar of a hungry lion. Hunger was about to kill him while he was about to pounce on his prey and he gave a

strong puff. To be patient, I am certain that your matter is nearing completion and must be eliminated. As for you or your sarcasm and these paradoxes, there is no time for you now, and this is not a place for sarcastic sayings and your immoral judgment. Say what do you mean by your words and insinuations that made everyone laugh. Do you want to make the great God a joke for entertainment on your watchful, sarcastic nights so that the people gather around you and laugh and at your God you joke and ridicule???? And... And they quickly nurture Marandif (Abu al-Hikma) as fast as lightning, saying: What I mean, my lord and my venerable Messenger, is to convince them in an easy and easy way because they overwhelm me and understand my style, and what I wanted from my words is to simplify the matter in a simple way for them to the extent of their weak minds and naive thinking so that they understand, because I saw you have done You are still making a great effort that brings few results, so I wanted, with my words, to shorten the distance for you, reduce the effort and shorten the time of hardship, and I thought that I would satisfy you .and that this would make you happy

Nour, his anger subsided a little, and in a tone that is not without doubt and disbelief: Ok, Abu al-Hikma. . Nour continued to spread his call to the new god, and some began to be attracted to him, either by hypocrisy and flattery, and most of them were followed by some of the poor and needy, who only strive for affluence, as one of them hardly finds their daily food except with great hardship. May it be a balm and a sedative for their wounds and troubles, and through it they will find a satisfactory answer to all that they cannot and cannot understand and which is difficult for them to explain, so that they will be comforted by faith in metaphysics in Him and submission to Him, His command and His power, until they feel the calmness of the voice of the beast of fear of the unknown, this hungry and oppressive beast that preys on their minds and hearts .and ravages their chests with its fear

This increased the anger and happiness of Antar, who was overjoyed when a light was sent to him every night, the news that more and more people joined in believing in him and recognizing him as a god and ruler of them at the same time, and that he did not. He is no longer just a ruler. As for the matter of (Abu al-Hikma), Antar tolerated him and was thus carrying out the commandments of Samson the sorcerer, who always convinced him and assures him of the necessity of maintaining the presence of Abu al-Hikma and those like him. On the contrary, he must have popularity and followers. His sarcastic news, sayings and actions are just like celebrities or (as the sultan's clown) who makes him laugh and when necessary, he is the barrier and the impenetrable dam that the sultan puts as a shield against attacks or bullets away from the chest of the ruler, the sultan and the god as well!!! Because it will be like a sponge that absorbs everything that harms and harms it, which comes out of the chests of the inhabitants of (Antaruto) and the remnants that circulate in their thinking and minds may one day turn into fragments of bullets or deadly arrows that may kill and harm him. Everything that is in their chests and washes their minds and brains little by little, then it calms down and stops thinking, and it becomes rusty like it is like a door covered with rust and it has a creak. They are satisfied with laughing at his words because they empty everything inside them and comfort them, or rather pay their affliction from the ruler or say God. This is indeed what Antar implemented with precision and clarity, and he understood it well. Antar was from within him a terrified coward, despite his tyranny and brutality, a greedy traitor by nature. Everyone of his kind had to see others like him and expect them to treat him with the same principle and turn against him, so Antar was in dire need of existence. Abu al-Hikma, to have him as an impenetrable dam and a fortified fortress, which prevents him from great harm if it is possible that every tyrannical ruler like him will be exposed to him. But it was necessary for them to tighten their grip on the inhabitants of Antaruto in this spot to which he (Noor) was sent. Therefore, Samson and Kandil took

with him in their daily secret meetings with Antar, making more precise plans in order to increase the intensity of persuasion of the believers and increase their faith to become among the pious and righteous and to be in bliss Eternal are immortal and worthy of him. The focus on the idea of the worm enemy Saman was their constant preoccupation and obsession, for they were in constant fear that their submission, love and old loyalty to the righteous men, their chief and leader (Naouq) would control the people. They must make him a ferocious enemy, a vicious evil, and an even worse liar, denying the words of God Antar, opposing it, stubbornness and distracting the believers in him from their faith. At first, but greed dominated his condition until the heart of eternity his conditions and he was stealing from Antar's coffers and looting her money without his knowledge and after Antar imprisoned him after he was overflowed by his greed, he escaped from his prison. His companions claimed that he died so that they would continue to deceive those who believed in them and those who were loyal to them, who were deceived, and who through true belief in their one God, Antar, are astray. Of course, many were stunned and did not believe the whole story, so how could they be convinced that these righteous men are not righteous, but rather that they are a scattering of the wicked. Far from seeing them and knowing them and telling them how they were honest, sincere and righteous, so how? Suddenly they turn into criminals???! And how Naouq, their chief, was called (Saman the damned), but Noor was able to prove that to them with the evidence and the clear evidence. Of course, this event did not take place until after an agreement was concluded between Nur and Antar, who was following the orders of Samson after holding the daily meetings that were held between him and his minister Qandil and Samson the magician. Samson said that the time had come to implement the dramatic plot he wrote and the divine biography that he wrote and narrated with the help of the Minister (Qandil), in which he talks about the accursed enemy Saman, where the final decisions and orders were issued that the accursed enemy (Saman) is not originally a human being!

And that it is composed and created of a harmful thermal substance that makes it one of the (elves) and they are creatures or evil beings, but in them are the good and the believers, just as man was built. Or an animal or a bird, except that he is the one who caused and commanded his presence saying to him (Be and it was immediately), but the damned Saman chose the path of evil, and this of course happened in the heedlessness and oversight of the One God Almighty (Antar) Almighty. He disguised himself in the image of man and the creator of people and deceived them that he is good and sincere, wants their interests and works for them, and his remaining companions were only from his followers who are loyal to him and the way they follow. And his words are obedient, he is a controlling, evil being. Even the god Antar himself is capable of everything, omnipotent and knowledgeable. He himself does not know how an evil being like Haman allowed this control over them even though he is a god great!!! Perhaps he did not mean it, or perhaps this was an oversight from him, and he is like a god who is of course busy managing his universe and his only orphan planet, and perhaps because of his many divine preoccupations!!! Or maybe he wanted to trap people and set ambush for them to test and give us their love for him, their faith, sincerity and the intensity of his loyalty, and the one who tried them and tested their metal. Isn't he Allam al-Ghayb who wrote everything in advance in (The Engraved Revelation)!!! But he must want to be sure. It is his right, as a god, to feel anxious and apprehensive or doubt about the matter!!! There may be treacherous, unfaithful or unbeliever slaves, or he does not have the right as a god to try himself and test the slaves to make sure that he is his natural right as a powerful, powerful and great God, the creator of men and jinn!!! Every day and every night, he convinces them that God has the right to tempt human beings to test slaves and tell them to make himself sure of their faith and loyalty, if there might be a traitor among them who is an unbeliever by his grace, then he is confirmed by experience and evidence that he deserves his wrath and his wrath, and that he is expelled

from his bliss, not worthy of his heaven or his mercy!! It is imperative that torment and punishment are more appropriate for him and for those who are like him from his family and his people.!!! Also, so that their lives and their lives have a meaning or a noble goal that they always strive to achieve and reach, instead of their lives being so meaningless, tasteless, or an important and great goal worth sacrificing everything in life for it. And boredom in life he wanted to make it taste the flavor of faith and meaning through obedience to the Most Merciful. Then why did he bother himself and exhaust his efforts, he and his entourage, referring to his angels, and created bliss, heavens and gardens made by the Most Merciful??!! huh why? You say? This is how Nour was asking the believers and the people to convince her of his message? And he also says to them, "Why did your God Antar tire himself and create eternal torment and hell? Why?" Is it not in order to make your life a great goal that you strive for and die for. Do you want after all this to waste his effort and fatigue in creating and making heaven and hell, to leave both of them in vain like this without reward and punishment!!! What life is this meaningless and tasteless?!! Wee life without purpose. God and belief in Him must be your first and last goal because it is the highest thing in existence. From this point of view, God was keen to leave the rope on the west and leave the opportunity deliberately with premeditation and premeditation, leaving the opportunity for a safe eye to dominate you, O humans, to see the extent of your love for Him, your loyalty, and most importantly. Your fear of him. He will not become a real God without a real fear of him. Yes, a real fear of him. The matter of his divinity is related to how much you fear him, and it is this fear of him and his punishment that determines the degree of his divinity and draws the shape and framework of his prestige. Would you be satisfied that you break his mind or anger him, so that you will receive his punishment and not escape ?from his torment



Nisra appeared for the first time questioning from among all the attendees. It was not his habit to ask, he was always content to hear and think and analyze between himself and himself. How can we be sure that Saman, I mean a crow, is not human or human like us? And that all this time he was deceiving us and his followers with sincerity and righteousness, and he is in fact one of the jinn?!!! Why did he turn against the great god (Antar) and disobey him and become an enemy to him despite his knowledge that he is a god and close to him while he works for him as you mentioned to us? How can he be the world from the beginning with his reality and being, disobeying him and opposing him despite his knowledge of the results of his action? Wasn't he afraid of the wrath of Saman or the god's handicap? Or was this damned Saman being careless of the mighty, mighty God? He does not take account of his anger and does not work for him in his affair or place? Or was he doubting his abilities that he would not be able to harm him or be angry with him, so he dared to do what he did

Noor sighed and exhaled a long sigh of distress. It was as if he was breathless and then stared at an eagle with a long, expressive look, but then smiled in his face calmly, saying: Your question is valid and I will not blame you or reject it. The sinister thief and the accursed criminal (Saman), whom you think is the good man (Naouqa), but he let him do this for a reason. Or in other words, so that your life may have meaning and a goal that you seek. The real Antar the Great, he did not come to you in the form of a good man but to distract you from ruling Antar after he revealed his lies and contempt. Then he sighed while pretending to be honest as if he was claiming innocence and he is far from it while saying: The damned (Saman) knew that Antar is the true God worthy of worship. He is the creator of you, but he is by nature mean, hateful and rebellious. But it was necessary to live and struggle and struggle for it in order for you to defeat Satan and win the approval of the Most Merciful. Otherwise, how would your life be like this

without purpose and meaningless? This is not correct. It is  
.unreasonable

Abu al-Hikma added with a sarcastic smile, from which waves of mockery drip like waves crashing into a deep sea, saying: Indeed. Indeed, you believers. In order for you to be truly believers, they must be convinced of this story. It must have been the reason why she and others (the minds) repelled you. Did I not tell you that thinking is your enemy? Did you still not be convinced? Be submissive and your hearts submissive, and forget thinking. It is the thinking of the accursed son of the mind, the root of the disease and the cause of every calamity. And excuse your great God and make excuses for him. What could he have done more than that? ?? !!! He is just a god. Only a god. This position is correct, a big and huge position, but it does not mean that he is supernatural or capable of everything!! Do not be greedy, and the truth is, you are ungrateful and ungrateful. And that the great God Antar did not find a way other than this to relieve you and have mercy on you from boredom, boredom and boredom when your life becomes meaningless and there is no goal that you seek or you do not resist. He had no means other than this, would you not be thankful!! For this fact, do you not understand or feel

Everyone laughed in response to Abu al-Hikma's words. Noor remembered when Antar died about his need for the clown of the Sultan (Abu al-Hikma) and that when people laugh, they breathe what is inside them and perhaps with time they believe. Nour laughed with them and then continued to tell the story of (the damned Saman) and how He was working in the royal court at Antar for long periods and was working on his treasuries and he told them how Antar trusted him to the extreme and he handed him the money of the treasuries to keep them in the palace treasuries and watch over them and their counting and their accounts, all on the basis that he was honest, righteous and possessed of morals and principles or This is how it seemed to him, and this is how the damned Saman appeared and pretended

in front of others, and not everyone knew that he was created and existed from a pyrotechnical steel substance, and that he was of a race and a class other than people and humans, a class called Al-Han and Al-Ban. Antar was God, but in the beginning he did not want or was not authorized after revealing his true identity to his beings or creatures. He wanted to find beings and creatures of all kinds and spectra that sanctify and worship him and glorify his greatness and sanctity, for he did not exist except For this lofty and noble goal, Nour explained to them how this goal is in their best interest, and that if God had not created them, He created them from nothing, or caused them from the beginning, and He was the first and main cause of their creation from nothing, and all that is for them to worship Him and the coffee (meaning humans and coffee . They would be in the most miserable state, because their worship of Him and their reverence for His greatness is the only thing that feels His true being and their essential selves! What a great goal, it is a goal more important than the reconstruction of the universe or the happiness of life or humanity! Or, for example, finding a great invention, an antidote, or a medicine that cures the sick or the sterile, all of this has no value or status and does not bring any happiness in the face of re-humiliation, submission, prostration, and bowing to God. There is no exception to its value and importance. The value of humility and prostration to God is an end and not only a means to happiness and contentment. It is the real life and the most important achievement for the beings and the planet (Antaru) and for all humanity. It is more important than any and any achievement you might think or think of. Your interests and their real benefit in humanity and on the surface of this planet are related to this noble submission, prostration and bowing down. It is the supreme goal that can neither retreat nor surrender. Thus, Nour continued to explain to them and clarify the true finality of their existence on this planet, they and the rest of the creatures and other creatures, until he reached in his stories and explanations the reasons for the treachery of (the accursed Saman) and his unjustified coup against his family Antar, although

he was aware of his divinity before all the inhabitants of the planet (Antaru), but he He is always envious and spiteful, harboring malice, hatred, arrogance, and arrogance until the decisive day came in which the bulk of his hatred was manifested, and he reached the peak of his wickedness, his greed, his tyranny, and his tyranny. It is the day when the mask revealed his great evil, after Antar discovered his repeated thefts from the money coffers some time ago, and the god Antar, the Knower of the Unseen, had no knowledge of that!!! And when the Unseen Allam was surprised by the betrayal of (Saman) the eye, even if he had been deceiving him, the Almighty, throughout this period, and he was of his kindness, mercy and tenderness, he never betrayed him, but the mighty avenger decided to punish him and imprison him in the darkness of the palace prison in a dark desolate prison his heinous deeds. And when the ruling god (Antar) had decided to make creatures and creatures that worship him and glorify him because he was bored and narrow and had no friend or friend!! Therefore, one day, outside the confines of the place and outside of time and no place, God commanded to bring His angels or guardians who guard him day and night and watch over his service and work on his comfort. And he assigned each of them a specific job to perform, as he cannot carry out these jobs, and it will be difficult for his Supreme Self and his Holy Spirit, the Almighty, to carry out all these heavy responsibilities on his own, because that is a hard work and he is a god of his place and it is possible for him to get tired or forget and here came the role of the gods The little one that he called guardian angels for him and also for the planet (Antaru), where the planet Antartu was in that time and place outside the boundaries of any time and any place and it was empty of population, so the god Antar brought guarding those who are his angels, each of them with his job, some of them are responsible for the rain on the dear cup The Great, in reference to him after an order from Antar, was raining on (the planet Antrotu, and a signal from another guardian angel responsible for the mountains and their care, and another for thunder and others. So

when the decisive and decisive night in the history of Cook B The great Antaru, the god of Antaru brought his guardian angels and told them that he must be a maker of humans and people in order to worship him and fill this imaginary planet that the ruling god Antaru worked hard to create, create and create. He glorifies, worships, kneels, and prostrates, and his affair is in his hand, and he is her preoccupation and her constant obsession. It is unreasonable to leave the planet empty like this without him feeling that he is great or a god. What is the benefit of his existence as a god then if he does not feel his value and derive his existence through these animated human dolls. They repel and are stubborn and your higher ego must refuse) But the god Antaru was undoubtedly slaughtered by boredom and poisoned and ate him, just as drought eats trees and turns them from a mellow green to a withered and dry yellow. So he resolved to find and make these human beings and to be able to convince his guardian angels of his purpose and goal. He told them that he would make these beings close to him in form, features, and even ideas and reactions, but at the same time he would be completely different from them!!! Because he created them and their existence. Although he created them in his likeness, he is not like them, and he has no fixed, specific form, and there is nothing like Him, and He is the Great and Almighty!!!! But in order to ensure that they are close to him, he will make them look like him so that he can address them and debate with them from behind a screen, of course. God must be arrogant. Yes, God is ashamed of confronting His creatures, and until His divinity is complete and His greatness increases, He must be good at concealment and go into hiding. To make sure of the intensity of faith in them and their loyalty to Him. !! And the summit of the test and the affliction!! In the end, the guardian angels submitted to the order of their wise Creator and their All-Knowing God, and submitted themselves to His commands obediently. The great creation was where the god brought Salsal and blew into it from his glorified great mouth and from his pure soul until he became a huge human being and was

the first being on the planet Antruto to appear. Hidden with secrets and sorcery folded and brought clay and transformed into creatures that move to later become families and human families that fill the planet. But the surprise was when the god (Antar) ordered to bring the damned Saman from his prison to prostrate to the first being on the planet Antartu. But he refused to prostrate with those who prostrated and kneel with those who kneel! The listeners interrupted (Noor) while he was telling them and explaining his call and message, saying in a voice like the thunder of thunder: Please, listeners, please do not misunderstand. The venerable Antar, one of the guardian angels, prostrated to the first being who preceded us and did not want everyone to prostrate to him. He is humbled under his feet.??? Because if you said that, you would be really stupid and naive. What is not said or asked of them is unreasonable. They must implement and obey that the test of blind obedience. Then you did not and will not realize the extent of the humility of your great God Antar, that he did so out of the severity of his humility, glory be to Him. He muttered in a whispering voice that Abu al-Hikma heard well as he said: This Saman must have enough intelligence and pride to realize that it is better for him to prostrate to the Creator, Creator, and Maker than to fall down in prostration to the created being. Abu al-Hikma looked at a paper with a look that was accompanied by a sarcastic smile mixed with bitterness. A fleeting flash of lightning formed on his lips. But Nour continued to complete his speech, as if he felt comfortable with what (Abu Al-Hikma) said, because with his paradox and his strange funny words, he may have cut the rope of thinking and argument for the inhabitants of this region of the planet Antrotu. And they drowned in laughter, and perhaps it was intentionally or unintentionally made to confuse their minds so that they would not ask or question. Then he added, complementing what Abu al-Hikma had cut from his hadith, saying: "And for you to know, O believers, that (Saman, damned by his stupidity, is evil and rejected that he is created from a refractory steel substance). Of (the beings of coffee) and that it is not right for him to come out

humiliated in front of a newly-existing being who is made of clay and has become a being. The god Antar was very angry with him as he violated the command of God knowing the extent of his ability and greatness and lost the test of loyalty and blind obedience. The ruling Antar expelled him since then after refusing to kneel and prostrate with the worshipers. Whoever is indebted to him and punishes the sinners and rewards the believers and the doers of good, then God granted him His mercy and the intensity of his goodness and granted him this hope and hope, thinking from Him, the Almighty, that He would review himself and regret his opposition and disobedience to his God. Behold, God Antar, that I seduce all who carry out your orders and all that you intend to make of the slaves of this human being that you have now made of this despicable clay and blown into it, and I will not make any of them believe in you or follow your path, I will keep them all away from you after you imprisoned me And you tortured me, I will not obey you anymore, and I will not let them obey you, but I will make them worship me and obey me, and I will make them leave for you and in my way I walk and 'me running'. From this day, the damned Saman challenged the god, who was not from him, except that he responded from his mercy and told him that he is also challenging him and that those who obey him will go far from the path of the god Antar and will deserve his punishment and his punishment will fall on them if they obey the damned Samam. Then the god Antar ordered the return of Saman again to his dark, desolate prison as a punishment for him, after he missed the last chance that would have taken him out of his prison and returned him to his place that was. The evil eye and its temptation, except for those whose faith in his god Antar is weak. As for the one who is strong and his faith increases, his docileness and obedience increases, and he closes the door of thinking, because it is the . .largest door through which the damned Saman enters

Then an eagle said eagerly and bewildered, drowning in a sea of curiosity: Where is this damned Saman now, what happened to him, and how did he reach us in the way we knew him

Nour answered after he sighed and exhaled a long sigh, mixing it and coloring it with a sad color, saying: After that, the damned Saman escaped from prison and disguised himself as Naoqa, the good man, as he is from (Al-Ban) and they are heat-steel beings that can disguise in any form and in any form. Beings and creatures like you (the human beings) are deceived after he swore by the divinity, power and might of Antar to seduce you all, including this first being who was the cause of his destruction and the eternal wrath of God on him. But Noor reassured them by saying: (Except for those of you who are believers who are inevitable and inevitably mind and thinking, rejecting and hating. Those from him are far from far away and they will always be reassured and in the bliss and mercy of God Antar forever. In order not to catch him and return him to the prison from which he escaped, he and his remaining four followers claimed that he had died. But in fact, he ran away and disappeared from view, and then his followers died after he managed to deceive and seduce you, as you have not yet known the god Antar, your true God. His escape while tired and relentless of temptation and temptation of all believers in God Antar, so that he would keep them away from his mercy and take them out of his bliss to his eternal torment and hell.

They are all in one voice like cannons: Down with the damned Saman. Down with the damned Saman. Curse him wherever he goes and wherever he is. Their voices resounded like thunderbolts in the ears of Nisra and Abu al-Hikma, who exchanged questioning and questioning glances, which sank and disappeared in the ocean of the voices of the believers who belong to the god Antar.



## Chapter Seven (Golden Coupon)



Antar spent a night the likes of which he had not spent in his life before. That was the night in which Nour told him about the success of their plan and that the danger that he was afraid of embodied in the person of Nauqa had disappeared after this obstacle that was standing in the way of his alleged divinity had been removed and she had become herself. (Saman the damned), who will have the biggest role later in increasing the number of believers who have increased at the hands of this story, which

slaughtered a disabled person in the person of his statue and turned him from a good man into a frightening, mysterious, evil, malicious being. Destroy his image and always hate him. He spent the night in his royal bed and on top of his throne, giggling and laughing, filling his wide mouth and the rough tones of his laughter that were ringing in the echoes of his palace, and he was drinking a toast to victory. But the next day (the drunkenness went away, and the idea came), as Antar remained confused all day, going out and entering from his palace to the garden and from the garden to his palace while he was walking with anxious and tense steps back and forth, and the confusion traveled many miles until it came to his mind and his mind wandered, and it became as if he kindled a pot on a fire Hot, it boils like a raging boil that does not extinguish or calm down quickly. I see you more tense, my lord, than usual, although I expected to see you today in your happiest state, for the number of believers in you and your divinity is increasing day by day, and your Messenger Noor succeeded in persuading them and establishing faith in you in their hearts, except for some of them who refused to be stubborn, and you succeeded in distorting the image of ( Nauka, and he himself became the cursed Saman, and then you became, in the eyes of those who believed in you, a brave, mighty, mighty hero fighting this evil one who seduces believers in you

Antar added with apprehension, saying: All this is great. I do not deny it. I spent the night last night in bliss, what followed here, but my day, with its beginning, turned into misery, followed by misery. The molar of thinking and suffering ground my mind and turned .my happiness into misery

Qandil with anxiety and amazement that almost turned into panic: !!??What's the matter, my lord

And what happened that brought you to this anxiety and this suffering after you were happy with joy

Antar is sad: I am afraid that the believers in me will turn against me after a while and turn away from me after they believed and believed that I am a true God and they swayed behind Al-Wahibi without any evidence to obtain the title (believers) Qandil with !!!?astonishment: What is the problem with that, my Lord

Antar: I am afraid that they will ask me strange and strange requests after they are convinced that I am supernatural, omnipotent, wise, omnipotent, and capable of everything and anything. What I fear is that it will be a temporary and imaginary increase

Qandil, after he had calmed his fear and reassured his mind, and a calm smile appeared on his face with confidence, he replied, saying: Is this the only thing that scares you, O Lord?! I thought it was much more serious than this

Antar with curiosity: Is this a simple matter? Do you want my affairs to be exposed and all that we have worked hard to plan and ?arrange revealed

Qandil: Rest assured, my lord, none of this will ever happen, so be calm and return happy as you were

?Antar: How? How do I rest assured

Qandil: Every problem or obstacle has a solution, and we will not fail to find a justification for every difficulty we face. And she lit up with her faith within them, then they have accepted Islam and believed in his divinity, so it is easy after that for them to be convinced of anything, even if you did not say it, and even if you did not do it, they always create justifications for you, and they will find someone who convinces them with ease. They have what they ask of you

?Antar eagerly: How will this be achieved

Qandil: I have a great idea that came to me while I was watching you suffer from your fears, but I must, with your permission, my lord, I will summon Samson the sorcerer to discuss this plan together. I am fully confident that you will be completely satisfied with the results

The next day, Samson came to the palace, and after a meeting that lasted for hours inside the palace, during which Antar was waiting back and forth in constant anxiety, as he preferred not to be present with them during the emergency meeting, as one of their plane meetings when there was a problem they faced. It is sufficient for Antar to hear the results, as it was the habit of Antar if he became anxious and overflowed with apprehension about a matter, waiting for solutions and the final results packed before him without exposing himself to the suffering of thinking and planning, making calculations and calculations of wrong results, anticipating disappointments, and making replacements of plans and ideas. All this intellectual exhaustion he avoided. Antar, if fear overwhelmed him and he expected the worst in a matter and remained as he was, he would go and come like a pendulum of a clock that is about to malfunction or stop, so you would see him moving for an hour and a bar accompanied by a shiver. And victory appeared from their faces, then Samson approached Antar with joy, saying: Preach, my Lord, here you have come, O most great God, a clear victory, and to get out of the predicament of the eye

Antar, a smile filled his face, and signs of reassurance appeared on his rough features, saying: Bring what you have quickly, .Samson, for I was waiting for you on the hottest embers

Samson: Pray

?Antar: What

Samson repeated and lengthened in the tone of his confident voice, saying: Prayer O Lord, the solution to supplication is to pray to You and humiliate Your majesty and majesty. Weren't these people courting you and trying to get close to you and praise you in order to win your sympathy and shower them with your abundance of gifts or have mercy on them from your punishment if they made a mistake when you were only their ruler and king on the planet Antarto

Antar: Yes

Samson is proud, saying: Now there will be no change. They do the same thing they used to do, except for only one thing that will .change

Antar, his thirst increased and his desire to quench his thirst and quench the dryness of his tortured soul was kindled, saying: What is this thing? And what is its relationship to the word you (mentioned (supplication

Samson, and his eyes shone with malice as usual: It is supplication, my lord, supplication. They will do the same as they used to do to approach you, with the change of the noun and adjective called supplication for you. Please find them, and that you gave them life on (Kawb Antarto), and also in order to fulfill their demands, wishes, and dreams, and remove from them any that they are exposed to, especially You are the Perfect, the All-.Powerful, the Powerful, the Powerful over everything

Qandil intervened enthusiastically, saying, explaining to Antar: This supplication, my lord, is a mechanism designed by Samson and I to become effective and work in all circumstances in order to guarantee you comfort and prevent your fears. Even without fulfilling any demands!!! On the contrary, this supplication encourages them, I mean, the believing men and women. The supplication will increase them in supplication, nearness, and

humiliation to You, even without achieving any demands or  
!!!!aspirations behind this supplication

Antar with astonishment and astonishment aroused his curiosity, asking: What do you mean behind your speech, Qandil? Explain, son, speak more. Is this a riddle or a mysterious talisman from Samson's magic??!!!! How is this so-called (supplication) a mechanism designed to work in all circumstances and without fulfilling the demands and wishes that the believers in me and the women who believe in his divinity call upon me!!! So, what is the benefit of this thing called (supplication)??!!! And how will they increase their demand for me and humiliate me and insist on their prayers the more I become miserly and stingy in not achieving their aspirations and demands??!!! Is this possible that I no longer have the ability to understand what you both mean from this ???!!!!mysterious and incomprehensible talk

Samson calmly and confidently: Do not say this, my lord, for you are the Almighty, the Powerful, the Capable of everything. Thus, I made it clear and explained to the believers in you, and so they see you as such, so how, after all that we have done, you are (unable to understand the mechanism of (supplication

Antar, helpless, with alarm and apprehension: Your words, you and my minister (Qandil), have no meaning other than that they are something vague and incomprehensible, rather they have no meaning

Samson: On the contrary, my lord, if you understand what you mean by our conversation, your happiness that you experienced .yesterday will increase and become double

?Antar eagerly: How

Samson: What is meant, my Lord, is this system or this mechanism called supplication. Your minister Qandil and I designed it for your eyes specifically in order to ensure the loyalty

and survival of your divinity side by side with your being the ruler of the planet (Antaroto) and to ensure the survival of all our interests to achieve our goal of controlling and tightening its grip on the planet and the people In its entirety, I mean the condemned, or more clearly (the believing women and men), and let us ensure that they remain obedient and loyal to you in their unseen faith in you and in your love, standing, humble and submissive. In all cases, whatever the results, and without exhausting yourself in responding to their prayers, even without achieving their demands

?Antar: How is this achieved

Samson: We understand them and plant in their minds, through light, that they must approach you and pray to you, provided that this is with urgency and humility. It means that you, the Almighty, do not respond at all, and we convince them that this is a wrong interpretation on their part, rather it is a weakness of faith, and that their insistence on the need to fulfill their demands and their anger or restlessness and their sadness over not achieving them is a great deception that drives them to fall into its clutches (the damned Saman who is always trying to set up between you and them and keep them away from you in various ways And by all means, and that he exploits this trick, a trick that if the supplication is not fulfilled and their demands are not answered, then this means, and God forbid, that you are unable to do anything and you are not omnipotent, and he is trying hard to make them question that you are a god and in your only true divinity on the back of the planet (Antaroto) with his malice and his usual cunning smile Samson added, saying: O Lord, I repent that he is your sworn enemy, and that he is waiting for opportunity after another .to strike between you and your loyal faithful servants

Qandil holds the helm of the dialogue: Hence, my lord, we seize the opportunity with an infernal plan that does not occur to them, which is that his failure to respond to their demands does not

mean that you did not achieve what they wish for, but rather that you achieve it in different forms and in many ways, and that your divine wisdom required that you respond to them, but not as they understand the form direct and convince them that their deficient minds and their inability to comprehend your wisdom made them not realize how you respond to a supplication through that you may ward off a calamity from them or keep away from them an evil or harm that is much greater in value than that you fulfill for them any demand or food or desire for money, status or house Great or anything else they dream about and wish for it to happen and for it to happen to them, or for example, we convince them that they fell short in their right to obey you and perform their duty towards your divinity and obedience to you, or that they, for example, committed against you something that angers you or diminishes your status and divinity by any act they did or say they said, and therefore you will not fulfill them. Their demands unless they sincerely intend in their faith and increase the dose of worship and submission to you and that whatever they do they are still remiss and committed against you what angered you and what more natural temptations and stimuli are around them on the planet (Antaroto) and it is natural that they respond and are affected by it and follow it

Samson, with wickedness filling his face, said: Of course, in this way they will always remain convinced that they are negligent in your right, O my God, as sinners, and for sins are perpetrators and perpetrators, as a result of their natural response to everything .around them

There are temptations on the planet Antarto, and the shade of water is in front of them, and they remain thirsty for everything around them, but with time they enjoy the pleasure of deprivation with the sweetness of faith. On the planet (Antaroto), therefore, they will continue to feel that they are negligent and guilty, and thus we will have found a strong, righteous and convincing justification for not fulfilling their demands and responding to their supplication, and you have guaranteed their loyalty and increased



their faith, and they will remain forever panting after the greed for your reward and your bliss and fear of your anger and punishment and hell, so they will be sick with a disease And a serious incurable disease and on the verge of near and inevitable death. Despite all of this, you see him waiting for a speedy recovery and he is confident and certain of its occurrence!! Rather, he pushes what is above and below him, but rather everything he possesses and spends the precious and precious for a cure that has no hope .and will never be achieved

Antar with anxiety and apprehension: Do you think that they are so foolish and with this degree of idiocy that they believe in this trick that does not deceive a young child or even a madman or a madman? He loves to spend lavishly, and he was generous and paid generously for everything that would achieve what he wanted for him in terms of hope and hope, and he was not stingy with anything he spent or the amount he spent for the sake of his self-love and his narcissism. He was insisting on listening to the demands of the inhabitants of the planet to whom he sent light in the area in which he lives in order for their faith and loyalty to continue. to Antar

But Samson the sorcerer and his vizier Qandil vehemently prevented him and rejected this proposal, which Antar insisted on .rejecting it, both of them rejected it

Rather, the vizier of Qandil jumped from his place standing and walked with hasty steps towards Antar while he banged his foot and his shoes on the ground as if his feet were hammers of iron announcing a warning of an upcoming and severe danger, saying: No, my Lord, I warn you not to do any of this that I mentioned. Then the Turks forgot that all Your greatness and strength is embodied in your disappearance and not appearing to them, and that they did not believe in you except after they believed and submitted in peace. Their faith in you, which is the greatest thing in existence, and it is the basis for their belief in your divinity based

on not seeing you, and that the secret of your disappearance is the secret of your greatness, and it is the basis of their faith. Without that, their faith will have no meaning. And there is no existence. If you do that, you will spoil everything between us and destroy their faith in you. Indeed, their faith in you will not exist at all. If you confront them or appear to them, many things may be .revealed, and we do not want you to be weak in front of them

And Samson the sorcerer intervened in the dialogue and added in the same warning tone, saying: Of course, my lord, if you did that, you spoiled everything for us, and they will treat you as you were before in their eyes, just a tyrannical ruler, and your divine image that we drew for them and we put great effort into portraying it for them will disappear, so it is in your interest and ours to remain. Your divine image is hidden from the eyes, not to mention that if you appeared to them and listened to their demands and fulfilled them, they would increase their greed for you and be satisfied with anything you achieve for them. In addition, your divine image will disappear and you will go like a feather in the wind. They do. This decision is not in favor of your divinity at all.

.O my lord and we will lose everything we have

Antar hesitantly, with anxiety and confusion: But I am still afraid and unsure, and I do not know what is the solution to calm my .fears

Samson: Rest assured, my Lord, rest assured that there will be no fears if you carry out what the Minister (Qandil) and I have planned. In order to be assured, we will not suffice with light only to achieve this task, but rather we will seek help from within your palace with some assistant preachers for you and from your palace assistants who are allegedly empowered and knowledgeable preachers and scholars and your divinity Scholars, confident and certain, so that the people and residents of this part

of your planet (Antaroto) believe them and clothe them in the garment of piety, purity, righteousness and morals so that they sing your name and recite it day and night, and even make them meet with all those who believe in you at successive periods and repeatedly and continuously and pour into their ears the morning that you will not respond to them unless Turn away from their sins and leave them, and approach you as they should and as befits you, and that whatever they do, they are still negligent in the right of your divinity, but rather will make their color cry out of remorse for their negligence in your right, and on the contrary, they will increase their submission to you, not to obtain a demand, a wish, or a reward, but rather to escape from anger And from punishment, and this will be their greatest concern. Do you see, my Lord, how easy and easy it is, and there is no need for anxiety or fear? You will remain the only God, and there is no god but .You

Indeed, three of Antar's assistants were brought from inside his spacious palace, and they were trained in everything they had to say to the believers, in order for Antar to guarantee, in his new divine capacity, the continuity of their loyalty to him, and fear and anxiety would not return to him again. Who alerted Antar to promise them that good will prevail over them and they will become more favored and close to him in a greater way and that he will lavish upon them from his gifts and extravagance many and many. Two divisions, and of course, among them were many hypocrites and drummers, and the hands were kissing, and they were kissing them with those who were not convinced, but they wanted to reach the position and favor that these preachers had reached, and they wanted to be like them sycophants. ratifying, and whenever they saw one of the preachers, they rushed to their hands and kissed them, and these three preachers were divided among themselves into three sections. The first part was from the extremists, following in the method of preaching the necessity of complete loyalty and disavowal to the divinity of Antar, and the

necessity of obedience to him blind and dumb obedience, indisputable and hypocritical, and whoever does not obey and does, then woe to him. He will not escape punishment, whatever the reasons, if he violates the god Antar or fails in one of the rights of his obedience or neglects his duties towards the new god Antar the Strong, and that he will be rewarded and receive the great reward. And the reward and he will escape punishment. As for the second type or section, it is less strict and tries to tempt the righteous believers with methods different from the first type. It is a section that follows the method or approach of moderation, and he was always in his preaching to them telling them that Antar is only a merciful God who yearns for them and does not ask them for what is beyond their capacity and is tolerant of them. He allows them complete freedom and a comfortable life, and he does not want to restrict them to a long list of prohibitions and taboos that he hates or will punish them for doing them. Quite the opposite of the first type. This preacher tells them that their god Antar allows them many things that the hard-line preacher prevents them from, makes it available and allows them for them, and that he only wants from them His love and sincerity in obedience to Him, without making them hard on themselves. Rather, He wants them to get closer to Him, supplicate to Him, plead with Him, ask His forgiveness, and overlook anything they may have committed that might anger Him or deserve His punishment. And what they dream about. As for the third type, and what do you know about the third section or the third preacher, it depends on the method of seduction and temptation by proving that the Antar law, which is the Antar law that he wrote and wrote with his two generous hands, its chapters, but it is the greatest law and the most just thing that it is. I mean (a scientific miracle) and that it keeps pace with development, industries, and sciences, and this preacher was telling them in his sessions with them and his meetings in his gatherings with them, like his other colleagues, he was telling them that the Sharia of Antar that he wrote and imposed on them and ordered it to descend from the heights of the planet Antaroto, but it

spoke in advance about everything they do on the planet Anruto is one of the works of industry, pottery, clay, agriculture, hunting, and all forms of life, development, and civilization. Rather, it predicted advanced things that would happen in the planet Antaroto, and indeed it did, and all on the basis that he was convincing them that the Antar law was written long ago before Antar existed and before there was or the planet Antaroto was created from This is how the third preacher tried to persuade and seduce them in various ways and various methods of enticement and intimidation. Indeed, the three preachers managed to capture the hearts and minds of the believers and reached them and them by convincing them that submission to Antar is a sacred duty and that supplication and supplication to him is the core and basis of true faith. The believers among them are in this part of the planet Antarto, and the believers became diligent in attending preaching sessions, .sermons, and divine guidance

He is the first preacher, and (Maher), who is the second preacher, .and (Shaher), who is the third preacher

And one day, the middle preacher Maher was preaching to them, saying: As for after, thanks to God Antar, we seek help, and in Him we will always and forever remain believers and obedient and humble. Worship Him, and know, O brother believer, that the more humiliation, humiliation, supplication, and pleading to your God preoccupy you, and your interest in them is more important and more preoccupied than your need and wish that you ask for from God, the greater His satisfaction with you will be, and His response to you will be faster, and He will give you more than what you asked because you realize that your luck in your supplication will only be achieved through worship and humility to God, because humility is for God. Humiliation to your God, Antar, is what is required, and it is the proper and upright disposition by which your faith is distinguished from the faith of others, and it informs your God of the strength and severity of your faith or not. Because you, as a human being and as a human being, have

known that your human causes will not achieve your demands and wishes, and you will not be able to do so, and therefore you have resorted to the one who can, and that is God (it is all at its price and there is no sweetness without fire). Supplication is its core, which lies in humility and closeness to God, so that we can make him feel his value and greatness. As for this issue of response, it is up to him. He is the one who evaluates it according to your interest and what suits your interests. O believer, you do not know what suits you, and you do not know where is your interest. The purpose and this is the ultimate goal, so the believing servant must purify his intention if he wants to supplicate and reverence and seek his needs from God, and sincerity of intention will not be realized unless he is preoccupied with remembrance, glorification and glorification of God Antar for his need and wish that he asks his God to fulfill for him because he who pleases God and makes him feel a state of Satisfaction with this believer, and he feels his sincerity and loyalty, and that God is more important to him and more important than even himself and his needs and needs that .he wants to achieve in his life

Then one of the believers present and listeners added to this great sermon, saying: How do I supplicate to God Antar, and how do I ask Him for my need and my question? And he is hidden from me, and I do not see him as I used to see him while he was a former ?ruler before I knew that he was my God

The preacher (Maher) replied confidently, saying: As for you, dear believer, you knew that all of your faith will not be achieved and will not become existent if you see your God openly and in reality, because if that happens and you communicate with him, you lose your faith in its meaning. With his presence as a certainty even without being clearly present in front of you!!! The more God conceals, the more your faith increases, for the relationship .between them, dear believer, is a direct relationship

And the god Antar, as you know, dear believer, used to hide from the believers and his creation on the surface of this planet his divine being, and you used to see him as a ruler, but now he has the being of the divine self, and it is difficult for you believers and for all beings to bear his presence as a god in your nature. He knows that your nature as human beings differs from him as a higher entity outside the boundaries of space, and that you, as one of the existents, are subject to everything that is in the universe, and whatever applies within it of the systems of nature applies to you. You want to lose your faith, believer

The believer responded quickly and categorically refused: Of course, I do not want to lose my faith, as it is the most precious thing I have, and it is my weapon in the face of life on the planet (Antaroto), but I was only asking about the best way to .communicate with the god (Antar) without losing my faith

Preaching (skilled): All you have to do is sit alone in your room, meditating on a lonely night, wandering in the love of God, intervening in reverence and tranquility, then raise your hands to Him both while you are alone in your room or in your place of worship and temple, and ask Him for your need and I did not ask you, and address Him and converse with Him and He speaks as Talk to the people closest to you, and do not forget that your remembrance of Him, glorifying Him, and glorifying Him is more important to Him than your need. This increases the speed of achieving your demands, and this is your only luck. The most important thing you get from your supplication is (your true divine .(humility

A second believer from those sitting and listening to this large :crowd replied

And if my question and need is not fulfilled, should I continue to ???pray, or will I lose my faith after that

Maher: This is the secret of true faith, and this is the great deception that I met with you today only to warn you against it. The deception of supplication and its non-fulfillment is that damned Saman, O believers, and whom you have been deceived for all these years, always seeks to entrap you, create evil, and keep you away from your God. He deceives you and that he is not your real God and that he is not a God. O believers, you should beware of this evil deceit, as it is the first and greatest calamity and most of all that necessitates God's wrath. Then (Maher) turned to the believer who asks with enthusiasm and with his strength and confidence, saying: You will be an idiot, O believer, if you think that failure to come true This supplication is something that is not in your favor, or it is a bad sign, or it is a failure on the part of your God. On the contrary, you have to know that evil, all evil, was in your question, and that the wise God prevented you from this evil by not responding to you and preventing evil from you. You do not know your good, and He knows it more than you. God and He is your Creator. You may seek harm for yourself without realizing it due to the shortcomings of your mind and your lack of wisdom. You do not know, and He knows, and you do not appreciate, and He does. Therefore, you must know, dear believer and all believing men and women, that the most important thing in supplication and the most important thing that we benefit from, O believer, is to draw closer to your God, to be courteous to Him, to humility and submission. For a higher goal and higher than all your goals and most of your aspirations, it is the only thing that will guarantee you the survival of your faith and God's satisfaction with you, and most importantly, your humility, submission, closeness and reverence is the secret in God's forgiveness and His condoning all your sins and sins, so this goal must be the most important because it is useless to achieve anything In your life because you will be held accountable after your death for everything you have done and anger your God that he is with you until he counts your annihilation he will meet you in a place other than the planet Antarto and he will not save you from it until death



he is with you even when you are dead he will treat you in his way as a god and he will hold you accountable then so you must calculate this difficult day and your goal is to Your supplication is for God to be pleased with you, accept you, and accept you with Him after your annihilation and end, and for you to know, O servant who believes in your God, Antar, that your request is answered and fulfilled, and you do not know or know, because it is fulfilled in things much better than what you wished for, and it was evil for you. Scary or a violent disease or pushes you to do good that pleases him and makes him satisfied with you instead of your begging that you wanted to harm yourself without realizing and most important of all this and that dear believer that your begging in supplication is at its highest and best condition when it is postponed for you after your death with your annihilation and at that time you should be happy And oh there, because with this he wanted all good for you, he wanted true bliss for you, because he will achieve for you its time after your annihilation, and after you live with him in an eternal place, the life of eternity in which you will never perish then and only at its time he will remind you of every issue you asked him and did not achieve it in your life here mortal on a planet Antroto and I will bring it to you

In an unimaginable way, bigger and better than what you dreamed of here on the planet Antaroto. Rather, it erases from you everything you did against him and his anger at you, and every sin you committed against him from the day you were born on the planet (Antaroto). After this, dear believer and dear believer, you must yearn. For your death and love for your annihilation and for you to work for it and prepare the kit and know and not be sure that your supplication there is no god is in your favor in all circumstances even without it being fulfilled. your sins and attain true bliss in your immortal life only after the annihilation of your body and your death. And so the three preachers used to say and on the same principle they walked and the same words they planted and the resonant sentences were the same in every

meeting and sermon with the believers they used to say the same phrases and the same sentences and words with the difference in the degree of strictness of each of them and the style and approach of his plan and principle and the plot that every preacher relies upon according to the methodology that he walks on and takes Each of them pours out in their meetings, their expressions, their words and their speeches, as a waterfall pours into a river from the heights of the mountains, and how God would not care about you had it not been for your prayers, and how God's love and satisfaction lie when one of them tests and tests his loyalty to his God by afflicting him or allowing evil to harm him, for that is nothing but That he loves him and wants to hear his voice singing in the planet (Antaroto) while he is confiding to him and supplicating to him by saying (Oh my God) this is evidence of love, and on the contrary, whoever has his request answered and his request is fulfilled for him from his supplication, this is evidence of hatred!!! Why because God knows that he will stop communicating As soon as his question is fulfilled, and therefore he does not like his monologues, nor does he like anything from him, and he does not want to hear the voice of this believer!!! The condition of the believer in this has become as if he is between a rock and a hard place, words pounding his neck every day and night, as if the believers are between two parts of a mill that grinds them like hard grains of wheat. Grind well and soften it to be domesticated. Domestic animal. In one of the sermons, while one of the three preachers was explaining to them the importance of humiliation and humiliation in supplication, and how this makes God satisfied and increases his desire to fulfill the issue for its requester, suddenly the father of wisdom came standing and an eagle was sitting next to him as both of them were listening to the sermon. With confidence and sarcasm, you drip like poison drips from honey, saying: The issue is clear. And he reminds him of his strength and greatness, and how if it were not for this faithful dog, thieves would have stolen it at night, and he would continue to give him food and drink and praise him until this dog feels his

value and performs his role as a strong and loyal dog, and so on the same thing (if you have a need for the dog, say to him, sir) so quickly (Eagle) hid his face in his hands Trying to hide his laughter while he is holding it back like someone who is keeping a dangerous secret or a bomb about to explode. So the preacher turned to him while he was holding himself back, saying to him while he was rebuking him: What do you mean by your speech, Father of Wisdom, and what is the meaning of what you are ?aiming at

Abu al-Hikma: Oh Lord, the preacher, my intentions are innocent, and I swear to God Antar the Great that I meant nothing but clarification, simplification, and approximation in order to help you and bring you closer to what you aim for. What is meant by my words is that if the believer is ready to pet his dog and praise his strength and greatness in order to fulfill his request and his ?request like a dog, then what do you think of the greatest God

So the preacher did his best while he turned around, hiding his face from the audience, hiding his smile and laughing at the strange paradoxes of (Abu al-Hikma), then he turned his face towards the believers, saying firmly, he made a clear effort to do it, drawing his features on his wide, drooping lips, from which words slip like a ball rolls on a cold slab of ice, saying: Indeed, he utters what is correct, for God is more important than any being or creature by pleading and groveling, and He is the Powerful over .everything, the Giver, the answerer to every questioner

He added (Abu al-Hikma), saying in a tone that is not devoid of admonition, saying: But, my master preacher and my venerable sheikh, I reproached my Lord, the God Antar, the Powerful and the Wise, in some matters, and I would have liked to say what is going on and in my mind in front of you and between your hands, so that .I may rest and relieve some of my grief. delusion

Preacher: Bring what you have, O (Abu Al-Hikma)) Let us hear what is your complaint and remove this sadness and worry from your chest

Abu al-Hikma added, in tones of a voice dripping with a torrent of sorrow, and in a voice stinging like whips, saying: What grieves me the most, my honorable sheikh, the preacher, is what weighs on my chest. With humiliation and supplication in my supplications, for, sir, preacher, I am a gentle man, and I know that there may be those who are more delicate than me and more in need than me, but my situation is like the condition of every creature that God created. Here on the planet (Antaroto), and the creature is always weak and in dire need of its creator, and whoever has it other than .God feels it and its need and fulfills its needs and wishes

The preacher with enthusiasm and confidence: Of course, O father of wisdom, you do the right thing and the eye of reason, so who has a creature but its creator? He complains to him about his worries, so God hears his groaning and complaint and grants him what he asks for and wishes for. This is divine love, faith love, and the secret conversation that must be between the servant and .God

Abu al-Hikma, with sadness and in a tone that is not devoid of remorse: But between me and my heart, I regret my love and this love of faith, and I feel that I pity my situation and that my soul is very difficult for me and I pity it. My brain and thinking pity my condition and my condition in my humiliation, my supplications, my worship and my prayers, and even my eyes shed abundant tears and abundant sadness, not out of the intensity of faith, but rather out of the intensity of pity for me and my condition in that, and my belief in my God whom I converse with every night, as if there is no life for whom I call or converse, even my heart that is preoccupied And this, of course, is due to the intensity of faith, as

if my heart says this to me, with all remorse and sorrow, or I feel in my heart, apologizing to me for this faith and this divine passion of faith in a silent message, saying to me: This is my sin that I have committed against you, meaning by making me believe in God by heart and without us being sure of His divinity. Not with any evidence for fear that this would make me lose my faith, God forbid, of course. But my heart is sad because of my situation. My mind pities me from my God, who did not respond to me for a single day, or until one wish of what I ask was fulfilled. Wisdom is his speech, saying: I feel sometimes that I want to turn to this god and say to him: You are the reason and the most difficult for you when? In other words, when does my God, my glory, and my creator feel me, and his merciful heart softens my situation. So between my smile and my tears is one word or one gesture from him to me and to my situation in changing the entire course of things for the better. Of course, God is the source of goodness, unlike (the damned Saman). teary? Useless. That he was harsh when he was a ruler, he was far from us, arrogant and harsh on us, and now that it is difficult to see him and meet him is impossible by the act of faith, he said that he will be close by supplication and worship because he is merciful and merciful, he feels every slave of his and he feels every living being and every human being and it is not a condition that he sees the merciful because that would destroy the pillars Faith! But I see him now after he becomes near, yet he does not have mercy, and thus .distance is better and more merciful

The preacher rose up, angry at the words and censure of the father of wisdom, saying: What are you saying, you imbecile idiot? By God, had it not been for our God Antar who knows what is in the hearts, I now accused you of disbelief and heresy for this debauchery, immorality, and ingratitude that drips poison from your mouth. The holy place is a place of faith and closeness to the Most Merciful, the Merciful God. So he grabbed the clothes of Abu al-Hikma, where an eagle was sitting and the father of wisdom was

standing and speaking, so (Nasr) tried to pull him by his clothes secretly so that he would pay attention to his words and change them despite his conviction in them, especially after his experience .of supplication, humiliation and humiliation

And Abu al-Hikma quickly and cleverly added the usual satirist, trying to fix what his words had spoiled, and his stinging paradoxes jumped from his depths to the surface of his lips, which became a wide arena like the waves of the sea, and waves of words crashed over them, sarcastic words saying: I apologize for what I wasted, my honorable sheikh, the preacher, but the strength of my faith is what drives me and calls me to admonish. And admonition for the amount of love and greed of love, and this love of faith is what pushes me to address my God through you, .my sheikh, the preacher, because you are a man of his men

Antaroto) You guide them to him, so I chose you as a mediator ) between me and him after my continuous attempts to pray to him failed. I knew that you are God, and I know completely that you are closer to me than my jugular vein, and I am a complete believer. With what the foolish among us did, and I ask him (Does it satisfy you, my God, to leave a group and a group of patched up bastards and deceived fools to set up and deceive people and speak in your name and distort your image or patch it up as they please? Sometimes we believers see the preacher, I mean (one of them portrays you in a fierce image and makes you the god of its evil For fighting, jihad, and bloodshed, and he tells us, we believers, that this is the highest degree of faith as long as it is for your eyes and in your path, and he says that you are harsh, do not have mercy, and do not forgive those who neglect chanting and chanting your name and forget or associate with your law and your holy book This is one of the taboos, and it inherits hypocrisy in the heart and diminishes the importance of faith. It also makes us understand that, O God, Antar (Al-Antari), you do not have mercy

and do not forgive those who forget you and do not repent for that, and he puts for us a long list of prohibitions and taboos that you completely reject as a god and that necessitate your anger and deserve your wrath if the believer does not repent of it. It will often take him out of your circle of faith.

Then another one comes to tell us the exact opposite, so he turns the tables on the head of the other who disagrees with him in opinion and tells us that you only love our happiness and comfort for us, and that our comfort and happiness are other things besides worshipping you. Good for you, and that you, as a god, do not want your creatures to do anything but love you and remember you, and that you remain still in their hearts, present in them and in the minds of your worshipers or slaves who believe in you, and that you only want them to remember you and worship you without addition or subtraction. And he surprises us with his smiley face with a list of permissible things that Your Majesty, Your Majesty, has made permissible for us and that you have legislated for us, saying with confidence that the basic principle in things is their permissibility and not their prohibition. Or rather, a third, like a soldier in the midst of a military battle with all rigor and impudence, I mean with all frankness and confidence, saying to us and granting us the confidence that we, the believers, lacked in the midst of confusion and astonishment. By the weapon of knowledge to expose it in our faces, and I mean, of course, the weapon of enlightened knowledge, which only everyone who is ignorant of it denies it. By now, God had known him beforehand, and that he is more knowledgeable than anyone with knowledge on the surface of the planet (Antaroto), and he proves to us with scientific and civilized evidence the extent of your intelligence, your ability, your knowledge, and your development that preceded everything. You entrusted us with all the inconveniences, I mean the scientific miracles that always incapacitate and dazzle us, but in the end we dive into a deep sea of conflicts between all parties and differences between all spectra, so confusion kills us between

the words of this and that and the rejection of this and the approval of that!! A straw, trying to save himself by any means, whatever the price, as a result of intimidation and enticement, which did not generate in our souls anything but torture. Therefore, I want to ask and say through this letter of mine, asking (Does this happen satisfy you, O my God, and that what happens is permissible for you and you desire it for a reason or for a wisdom that we do not know and do not We teach her?!! And I want to ask my God admonishing him as well, and say to him: Does it please you, my God, to make these fragmentation take our money and what we have of our daily sustenance and spend it on the pretext that they do it in your name and for you and for your sake even though you are independent of us and in your hand are the treasuries of the ..... universe and you are the rich and we are the poor to you

Is it acceptable to You, O my God, that we spend more than we can bear of the arduous effort and spend and spend a lot of what we have in order to draw near to You with acts of worship that cost us much more than we can bear and abundant money just because we hope that You will be pleased with us and undo our sins and forgive us the sins that deserve Your wrath, for we spend a lot and spend despite poverty And stinginess in order to obtain your satisfaction, although most of us are simple and poor to you. We live on subsistence. Does this satisfy you, O merciful and just ?God

Would it please you that a gang that speaks in your name controls us and seizes what we have to spend for their whims under the pretext that they are building us places, centers and booths for fatwas to seduce us through them with what is right and wrong?? And what pleases you is what does not satisfy you, and in the most trivial and simple things that we learned when we were young without needing them? Life is often the best teacher for us. Finally, I would like to conclude this verbal message with an answer or a strong response that I denounced to a non-believing infidel who had dared, with all insolence, ungratefulness, and



debauchery, to ask me after spending nearly half of his money for the sake of your pleasure, O my God, and said to me in amazement and boasting!!! : Are we the ones who will spend on God, or is it supposed and certain that He will provide us with !!!!!sustenance, money and everything

But, my honorable preacher, I overruled him and said to him immediately and with confidence: O ungodly infidel who has no faith in God (we will first spend what we have on God, then we will pray for him with an answered supplication and humiliating humiliation, and after that he will provide for us. And the supplication is answered only (the distance of the track), and we all know the crowding on the road, the long distances, the difficulty of providing transportation means and their crowding, so you have your excuse, O God, and you are of course capable of everything. I hope, my God, that my words do not make you angry, for they are from some of what I have with my groans and a drop in the ocean of my groaning and my expectations. (Your opponent, the Prophet, do not get angry with me). (And may he be your ruler) May you, O dear God, be well, healthy, and safe, keep them away .from all evil and all regret

All the believers present had nothing but strong applause after the speech of (Abu Al-Hikma), which covered and obscured everything that the preacher was saying and trying to fill in their minds and .minds

So the preacher looked at them fragments with looks from which anger dripped with poison and filled it, and just as a snake fills its .mouth with poison before it will not exhale it

Are we in a theater where you clapped with this clapping, and is it a play you are watching in front of you? Or have you forgotten that you are in a sacred religious place for preaching and worship? And he kept pounding it and inspiring them with the whips of his words that were revealed to them like the blows of a whip,

declaring his anger and wrath and telling them that the god Antar will be angry with them and that he is present as their Creator. And rebuke, and how the one God created them from nothing, and He is the one who provides for them, and He is the one who protects them, and His ever-watchful eye is the one who takes care of them? All of this, and the father of wisdom stood, and fear filled his stomach, until he almost vomited his fear and desire, so he was like someone who filled his stomach with salty water from the severity of his thirst, then wanted to vomit it again from the bitterness of its taste. So the preacher said to him while he was muttering incomprehensible words about his anger at the father of wisdom, had it not been for Antara wanting him to laugh people and relieve them of what he left, and he said to him

The god Antar forgave you in advance because his mercy preceded his wrath and commanded that no one should harm you because he sees you as a light-blooded man who does not intend to offend

Abu al-Hikma rejoiced from his joy, and he bowed and bent many times as if he were a bamboo stick from his joy, saying: Thank you, thank you. All credit goes to the great God Antar, and to you also, O great preacher, I thank you for the intensity of his generosity and the vastness of his grace. But simple people like them find it difficult to explain this, and they may misunderstand, so I wanted to clarify the picture, but in a way that pleases and entertains them

The preacher smiled with satisfaction and breathed a sigh of relief after the duties of loyalty and obedience presented by Abu al-Hikma and said: Sit down, O Abu al-Kama, to hear the virtue and importance of supplication. It is clear that your faith needs an increase in strength. Rather, they surrender their command to their great God, Antar, the Merciful, the Compassionate, the Generous

So Abu Al-Hikma sat down, and calm covered his features, and tranquility covered his distressed face, and then he took (Nasra), a friend, to pat him quietly on the shoulder, as if he was consoling him, feeling his condition, and being patient with him

Then the preacher went on guiding his great sermon to the crowd of believers present sitting in front of him, and he began to say to them

Fools, you idiots, for you to know that this supplication that you are doing is in your hands like a treasure that you are heedless of. In fact, you will be amazed at my words after you realize that this treasure that is in your hands works hard in the abode of truth, the abode of survival, and not in the abode of annihilation

The preacher straightened up in his seat and looked at them with a sly smile, saying: 'This treasure will rain upon you from a great shower of goodness when your prayers are not answered and !!!!when their desires are not fulfilled

So the faithful attendees looked at him, and everyone opened his mouth in amazement. Then the preacher added with confidence: I know that you are surprised at my words, and that you are angry or indignant for not answering your prayers, because you do not know, and the truth is that you do not understand and do not understand. This supplication is specially designed to benefit you, O believer, in all his situations, whether it is fulfilled for you now or not. Rather, at other times it is fulfilled for you, and you are the severity of your ingratitude to your God and your denial of His bounty. You do not feel that you are denying that!! And before you ask and wonder about the meaning of what I am saying, I will tell you that I will explain to you what you do not know about the matter of answered supplication, that you, dear believer, if I pray to you, your matter will not deviate from three things. First, if your supplication is fulfilled in this mortal life, you will be happy and rejoicing. In many cases, your joy, which was in vain in the

beginning, will vanish and evaporate with the wind when you know that the matter that you spent the night praying and worshipping to achieve was nothing but a deceptive mirage and a deceptive illusion, and that it is the greatest calamity wrapped in leather. Smooth, smooth, speckled beard, or it is like poison in honey, and after that you regret when regret is useless. Hence the divine wisdom in that God prevented you from responding because he does not want to walk in your foolishness and go along with you in your stupidity. If he had achieved what you wanted, you would now be in the news. Therefore, God prevented you from answering the prayer. And you, who denied your existence, sat mocking, complaining, getting angry, declaring your rejection, speaking out loud, and making your objection famous for your bravado, instead of thanking God for the blessing of not answering Him, instead of being certain that He has mercy on you with His vast mercy and includes you with His compassion and great .generosity

As for the second thing, it is that the supplication may come from your broken device, which is full of sins and transgressions, and committing everything that angers God. You are supplicating while you are contaminated with all these sins, so you are like someone seeking a ray of sun in a dark night! Does this make sense!? Does your God respond to you while you are a corrupt device that commits all the sins that corrupted it? Of course not. From his generosity, God gives you a period in order to fix your device and be patient with you and not harm you. However, you are never convinced and surrender yourself to Lucius (the damned Saman who deludes you that God is not a true God and that therefore he .does not respond

The third matter (the divine call), which is that God calls you, O believer, when he does not answer your supplication. You do not understand that it is a divine call from your God, so that you will continue to tune in the universe with His name because He loves you, O believer, and wants to hear His name from your sweet

mouth. Therefore, he offers you an invitation so that you keep remembering him and preoccupying him with his supplication and mentioning his name about your needs, so he will be pleased with you and tune him in by mentioning his name, and here is the important thing (you are in this state when you realize that it is a call from your God so that you keep remembering his name and a message from him to you because he loves you and asks you for more love that he needs And the kindness that God wants and desires, then you will be preoccupied with remembering Him and you will forget your need and your request, which is what is required! And your goal in this case will be love between your God, meaning between the beloved and the beloved, and then you will be satisfied with everything that God swears to you and you will forget the matter of supplication, and whatever He gives you is good for you, and then God will be satisfied with you A satisfaction that you cannot imagine, and because of the intensity of his satisfaction, he will delay the supplication for you to the remaining abode, and you know, dear believer, as I explained and explained to you that after your death and your annihilation, a soul will go to another world with your God (Antar), and you will live another life that differs from the one you are living now. One day, sooner or later, you will end up in it as a piece of ice melts and ends.

Either your other life is the remaining immortal that you will live in differently from who you are now. Therefore, if your God loves you, do you imagine that He will achieve something for you in a meager and finished mortal life like this life that you are in. Now, or is it better for you to postpone your desires to the immortal, eternal life, so that the benefit of supplication is strong, protected, and achieved in the fullest way, and you benefit from it forever, and it is not a temporary benefit that will end after a long or short period. I learned that delaying the supplication does not stop only when the supplication is fulfilled in the life that remains to the fullest and for eternity, but that the matter reaches much further than that.

Because God also delays the response of the supplication in order to transcend your sins in order to forgive you for your sins for the sin you committed in exchange for every unanswered supplication. And that, of course, is in the afterlife when you stand before him to hold you accountable for what you did in the meager mortal life that you are in now, O poor believer, to his mercy, who is thirsty and in need of his kindness and generosity. Then the preacher sighed after he finished his speech, saying: Have you seen, O foolish believer, who does not realize the greatness and wisdom of your God, how your God is more merciful to you than to yourself

Since he gave you this treasure that works in your hands to generate profit for you in all cases, you are the guarantor of the gain. With the wisdom of supplication, you will be the winner in all cases and the guarantor of salvation in all matters. The supplication works with you, and also the failure to respond to it is evidence of abundant goodness, and that you will obtain your great luck from an invitation. Your God Almighty. See you

The believer's affair with supplication is all good. Then the preacher leaned forward while looking at them with a question covered by malice and with a look that radiated cunning and cunning, saying: Now, dear believer, do you want your supplication to be answered now, or do you want forgiveness for your sins, saving the value of your supplication, and investing it for you in your eternal life? ? Do you want a dream to come true for you that you find a scary nightmare, even if you do not know, or do you want to keep the evil of this damned nightmare away from you by not fulfilling your request

So all the seated believers looked at each other, and Abu al-Hikma looked at him with a sarcastic smile that glimpsed or almost waved from between his lips had he not seen fiery looks as if they

were warning signs emanating from the eyes of the preacher while he was looking at him. He manages his sarcastic laughter and the preacher's warning to him with the sparkle of his eyes and the sharpness of his gaze. And soon a few seconds passed until all those present cheered and chanted in the name of their God, the Greatest, the Greatest, God is the Greatest, Antar. His head as a warlord came out victorious, feeling the euphoria and pleasure of .victory

## Chapter Eight (greedy and imposter)



After the news of the three preachers (Qaher and Mahrushaher) spread and filled Arjar (Kawkab Antartu) and the far and near became wanting them and they had followers who came to them from all sides and consulted them in all matters so that hardly one of them presents any matter of his public and private life and all its details except that he consults the preacher in what It is valid or permissible or not, and what satisfies Antar, God and the ruler at the same time, and what does not please Him, necessitates His wrath and punishment, and deserves His wrath and torment, each of course according to his inclinations, belief, and direction. Peace, greetings, and prayers be upon them. They are the mediator, like the envoy of peace to the worlds on the planet (Anrito), the sender (Nour), as the preachers had told them that their new god and their blessing (the god Antar intends to send other messengers to them after the messenger (Nour) and that he is only the first of the messengers and that there is a list Others he will send and that he will inform the preachers of the names of his envoys and delegates in the list of names to alert people in places of worship and guide them of the necessity of mediation between them and their God because he may be exhausted or preoccupied with matters of divinity and the grave tasks of deism that befell him and made him restless and sleep from his eyes with his watchful eye that does not sleep and heedless that does not sleep His servants,

I mean never about his servants, and yet he is busy and tired, so this poor Antar God always wants someone to carry the burden of the huge divinity tasks for him, and therefore it was necessary for this class of Antar worshipers, who chooses commitment as the book was revealed, and chooses to harden himself and even endow him to exert the effort in Worship, and even giving himself and his life, striving to raise the banner of drumming, pardon me, I mean (worship), groveling, and supplicating to his Antar god,



Antar, was obligatory upon him, and automatically of his own accord. Antar, exalting and glorifying him, and with this, the section or branch that fits him in this great science, the science of (drumming), is the preacher who is always ready (conquering), the omnipotent, as he is the one who fits with the ideas of this class of servants and slaves, so you always find them gathering around him asking and wondering to be assured of their condition with God The ruler and the divine ruler are Antar, and they agree on the fundamentals of worship and religion, so that they know what is permitted and what is forbidden to them. The ready preacher (Qaher) lists for them all kinds of prohibitions, taboos, and permissible ones in a long list, and answers all their inquiries. He grieves for himself as if the caring God, Antar, is evil or cruel. He must terrify his servants and scare them to worship Him with all their might, and they expend in His expensive and cheap way and strive for that. Nothing but the happiness of his servants, whom he is the ruler of in the first place, and he does not want from them anything but a few simple acts of worship that do not make them hard and do not tire them. Antar Al-Hunoun, who allows them a lot of pleasures and luxury and does not prevent them except for a little and a very little, because as he says, they are the second preacher (Maher), the principle in things is forgiveness and analysis, as if he wanted to tell them (limit your comfort) there are no rules, no gods, not even slaves, and this was a great comfort for them He makes them feel the tolerance, simplicity, and moderation of this Antar religion, and that it is not strict, making things difficult for them, and it is not lax or lenient to the point of laxity or debauchery, because of its name, the god Antar al-Antar. Far from this, this is why this class of slaves tended to ask the preacher (Maher al-Shater), who was good for him and weaved what was cut off and connected. He patches up for them what has been ruined of their thoughts and what they have been perplexed about, and He gives them drink of bitterness as though he has testified without realizing it, and He puts in it sugar, sweetness,

grace, kindness, the time of faith, and the mercy of the Most Merciful, God

Antar, so they tend to him and follow his words in all their affairs, in every small and large, until they reach the optimal way that pleases God Antar, so that they sleep with peace of mind and feel comfortable. But they do not want to forget the solid religion, and it would have been dear to them that science, culture, civilization and urbanization took them into its deep sea, and this knowledge concealed them in the abyss of knowledge and abyssal enlightenment, so suddenly they find themselves having moved away from the strong rope of religion that always pulls them from the depths of the sea of knowledge, light and enlightened knowledge to the horizons of faith Eternity, its spiral paths, its mysterious magic, and its dark labyrinths that increase human faith over faith. Therefore, they used to adore this mixture and this wondrous mixture that does not make them forget the sweetness of their ignorance.

From the sea of this deep knowledge and to save them from its bright light so that their hearts would not be blinded and the lights of their insights would not be extinguished, but the rational preacher (Shaher Al-Shadid) always knew what they wanted and fulfilled what they wished for,, and for this he devoted all his efforts and all his messages to such people and he was always extending to them the ropes of faith and taking their hand to the path The Most Merciful and draws them from the sea of this thick knowledge to remind them always that this knowledge or that is the work of the Most Merciful God Antar Al-Antari, who was and still is aware of all this knowledge before they knew it and that all their knowledge is but a drop in the seas and oceans of His sciences that He spoke about and even caused Finding it and mentioning it

in his law that he wrote, and which the preacher (Shaher) used to inform them about, the lessons of preaching and guidance, so they were very happy with this, and they were relieved and reassured that their knowledge would not distance them from their faith, but rather it is sticky and attached to it, but that both of them are twins (because it was divided into two halves) and both are complementary to the other, so their god is Antar He is almost a scientist, but rather a moving mass of science embodied in an entity with a ruling deity. Rather, it is science embodied, if the expression is correct. This matter greatly pleased Antar, who was pleased with the news of the three preachers' control over the minds of the faithful slaves who were satisfied with him and with his followers. Samson was not

He and the minister (Qandil) were less happy and pleased than Antar, and they all drank the toast of the great victory, especially after the sorcerer Samson asked Antar to print copies of his sacred law, the chapters of which Samson and his minister Qandil wrote for him, and your love for him the dramatic plot of the divine position with an infernal plan became With the passage of time, everyone has a glorious belief that there really is a god named Antar, and that he is no longer just the ruler of the planet, the planet Antaroto only, and that he is the only true god of whom they were heedless, and that when the moment came and the zero hour struck, this god came out to them and revealed his leg, himself, and himself . In order for the plan to be more accurate, Antar carried out what he (the magician Samson) asked of him, and he printed the part that he wrote of his tolerant law and distributed copies of it to all believers. Al-Majeed did not fall short of the preachers in places of worship, and they played their role to the fullest extent, and made them understand to the faithful slaves that this tolerant Sharia is not the last end, there are other parts of it, and this is only the beginning of rain

And because each of the conquerors is skilled and famous, he has his own method of calling and he has his method of persuasion,

the origins and corridors of the exits and entrances of religion, worship and faith, which each of them has always found the foundations of patching. Especially by the oath that followed him from the first class of faithful slaves, who used to kiss his hand whenever they saw him and sit like students in the hands of their teacher and the children in the hands of his father and guardian of their grace and command, submissive to him obediently while he was sitting on the chair explaining to them and explaining and patching what was difficult for them and beyond understanding. Confused or rejected by reason and logic, he had an answer for every question and an explanation for every inquiry

The interpretation of Tafsir is not a patchwork. It only bandaged the wounds of the wounded heart and crooked logic and its interpretations, which some call patches, but in fact it bandaged the wounds of the bereaved mind and the shocked logic. Qaher, despite his intensity, quick anger, and nervousness, was often reprimanding himself for his outbursts and estrangements with other believers, and regretted many times what might come from him of anger. The strangest thing is that despite his faith and his alleged righteousness, he was foul-tongued, sharp-tempered, and temperamental, but he was a lot. Regret for his anger, therefore, was rarely what you would find among others. He used to combine isolationism and a sociable person, so he had hypocrisy and flattery, which made him present in joys and sorrows to win the favor of Antar's men, politicians, and soldiers, and he took gifts from them and many of them lavished gifts on him because of his abundance of hypocrisy and his closeness to them and Antar in their image. However, if he was alone to himself, he would enjoy his vacation, and if he found an opportunity that did not require or need him to spend and get close to the officials and those in positions in Antar's court, he chose solitude immediately, as if he was throwing a greater burden on his shoulders, and a stone on his chest was sighed on his chest for a long time. Contrary to

Maher, who was skilled in seducing the believers, and he was approaching them with the kindness, tenderness, and mercy of the god Antar, who is more merciful and tender than a mother to her son, and what tempts them most is the simplicity of worship, closeness, and worship of the god Antar, and that he does not have to be burdened and hardship, and he only wants happiness and enjoyment for them. Planet Antroto and not to deprive themselves of enjoying life on the back of their planet, and his evidence for that was that God is moderate in his requests and requirements, and that his worship is based on moderation, and that it is based on moderation, tolerance, and grace, and that he hates extremism and extremism favored by the preacher (Qaher) and he always censured and criticized him and said class The faithful slaves who are loyal to him that he is dissatisfied with him and he is discontented and resentful, and he always liked to mingle with the believing slaves and people and you always find him present everywhere willingly and unnecessarily to show the grace of his call and clarify the innocence of his intention and that religion and true worship are based on tolerance, moderation and love of people and mixing with people and their love He is one of the pillars of religiosity and basic worship, in order to win by this many followers and loyal to him, they must be many, even if they are from the rabble. And he was happy when he saw them submissive and believable and in the good deeds and rewards that rained down on them from the god Antar if they worshiped him and were loyal to him.

Likewise, he was the same A compelling situation with a difference, as the weapon of anger and divine punishment was brandished in his face most of what he wished them with wishes, promises, and reward, but he relied heavily on intimidation, terror, and punishment, and he believed that their fear of God's Antar and the ruler also at the same time was much more important than the softness and tolerance that he was calling for (the preacher is

skilled Because the fear of God is the basis of worship and weeping is awe of Him and hope for His pardon and transgression for mistakes and sins and expending the precious and precious to please Him and loyalty and innocence to exalt His status and His word is much more important so he would attract them with such talk and terrify their hearts and deal woe to them His phrases and recklessness mocked Pharaoh, seeking and even greedy for forgiveness for their sins and mercy for them in order to save each of them from the wrath of the god Antar and his punishment. As for the third, and how do you know what the third is, he was the preacher (Shaher) Shaher, the one who keeps pace with development, dances, drums for knowledge, and honks, but on the condition that he connects it with faith and religion, so it will be knowledge with the taste and flavor of religion, and religion with the taste of knowledge. In God, he knows that those who fear God are among His servants, the scholars, and that the scholars are the inheritors of the divine messengers and envoys from among the prophets. This is what (Shaher) used to say, and he was even more certain and poured into the ears of the believers with his words, and those who listened to him were among the faithful servants, the owners of the third category who love science and civilization and follow development.

But he fears for his great faith to shake and tremble under his feet in front of the huge giant of knowledge, or to collapse from the heights of the lofty mountains of faith, descending downward before the strong, destructive pickaxe of knowledge, which may destroy this lofty mountain, or which the believer sees as such, and the mountain of his faith collapses above his head. So he wonders what to do. The believer in this case, and how does he confront this huge scientific genie, that he is a strong savage that unsheathes his sharp, serious claws with all frankness, clarity, logic, and transparency, so that faith is smashed and thrown to the

ground, and throws him to death to move him.. What a bitter bewilderment that deprived our eyes

The believer does not want to sleep well, but the solution is here and rest is here, and here the mind finds its rest from the trouble of accursed thinking and the heart of all believers is relieved when the strong and solid preaching is famous. The one who unsheathes the weapon of knowledge not in the face of religion, but rather to help the believers with it and did not save them from the punishment of God that torment Damn.

When the preacher (Shaher) unsheathes his strong and solid sword, all the believers who are lovers of knowledge and religion together fall to him. He has the magical and comforting solution, provided that you remain and remain clinging to the strong rope of religion and tighten its bond over your heart so that the accursed thinking does not unravel it. This is how the preacher (Shaher) was always explaining to the believers in his lessons of faith and preaching his spiritual notes that exude the scents of sweet knowledge with which he touched their hearts and held on to them.

Their hearts and minds are together before their noses, and they vanish and wander in the depths of knowledge, faith and scientific faith! And he tells them that God is not worshiped out of ignorance, in an open attempt to convince them that worship is stronger, better, more influential, and has a higher status with God Antar when it comes from knowledge and scientific analyzes and at the same time faith!!!! And subjecting these scientific ideas to faith even if the principles of faith and religion are illogical!! But the mill of faith (strong and chaste) grinds under its molars all scientific

ideas and mixes them with religious beliefs, so that it becomes a (public) and thus the believer does not lose his faith in the face of conflict and intense fighting with the iron sword of justice, and in this way the third preacher (shaher) guarantees the third class of believing slaves Doesn't their ignorance melt, I mean (their faith), like a piece of snow under the bright golden sun, which is in the flames of knowledge blazing and fiery, so you find it sometimes convincing them that knowledge and what they hear and do not see of its achievements around them in all parts of the planet (Antaroto) from other people, peoples and other places on the back of our great planet (Antaroto) is nothing but a means of worshiping the God of Antar, even if others in it still do not know and do not discover it nor do they believe in it, but they are just arrogant and arrogant and arrogant in disbelief. As for this science, in its reality, it is a means of worship.

And knowledge is only a means to get closer to God and increase in faith. This is the role of true knowledge. And you find him at other times reading pages from the book of the holy God and the revered ruler (Antar) the Code of Hammurabi, and he interprets and explains it to them as scientific information of faith cooked and painted and that it drips knowledge and that Scientists who search for knowledge and various sciences discover what is written in the sacred law (Anturabi), they never add. And all these sciences are already explained in the sacred law, which is full of knowledge and stacked, and the skilled preacher (Shaher) only has to explain it to them and explain it to the faithful servants These sacred sciences, which are at the same time scientific!!! And do not be surprised, O believers, for you are slaves, and therefore you must be your God and your master, loyal and obedient, and in this you never debate, for knowledge is never alien to faith, for both of them agree and are similar, for they are twins that are inseparable, even if they are both in logic and scientific thinking do not agree.



(Saman) God is worshiped with knowledge and we realize it when we decipher the hieroglyphs of His knowledge that are engraved and preserved in the law of the Most Merciful, the God, Antar, the Great, the Most Merciful, the Beneficent, and then you will realize how despicable you are, O man, in front of the genius, knowledge and civilization of the Most Merciful, the Great God, the Antari (Antar), the God-king, the ruler of mankind and the elves, this is how he used to dictate to them Always the preacher (Shaher) and obeyed by those believers who love knowledge and God and religion are faithful to him and loyal to him. Therefore, they were in love with the words and sermons of (Shaher) and fond of him. Why not, he comforts their hearts and calms and calms their minds so that they no longer collide with the barrier of science and logic, so they feel after his speech that they are comfortable and believers are knowledgeable, civilized and among the good. They gather and no longer disperse between their faith and their knowledge! And between the contradictory they gather and relax and never return to thinking, and this is what (Shaher) was striving for. His words reassured them when he, in turn, was showing them his dissatisfaction with the other preachers, and that he was not satisfied with their style and thinking, and that they did not care about science and its inimitability and depended on what the first others said, but they avoid science, but he sees science as an indivisible part of faith that should not be overlooked, so this type of slave was He is pleased with the words of (Shaher Kira) and reassures him, and he, in turn, knows what they want, so he achieves them in order to win them as believers and to ensure that he does not strip himself

The alleged belief is thanks to knowledge, and therefore the believers turn away from it. Thus, the three preachers agreed not to agree and appear to be different, because this is how the plan was drawn and the known dramatic grain, but with whom is it known and understood?? Of course, at Antar and his followers,

the sorcerer (Samson and his minister Qandil, in whom Antar and convinced him, especially the sorcerer Samson, who had the greatest and strongest impact on Antar, so Antar did not move a step nor the power of his finger or think about anything except after permission and planning from the sorcerer Samson, who used methods of deception, magic and sorcery In all the affairs of Antar, who was without Samson, he is worth nothing, and his magic and deceit are still on him, just like Cinderella after twelve o'clock after midnight! Therefore, he persuaded Samson, who was the owner of this initiative that he persuaded Antar with, with great encouragement from Minister Qandil, that he should make the three preachers celebrate and confirm this The concept of the faithful slaves and make them in

Almost a permanent labyrinth, but without realizing it, and this is the point that each of the three types of believing slaves thinks that he is right and that he has complete certainty of what he should do regarding his faith, and that his faith alone is the right faith and the right belief, and everything else is nonsense in Nonsense, and therefore he lives deceived in a maze from which he never gets out and keeps spinning in the orbit of this maze forever until his life ends and he lives between the stick and the carrot, i.e. punishment and reward. And he cannot get out of this closed circle around his neck tightly, otherwise woe to him and deprivation of all bliss, and nothing will await him except torment and misery. What a well-thought-out plan and deception that Samson planned and thought of with him and a lamp, and the three preachers implemented it with masterful precision and mastery until they convinced all the believing slaves that they were with him Some of them are different and contradictory, although in reality they are quite the opposite, for they are similar, similar in their interests, and agree in their goals in mastering the trick of faith, that magic trick and the painted trick that has deceived all kinds of believing slaves who have become day and night memorizing, reading, and even sanctifying in the Holy Book, the book of the god Antar. (The

Law of Hammurabi), which he imposed on them throughout the planet Antaroto, and every type of believing slave interpreted it according to what the preacher wanted, whom the slave chose for himself, and according to what he dictated to him in his preaching and his religious and faith lessons that convinced each type of these slaves that he was walking on the path of true and correct faith. The right path, and the game of faith between the believer and the Most Merciful continues to spin and spin in the orbit of my faith, claiming that it is from light, just like a game of cat and mouse, and this magic word is the key to the secret and a lifeline from all evil. Al-Buraq deceitful gold is only the superficial veneer and a veil that obscures thinking, reason and logic under the pretext of alleged faith and imaginary paradise (Paradise is hell, red, all colors are gold, veneer) and faithful slaves of all kinds and sects remained in this state and began to revere (the Code of Hammurabi) so reverently that it became more precious to them Even from their children and the children of their fathers, they walked in the path drawn for them accurately. Which increased Antar's happiness a lot, to happiness, joy, and joy, the greatest joy and the highest degree of pleasure, because of the success of his plan and the effect of his trick, thanks to the thoughts of Samson the magician, who kept laughing and giggling with him and Antar as they drank together the toast of victory, and their laughter was filling the corners of the great, majestic Antar palace until the walls were almost torn open with joy and joy. Rejoicing in the victory shown in the game of faith and faithful servants

## Chapter Nine (Scarecrow)



The happiness of (the light) of the Messenger was great when the followers of the new religion and the new God became spread everywhere and in all regions and countries of the planet Antaroto, which the new god of the planet Antaroto (the god Antar) singled out for him. And the difference that they claimed was between them to tighten their grip and impose their control on the believers, and they raised their position among the inhabitants of the planet (Antaroto), thanking and indebted for that great credit to Antar, the new god, whose happiness with what was happening was not less than their happiness and his ecstasy exceeded their ecstasy, Antar became the official god of the planet Antroto, which is recognized not by the entire planet, but by the believers, the slaves of its followers, who believe in it and drum for it, either because they are hypocrites, deceivers, or naïve in the sense of believers who believe in it, and by it they are united and submissive to this religion, but as usual, every group or herd must have fearful or some opponents of this thought.

Or that religion, and a tone of dissonance must appear between the tones, or so it appears because it is a tone that plays a melody other than the usual melody, and it repeats a hymn other than that which is repeated by the herd of believers who worship ascetics and who have become devoted to Antar and loyal to him. He changed the melody of the herd, which he had become accustomed to in recent years, and it became a sacred duty, but the strangest thing about this dissonant tune was that the one who played it and chanted its melody was the same one who was one of the most faithful to God and the two sons of Antar al-Antari, and one of the most staunch believers and those who are conservative and adherent to the faith.

The same young man (Arif) is a young man in his twenties. This young man was the only grandson of (Nisr). His grandfather, Nisr, raised him after the death of his father and mother. I was usually made of clay and pottery that was used by all the inhabitants of the planet Antarto, as they depended on it for their lives, and if necessary, they would make or ask an eagle to make some statues for them that they used to bless and weave around them myths and legends, as if they were saying that they were the spirits of evil gods and metamorphosed. This is the pattern that he makes for them (an eagle that is very knowledgeable, and sometimes they are blessed by it because it avoids them the wrath of God, or it seeks and causes, as an amulet of luck, to bring sustenance, goodness and death to them because it is worn by the spirit of the gods, the gods of goodness!

Of course, these concepts had changed to some extent after the spread of the alleged Antar divinity, especially after the first envoy (Nour) made a tremendous effort with the slave believers, which only brought a few fruits that increased, grew, grew, and

blossomed until it became a fruitful tree after, thanks to the help of (the three preachers, Maher and Shaher). and Qahir) who became the stars of the Antarian society on the planet Antaroto, but the effects and remnants of the past remained stuck in the minds of the believers, and they considered that these statues were a spiritual medium with a divine whiff of the greatest and only God, the original God, from whom all the small machine with its sacred spirits that fluttered over them was found and emanated It emanates from the spirit of the god Antar and is clothed in these statues that they request specifically for this purpose to be blessed with, and they ask them to supplicate and mediate through the spirits of their god Antar to forgive them if they sin and reward him if they deserve the reward and be pleased with them and not obligate his wrath and wrath upon them.

Although Antar rejected this idea at first and opposed it utterly because he was afraid that the faithful slaves would forget him and worship these clay statues, Samson convinced him that this issue was completely in his favor, as this idea supports the idea of creation from clay that Samson the Magician was promoting through the three preachers. (Skilled, famous, and omnipotent

And he commanded Antar to ask them to do so, since Samson ( the magician was secretly making human forms and casting his spells and magical talismans on them to make them serve him and make them move like human beings completely or delude all believing slaves that they move with a magic trick after he puts it in front of them in the roads and streets and thus proves that there is a creation of Clay, of course, was promoting through the three sermons that Antar was the one who created it and breathed into it from His spirit in the same way that He created all the inhabitants

of the planet Antaroto while they were in their mothers' wombs, and that their origin is from clay, thanks to Antar.

Therefore, there is no objection to every believer believing that Antara is God. The eldest breathed his spirit into these statues, which sometimes were made by an eagle, in addition to his manufacture of household utensils, and gave them an air of divine Antarism, and made them like small deities emerging from angels entrusted to him. Therefore, Antar became accepting of this idea, rather happy with it after Samson convinced him of its important advantages, as it supports the idea of his divinity and his proclamation. About himself as a god, which confirms the idea among the gullible believing slaves who were previously convinced of the idea

And when Aref was still a young child, and one day, as usual, when the little child (Arif) sat in front of his grandfather (Nasra), and the child took in amazement and admiration, contemplating his grandfather while he was busy making a clay statue. From the planet Antarto, especially when he was mastering in making one of the statues required of him. At this moment, the child (Arif) entered his grandfather (Nasra), while he was busy making the statue. It is a statue in the form of a tall, huge man, and next to him is a woman who appears to be a small part of this man's body, as if it stemmed from one of his ribs or from a part of his huge, strong body. He contemplates it, while his eyes utter astonishment and looks, and questions almost rain from the space of his mouth?! On this very day, the child (Arif) sat contemplating the making of this wondrous statue, and followed with passion the movements and ripples of his grandfather's hand that swim in the midst of a sea of clay and sticky mud in studied turns and calculated steps in making the statue. Suddenly, Arif asks his grandfather, and bewilderment fills his lips, from which drops spilled. The anxious characters say: Why, Grandpa, do I see the

woman appearing small and weak next to this man? Aren't both statues identical in type and size? !!!

So the grandfather (Nasra) looked at him with bewilderment and apprehension. His looks seemed to tremble and bewildered like a pendulum in his going and coming. Although the grandfather eagle was not convinced within him of what was happening and within him doubts were circulating, but he was accusing himself of not fully understanding or weak faith. Sometimes he was not affected by the words of the three preachers. Especially that he was a supporter of the preacher (Maher) who follows moderation and moderation and says that love and tolerance in matters of what is permissible and forbidden and not extremism are among the divine attributes of Antar. A good man, but an evil, spiteful man who hates the god Antar and that he wants to attract them to him. It was rumored among his old supporters that he died, but he remains to seduce the faithful slaves and keep them away from the path of God because he is hateful to him from the day he expelled him from his palace and the paradise of his bliss that he used to enjoy in the luxury of living there in a palace Antar and Firdaus when he was close to him at the time before the Antarian curse fell on him, and Nisra's confusion increased even more until after he sat with (Abu al-Hikma), especially since his sarcasm and paradoxes were mixing seriousness with humor, laughter with crying, and truth with imagination. His bewilderment between his ribs, leaving its flames raging between the folds of his chest, trying to silence her in various faith-based ways, but what Nisra feared most was his young grandson Aref sitting next to Abu al-Hikma and admiring his joke, as he saw that Aref had a lot of questions and thinking, and he saw that he might rethink the paradoxes of Abu al-Hikma, but he soon He would never come back reassuring himself that his grandson was still young and that the father of wisdom was seen by everyone as nothing more than a cynic, a fool, or an incompetent person, so he calmed down a bit and then



became silent, as if he was waiting for something to happen or waiting for an event or something, then suddenly he woke up

Grandfather (Nasra) on the voice of his grandson (Arif) calling him: Grandpa..Grandpa.. Where have you wandered with your ??imagination? Is there something you are hiding from me

THE GRANDFATHER: With a stammer not without anxiety and confusion (No, no, son, nothing. I am just exhausted from so much .work, and I feel that I need some rest

.Aref: I thought my question was difficult or impossible to answer

THE GRANDFATHER: No, on the contrary, you naughty grandson.. Your question is very clear, to the extent that you !!!answered it in your question without realizing it

With great amazement, Aref added: I answered my question!! !!?And how did that happen

THE GRANDFATHER: He took a few steps closer to his grandson and answered him with great confidence. That happened when I said that the size of the woman seems weak and insignificant beside the size of the huge male statue. This is natural, my son. This is the nature of the woman, that she is weak in build. Whatever the size of her body, this body remains weak in strength in front of the strength of a body. The man, and here she is, announces herself while standing quietly next to him, in a clear declaration that she is part of him or part of his body and his .strong ribs

Aref: But is it not possible for a woman to be a woman or a female unless she is poor and weak, or if she stands in such a manner ?that expresses her meager role or meager status

THE GRANDFATHER: With obvious fidgeting, (Now won't you stop asking these many questions of yours? I knew you were getting tired. You would discuss every little thing

Aref: I apologize, grandpa, if I have burdened you with my inquiries, but I have the right to understand

The grandfather sighed a long sigh and exhaled a deep sigh, then added: Because the woman is always subordinate to the man, my son. The woman is weak and always needs someone to lead her, and since she is originally part of the man, he should not lead her and follow him because she is the weaker side and has specific functions and a limited role that the man delineates for her

Aref wondering mixed with amazement: Is this why I chose the shape of the statue to be like this

Grandfather: Because it represents the first idea of creation, we humans originated from dust and mud, and the origin of creation was from an original father and mother who gave birth to all mankind. Didn't you listen to the sermon of the preacher (Maher)?

Aref: Yes, my grandfather, I remember that very well, but I also remember how I used to wonder and ask myself in confusion throughout this religious lesson, a question that puzzled me a lot, and I wished to ask the preacher (Maher about him), but I was afraid that he would mock or not care about my question and my confusion, perhaps because he considers me a small child and perhaps he will not care. By answering my question, it will not mean anything to satisfy my confusion

The grandfather worried and stuttered: What is this question that occupied your mind, my son?! And why did you raise all this confusion inside you

Aref: Honestly, my grandfather. If what he claims, I mean what the preacher Maher and the jealousy of the other three preachers say, is that we were created from dust and necessary clay, then where is that clay?! I injured my finger one of the past days and after this sermon specifically to make sure for myself and see this

damned mud, so I did not see any trace of it!! I was amazed. Then the grandson Aref goes towards the statue that his grandfather works with and takes a few steps closer to the statue looking at it with looks full of confusion and suspicion. He said: Where is the blood??!! If I am the origin of this statue, then where is its blood??!! And if the statue embodies my creation, then where is the clay in my body??!! If this statue means me, then where is the blood??!! And if I am the origin of this statue, where is the clay??!!! If I am an extension of him, as they claim, and if he is part of my genesis and the foundation of my morals, then where are we from the other??!! .To see that each of us, me and him, is far from the other

The grandfather swallowed his saliva, which suddenly dried up in a circle, and its water dried up, and his stuttering increased, as if he had asked himself the same question, but he pulled himself together, straightened up in his seat, and erected, then sighed as if he was gathering his strength and gathering his mind, saying: I see you, dear grandson, straining your mind and wasting your time on useless things From her, but I sent you to the teacher to learn to read and write with all the children of our country in the planet Naruto, so that you become aware and understandable, but not to .ask and wonder about what is not yours

Arif, with astonishment mixed with some anger: Not for me? What ?do you mean grandpa I understand you

THE GRANDFATHER: I mean, my son, and what I mean is that the preacher is skilled, or all the three preachers, but they are more capable than you and me of realizing things that we cannot .comprehend, no matter how hard we try

?Arif: What does it do when we can't understand such things

The Grandfather: Because, my son, there are many unseen things that may weaken faith and shake it if a person thinks about it, and I do not want your faith to be shaken. And sanctities, and never ask about anything, no matter how strange it may seem to you,

and you must also forget to think completely. In order for your faith to increase, you must not think, and you must completely cancel .your mind, otherwise you will not be a believer

Aref took two steps away from the front of Jeddah, as if he was shocked by what he heard. Then he looked at his grandfather, pensive for a few moments, then said quickly, as if he wanted to . .finish his speech

Aref the child remained immersed in thinking for several days, but he did not reach a conclusion except for one inevitable thing, which is what his grandfather told him, that there is no way to believe except by moving away from the path of doubts and thinking, because doubts are bad things, exactly as he heard from the preacher (Maher) and as his grandfather Nisra advised him to take the path of faith and to be A believer must avoid a lot of astonishment, doubts, and useless questions, and he began to remember between himself and himself the words of the skillful preacher that pierced his ear like arrows, and he reminds them of the grace of the god Antar, and how he hid his divinity from them throughout this long past period, out of concern for their good, and how he could no longer appear to them after he He became in his being and his sublime self with divinity out of fear of him and mercy on them because they, as human beings, did not bear and their nature would not bear his appearance before them, and how he postpones lasting bliss and the appearance only to the believers at the end of time after he is sure of their loyalty and their innocence to him, and how they are in an examination and in a period of testing the strength of their faith in order to They deserve His approval and avoid His wrath, and how and how He has His wisdom even in the harm that befalls some of them as believers while they do not know that He spares them with this harm other suspicious and frightening things that may kill them. Or rather, his mind was difficult to accept these ideas and sermons, which the

preachers used to pour into the ears of all the faithful servants, the servants of God (Antar). Rather, more than that, he became one of the followers of a skilled preacher, one of the ascetics, the worshipers, who believed everything he said, and even one of the defenders, and he was tormented and asked forgiveness of his great god, Antar, when he remembered his arguments with his grandfather when he was a young child. Maher and Shahrida, both old and old, both of them, Shaher always told him and reminded him that God does not worship ignorance and that his holy book and his heavenly law are the law of Antarabi, the

Antarian law that was revealed and imposed on them by God Antar, a tolerant law that urges knowledge and even agrees with it, and there is never a conflict between them, and that the more he deepens in science and science Studying and reading, he will discover that the tolerant Sharia is full of knowledge, but rather scientific miracles, then he used to tell him stories about the scholars and researchers who read the tolerant Sharia of Antar, discovering with it the knowledge and scientific miracles that were predicted by the Bible and this tolerant Sharia since the formation of the planet Antarto and before it was even created by the great God Antar That God who always sacrificed for the sake of his servants and hid himself from them for a long time in the guise of a ruler only.

With the passage of time, Arif became one of the followers of the preacher Shaher and one of his disciples, and at that time he was one of the most enthusiastic of him, although the preaching Shaher did not tell him for a single time about the names of those scholars who found knowledge in the divine law of Anturabi and believed in the Bible and followed it because they They found scientific miracles in him, and he did not teach him, neither their

whereabouts nor their names, but he obeyed him and took the sweetness of his resonant words and his resonant sermons, in addition to that he loved his grandfather an eagle very much and did not want to anger him, and he knew that his grandfather was afraid for him a lot, especially after his advanced age. Aref is one of the staunchest defenders of the Sharia of Antar and his book, and one of the most enthusiastic about it and those who work with it.

And Arif, that young, handsome young man, had a sweetheart who had always loved him sincerely, and their love grew together since they were little. She is no less intelligent than Aref. They sit together every night in the moonlight, chatting and exchanging conversations. Aref always tells her about his visits to the preacher Shahr and his admiration for him, and that he differs with his grandfather Nisra in his inclinations towards moderation only, which the preacher (Maher), the skilled and convincing person, enjoys.

He sees the future, development, and the conclusive evidence of the advancement and civilization of the religion and the law of Hammurabi, and the book that the god Antar wrote and imposed on them, which they recite at night and at the ends of the day. As the scientific preacher (Shaher) does, it is one of the finest and strongest evidences of the validity of faith and the divinity of (Antar the true God) and that only moderation and tolerance that the skilled preacher focuses on is not enough, but the preacher (Shaher) must brandish the weapon of science and faith to show and explain to every skeptic the greatness of religion And the genius of believing in the god Antar and believing in him when he sees the extent of his knowledge and the extent of his scientific predictions and his genius that he created in making the constellation Antarto, that unfortunate planet. And the magnificence of faith is manifested in it.. which always combines

with its genius between both contradictions!!! This is how he saw Arif and believed, and he often poured his words into the ears of his little sweetheart more than he used to pour into her ears the words of love, longing for her, and love for her, and she always listened to him with listening and wisdom with admiration and fascination, and shared his opinion in her admiration for the preacher (Shaher) and her belief in the genius of the divinity of the god Antar, especially that he Many years have passed since Aref was a child, and the god Antar sent during these years many envoys and messengers sent on his behalf, perhaps because he was ashamed of a poor person.

And all of them did as the first messenger Noor did, and they suffered from some unbelieving rebel rebels, but the god Antar was soon saving the believers from among them, either with a ship in which they would save themselves with His noble Messenger, leaving the infidels in their disbelief and drowning in the depths of the sea, or with a table that descends on them and offers them colors of food On top of it is a delicious and solid calf, or by giving the believers orchards and trees of grapes, olives and fig

s. As for the unbelievers among them and the non-believers, woe to them all woe, and for them is the clear punishment. God, Antar, the Great, the Powerful, the Mighty, the Strong, was quick to pour out His wrath upon them and punish them with intense anger from Him and His stubborn wrath, either with a fierce wind of cockroaches, or with a flood, or with lice that land on them, or locusts, lice, locusts, and other colors Torment and punishment are infidels, and this is what befits their wickedness, their lack of faith, and their weakness in the face of the temptation of the damned (Saman), who grudges against the god Antar from the day that happened in the past, and who deceived them with the

story of his death until they forgot the truth and drifted behind his deception and worshiped him for a long time. (Shaher) always, and Aref admired his stories and tales that he used to tell them, regardless that these stories had no evidence of them except that all the preachers raved about them as if they were a factual and scientifically proven certainty, regardless of the fact that none of the faithful slaves asked himself how it is possible And when do these paranormal events occur??!! The sweetness of being a believer brings you closer to the Most Merciful and keeps you away from the whispers of the damned (Saman), and because of course no one knew about the matter of the sorcerer Samson, who was rendering his services to Antar the mysterious god in exchange for his prestige that he had with him, and no one saw this sorcerer Samson and only the minister knows him. Qandil Samson used to make magic and delude people with the divine torments and punishments of Antar and spread those fake stories so that the faithful slaves would believe that Antar is a powerful, wise, knowing god. And the beloved used to prick her ears as she listened to the stories of Aref, which he used to convey to her about this preacher (Shaher), and she believed them completely .and felt with him the sweetness of faith

He said, with full confidence and faith, when she asked him about a saying that seemed strange to her. It was said by the famous preacher, or a skilled one, or even a conqueror of the reactionary fanatic, and the signs of skepticism and lack of conviction or :ratification appear in her pocket immediately and firmly

The sanctity and purity of your faith, certainty, and belief...is greater, nobler, and greater than you think about it, even for a single second..The sunshine of its truth is manifested around you everywhere and at all times! Don't you see that?! ..did you



suddenly go blind?!!...or do you not feel or feel better..! Or you must have lost all your senses!! ... Or have you lost your balance and disturbed the balance of reason, wisdom, and feelings, all of them..!!!!!! Curses will follow you if you do not believe after all this..!!! So you are a believer and I am a believer too!!! Or we both must be! .. The matter is not subject to discussion and is not likely to be debated ... It is taken for granted and only every deranged or .... insane person discusses it

She quickly lowered her head in shyness over her innocent face and gave it a faint tinge of remorse and retraction of what she .said

I am very sorry, my love, but I just wanted to make sure of some of the concepts or sayings that aroused my astonishment, but I swear to you that I am no less than you in belief in the god Antar, and I am not less than you in belief, belief, divinity, greatness, and power. In turn, he smiles at her and breathes a sigh of relief, as he is reassured of the integrity of his beloved's belief and the strength of her faith that resides in her heart and leaves her mind, meaning that faith is a belief in the heart and not in the mind.

Mere belief is sufficient for a believer's life to run and his entire fate is in the hands of God just because he only believed! Then, he begins to utter what he believes, and not just uttering out loud and expressing his faith verbally is sufficient on its own. Rather, he utters out of conviction and certainly based on his belief! Or according to what he thinks only, and then comes the role of the verb in the speech and the tongue is not sufficient to declare faith and enter into its fold, I mean its tolerant law, but rather it is necessary to work with the limbs in the sense of actual movement and performance with the intention of worshiping and kinetic worship of the great God (Antar) and all of this is based on (Belief)!!!

Just to change! As for this issue of certainty and reason, it is worse than the evils and sins, and one of the deeds of the accursed Saman, for the mind is always an adversary to faith and its bitter enemy, from which every believer must flee or disavow him, just as the sound person disavows and flees from the scabies. ! How, if a believer, is a believer in the existence of the mind???! Don't you see with me, dear faithful servant, submissive and submissive to your great God, of course, that both of them (the mind and faith) never meet in one place. Dear believer, you have to uproot your mind and your awareness from your head, or perhaps you should consider this accursed ungrateful person called (the mind of the son of thinking) just like the extra worm in The body may have been a redundant member, or this process of thinking and awareness is often a luxury process of luxuries that a believer must of course dispense with in order to become a true believer. The quality of this is nothing but waste coming out of the body, and the believer, in order to be a true believer and for their faith to be a complete faith, must excrete this mind! Or this process (the process of thinking, awareness and perception) and expels it like waste, otherwise his faith becomes incomplete.. Or that the survival of these waste that is embodied in this (despicable thinking, of course, remaining inside will harm the body of the believer! This pure body and pure heart, which may be poisoned by this damned thinking that As a result of that damned poisonous excretory process, which, if it remains, will harm the believer's body and his pure heart, and defile the filth and uncleanness of this thinking and that despicable consciousness!!Therefore, a believer who has complete faith must excrete thinking and consciousness!Exactly as the pure excrement and urine of course,, This is how the preacher or the three preachers used to address The slave believers listened to this genius and faith wisdom to increase her faith in God (Antar the Great) and so Arif was responding to his beloved's questions with confidence and

uncertainty, then he bowed while holding her tender hands tenderly to his chest and kissed them with a soft kiss from his lips, then he exhaled with the heat of his love in hot breaths bubbling. Then she raised her hands to her cheeks, saying to her with the warmth and passion of love and the strength of faith: How much I love you, my beloved, and I fear for you from the wrath of the Most Gracious, and I want eternity in heaven, rivers and valleys

One evening, Abu al-Hikma went to visit his close friend (Nasra), the grandfather of Aref, and the old man was lying on his bed, and the signs and signs of illness were visible on his face, which was covered by the yellowness of the disease. He was sick, sad, and afraid of losing his grandson or leaving him alone in this life, and Abu Al-Hikma, as usual, was trying to get him out and control his grief by sarcasm and joking in his strange paradoxes, while Aref was preparing a cup of tea for the honorable guest, the closest friend to his grandfather. He jokingly tells his grandfather

Come on, you lazy old man, get up and get up from your bed, or are you faking illness to evade your work? Because you know many people are waiting for you to make many statues for them and to bless them and to bring them closer to the god Antar, then he approaches him whispering in a low voice, but Arif had approached the place where they were sitting, and he heard Abu al-Hikma whispering to his grandfather, saying in a tone that was not devoid of his usual sarcasm: Or are you afraid of no destiny?

God Antar is that you die while you are still guilty and committing some acts that anger God the Great Antar, and He will hold you accountable for it, and your sins will tend towards the bottom, so you will be among the doomed? Isn't this what he tells us in the lesson and preaching of the religious preacher.. and you fear that

you will perish and you want to repent in order to rise and ease the scale of sins that is on its way the other scale to the bottom

Grandfather (Nisra): Why not? Isn't this better for me to do? Perhaps I died now or after a while, and I am guilty, so I am .counted and, as you say, among the doomed

Abu al-Hikma added, with a smile dripping with sarcasm, saying: I see that it is possible or permissible for you to let both sides swing and dance, once above and once below, and in the end the ship of one of the two parties will dock on one of the shores, either hell or resident bliss. I see that this will be a sight. It is completely dazzling, like the body of a dancer or dancer, as it moves once to the right and once to the left, up and down. It is a truly delightful and entertaining sight

The grandfather replied while he was fighting a sick smile that glimpsed shyness from between his lips and in a quavering voice that was overcome by coughing: Even in illness and in the words of God, I see you joking, O father of wisdom, mixing the .grandfather with joking as usual

At this moment, Aref entered, holding a cup of tea in his hand, while he was trembling or controlling himself from anger. The coven and among them were those who considered him malicious, cunning, and shrewd, feigning ignorance, stupidity, lack of understanding, and naivety in order to say what he wanted, so he would be called insane, and there is no blame on him.

Aref did not feel comfortable with the stinging words of Abu al-Hikma, and he felt that he meant them many times and meant what he said, and that inside him was a denial of the credibility of

the great God Antar, and this indicates the weakness of his faith, although he used to confirm in front of many that he is a believer and performs acts of worship. Another is to ease the bitterness of the days and analyze the bitterness of life with this sarcastic banter, no more, no less. And then Arif entered and offered tea to Abu al-Hikma, who took the cup from it immediately, saying with great gratitude: Indeed, this is a cup of tea in its time.

With the corner of his eye towards the grandfather, who was lying on the bed, he said, and a roaring smile appeared among the gnashing of his teeth, saying: I prayed to the great God Antar to cure me of my headache, but he kept clinging to my opinion and clinging to it, not wanting to leave it at all. Of tea is stronger than my supplication, and the stubborn headache will not be able to bear it.. Perhaps this stubborn headache was ashamed of himself and left before you with the first sip of tea.. What a rebellious, non-believer, disobedient to God

Aref exhaled a long, sharp sigh that came out from between his ribs, penetrating like a sword, until its heat scorched Abu al-Hikma's face. Honestly, I am confused about your matter, and I no longer distinguish between what you are referring to from your words and its paradoxes. Are you joking, or are you mixing seriousness with humor for something in yourself?!! You have baffled me a lot, and I always spend the nights thinking about your words, even when I was young, I used to wonder a lot about your words, and as you knew about me when I was a child, I used to wonder and think and ask a lot of questions about faith and God, and I was thinking about your parting and joking, is it just a joke as it was and still my grandfather tells me Always or is it something else you're aiming for?

Something you do not want to tell anyone about, or you are afraid of delivering it, so pretend to be foolish and crazy, making him the postman who says on your behalf what you do not dare or what you do not dare to say. Then why do you say what you say? I was a child and I had a reason is that I was young and I did not realize what the meaning of true faith is, but you are not,,, and suddenly Abu Al-Hikma sprang up from his place after he muttered words in which he said (I wish you were a child as you were, and I wish you had not grown up. But then he sprang Standing, feigning anger, he shouted, saying in a loud voice that almost penetrated the ears of the gadi and the smeller: "I swear that I am a believer? I do not accept that anyone doubts this? What are you saying, my son? I represent you telling me these words. No, no... This is too much, I ".don't

I absolutely accept this insult from you, because I was joking with your grandfather to relieve him of some of the symptoms of his illness. You simply come to me to hear these insulting words. Soon, grandfather Aref straightened up a bit in his bed, trying to lift himself out of bed, while Abu Al-Hikma tried to calm him down, and he felt that he was angry, saying: "Don't worry, Abu Al-Hikma, because Aref is like your grandson, and he never intended to offend you at all. He loves you very much, loves to joke with you, and laughs at your paradoxes a lot. Immediately, Arif got up from his place and approached Abu Al-Hikma and kissed his head with regret and regret, apologizing to him and regretted saying: I apologize, Grandfather, Abu Al-Hikma, I did not mean to offend you or to question your faith. I was just wondering. Then I was.. So Aba Al-Hikma interrupted, pretending that he had calmed down from his anger while sighing: I am a true believer, and because I consider you a person close to me like your grandfather mumbled, .I am joking with you, that is all

Do you know why you are wrong, O father of wisdom, you wonderful good man.. Sometimes I see you wise. Please forgive me and do not be angry with me

Abu al-Hikma sighed, saying: I forgave you, my son. Is the grandfather angry with his grandson? I just wanted to test the extent of your love for me and your eagerness to please me. And in a tone not devoid of sarcasm, he said: Just as we, the faithful slaves, are keen on pleasing and satisfying the great God (Antar the Generous), and we know that He is testing us, so this life on our glorious planet (Antaroto), of course, is not my test. I am yours now. But it is a deeper, more informative, wiser, and more divine test as well, to see how keen we are to strive to please Him, so He chooses and chooses from among us in the end, after our death, of course, who deserves to be eternally in His bliss, and who was the most eager to please Him and avoid His wrath, punishment, and bitterness of Hell. We are content with this test, and we know very well that He is testing us without us asking or wondering why He needs such a test when He is the All-Knowing, the Experienced, and the Powerful. ?!! Do you see him doubting like us or having some fears?!!! Before Aref uttered a single word, Abu Al-Hama added with lightning speed and in a firm, decisive and quick tone, and said: Of course, this is Saman's whispering. He is entering my despicable head. The famous thing that happened between them in the past, when he was in charge of everything in the palace of the god Antar, and he betrayed the covenant and trust, what a damned despicable person. Confident, firm and sarcastic at the same time: But I always remember when I mention this exam and that test, I remember an old story that I had heard from my grandfather and I still remember it now and smile

?Aref asked eagerly: What is this story

Abu al-Hikma: My grandfather told me that when he was a young man he had a friend and he was from a remote area far from our vast planet (Antaroto) and this young man had a small tongue in which there were many and varied fruits. They always wreaked havoc on his orchard. They were always sneaking in secretly in the darkness of the night, in the stillness of the day, to the orchard to pick from its delicious fruit, play with it, and cut the leaves and fruits of the trees. They did not stop playing and picking the fruits from the trees of his orchard, spoiling what he had planted and getting tired of it, and he could not sell the amount he wanted from the season's harvest. He exhausted all means with them from violence, hope, and courtesy, and none of that worked for them. Finally, after torment, suffering, and long thinking, he resorted to a clever trick. And one day he decided to make a statue consisting of two pieces of wood, and it had a fake head and hands stretched across their width. He dressed this wooden statue in clothes that resembled his human form, meaning that it was completely similar to the shape of children, and he called it (Ammar Al-Fashar). It looks like an evil wizard and then put it in a hidden place

Grandpa Eagle: Bless you, my son. Then Aref kissed his grandfather on the forehead and went to his room and where he was, trying to go to sleep. He was making others miserable and burdening them with his question. Aref tried to drive away the ghost, and Aref the little boy continued to question and think a lot. He tried to distance him from his imagination, from his memory, and from his thought, but he kept insisting on him, and his words or inquiries continued to gnaw his mind

again, and the ghost of this child continued to corrode with his voice the mind of young Aref. The matured and the struggle raged between both of them, and the young man, Aref, entered into a duel with the ghost of the child, Aref, defeated each other once, and the other defeated him again, and the battle heated up, and sleep completely escaped from the eyelids of the young man, Aref. Or rather, his heart. Aref feared for his faith from the sharp blades



of this ghost's voice that wanted to approach him, but rather from his heart from his faith in order to kill him. And Aref the young man entered into a whirlpool and struggled with that little ghost, and he was asking himself, "Does he really look small and ignorant that he does not understand, or that his words are logical and his thought is pure?" He had not been contaminated and had not been indoctrinated yet, and Arif wondered who would win in this raging struggle between them and who would prevail in the end.

## Chapter Ten (Slavery of the Free)



A contradiction in meaning from the video of Fadi and Ernest William after Fadi returned as a black and white in the manner of Rabia Al-Adawiya, not out of greed for heaven and out of a sense of humiliation like a submissive slave. Aref will discover this contradiction

Aref's conditions, which changed recently after Abu Al-Hikma's visit to his sick grandfather, did not last long. Since that dark night, Aref has almost not tasted sleep most nights, and if he happened to fall asleep a little and was overcome by some drowsiness at night while he was in the midst of his thinking, he would wake up to hallucinations and fantasies, as if a dark black nightmare was sitting on his chest, weighing down his breathing and squeezing it and tightening his throat until he felt that he was about to lose consciousness.

He would wake up from his sleep in terror, extending his trembling hand to the glass of water next to him, and sipping a few drops of water from it as if he was on the brink of a pit of inevitable destruction, and trying to cling to his last thread of life, hoping that it would return to him again after he had lost all hope in it. His grandfather noticed this change in him and did not know the reason for it. He tried hard to ask him and give him a chance to speak, but he used to make excuses for being busy with his studies. Aref was studying in a high school on the planet. He loved reading since he was young and studied with passion and avidity. He always read every manuscript that fell into his hands in all sciences and their types. This was the reason for his many annoying questions when he was a child. Today, after he grew up and became a young man, he is studying science in a high school. Their remote area on the planet Antaruto had several libraries and various places for reading filled with topics and manuscripts.

All of them were, of course, under the supervision of Antar's men, his guards, his followers, and his three preachers. Antar's men confiscated all the books and manuscripts that talked about things far from or different from Antar's law, religion, and slavery, which had become an obligatory duty on the believing slaves.

Antar used to order the burning of those books and manuscripts that contradicted what was stated in his tolerant law (the law of An Turabi) and his holy book, which He embodies the ideas of his law and establishes the necessity and obligation of his divinity and servitude to the point that he imposed on the students in those schools, both regular and higher, the study of his religion, his books and his law and prevented any student of knowledge from succeeding if he did not succeed in studying his law. However, recently, specifically before the period in which Aref's character changed, a group of people who called themselves (the researchers) infiltrated this region of the planet Antaruto and

claimed that they wanted to develop, organize and modernize all the regions, states and countries of the planet Antaruto and that they were gradually roaming the planet to make updates to it and follow up on whether its people needed financial or social assistance or to find a solution to some of the problems that the inhabitants of the planet might face in any region.

They would bring with them to the library of the neighborhood where Aref and his grandfather lived many scientific books and manuscripts.

In order to be able to achieve their goals, they would pay a lot of money to Antar's men, followers and guards to allow them to display and place those books, sciences and references and to conduct secret tours in the country and the region without Antar noticing. And the men of his palace and the guards were helping them to come at night in disguise in exchange for paying money and keeping the news of their arrival secret. Arif had recently started to frequent the library a lot and his eyes would only fall on these scientific books and manuscripts, so he would stay all night and day holding them, engrossed in reading them. What helped him in this was his passion and intense love for knowledge and learning to the point that he would sit in front of his grandfather while they were eating lunch or dinner and his grandfather would remain an eagle contemplating him without feeling him as if he were in another world. Even his lover and fiancée (Hind) noticed his sudden change and that he had started to miss a few appointments to spend hours reading those books sitting in the library engrossed in them. He often apologized for missing their expected meeting on the pretext that he was busy with his studies or with his grandfather's illness that was getting worse. For a period of time, Aref was evading the trench of his beloved, who had wished for nothing in his life except that they would be united in one place and get married. He was escaping from everything

around him as if he was escaping from something, something new and strange to him, something that had invaded him and stormed inside him and attacked his mind fiercely, then began to insist on him with the force of the sword of sharp doubts that began to attack him with raging crowds of her fierce questions that invaded his mind and thoughts day and night, even in his sleep,

if sleep came to him, which he refused to visit. And it no longer helped him to use the pretext that it was the whispers of Saman, the hidden cursed enemy who wanted to harm him and trap him in the clutches of disbelief and denial of his faith and his god Antar al-Antari. This statement became like a feather that could not even withstand for a moment in the wind of the storms of doubts and his urgent questions that squeezed his mind and took him and made him hate everything and everyone around him except for them. Even his grandfather noticed his change, and even he did not enjoy his enjoyable sessions, evenings, and nights with his dear .grandson in the moonlight

Aref was evading even confronting his grandfather with these questions that brought him back as the persistent child who was very skeptical, thoughtful and questioning, that child whom Aref tried to remove from his imagination to confront or stand up to the hordes of his questions and doubts that attacked him since the day of Abu Al-Hikma's visit. The strangest thing about the matter is that he knew that everyone in their country in this part of the planet Antaruto looked at Abu Al-Hikma as just a foolish or ridiculous man who raved about whatever words came out of his tongue, and most of them considered him half-crazy, even the preacher would leave him raving as he described him if he commented or spoke some words in a comment on the religious lesson while he was giving it to the believing slaves.

The goal of leaving him and saying as he pleased was to make fun of his words and laugh and have fun with them to relieve some repression or concern from the concerns of life, even Antar the ruling god and his men knew about Abu Al-Hikma, the half-crazy as they described him, and they said that leaving him was no problem and the dust was on him, as he was entertaining and worked as a safety valve to prevent an explosion. The internal human beings, I mean the faithful slaves, and leaving him unharmed is evidence of freedom in the land of the god Antar and evidence of accepting opinion and other opinions, as if he represents an opposing side to you with conditions, a sarcastic, light-hearted side afflicted with dementia or some foolishness so that the matter would be nice and have some comedy in it, as they say.

But despite all this and that, Aref did not see these qualities in Abu Al-Hikma, but he often felt angry with him and his words and his paradoxes and sarcastic comments, because they raised questions in Aref's mind and moved his strong faith and awakened him from his deep sleep in a desperate attempt to undermine the strength of his faith, which was unshakable like a mountain or a huge giant. But in the midst of this rejection of everything Abu Al-Hikma was saying, there was one question that was raised: Why did Abu Al-Hikma deliberately say that? And why is he not like the rest? Why do I notice a strange determination and confidence like the confidence of someone who is certain in his eyes and a fiery gleam that pierces my mind and thoughts whenever I see him talking about some of his sarcastic paradoxes??!!! He does not seem to me like a madman or even a half-fool as they say.

These confident looks do not suggest that to me? Why can't I believe that he is like that? Why don't I see him like the rest and be satisfied???? This is what was always going on in Aref's mind, but he was quick to kill the poison of these obsessions that were running through the dam of his pure faith to defile it by assuring himself that faith is more important than everything and anything, and that when a person loses his faith, he loses everything, and when he finds his faith, he finds everything!! Especially since faith is a part of knowledge and the more the believing servant learns, the closer he will get to his God and the more he will know Him. Knowledge and faith complement each other, for God is not worshipped through ignorance, as the preacher (Shaher) always used to say to him and to other students of knowledge and religious preaching, who always brandished the sword of knowledge and covered it with the luminous, divine, and compassionate aura of faith so that the light of knowledge would shine and spread thanks to the strong aura of faith. Aref quickly became comfortable with these promotions, which were justifications or rather explanations for what sometimes simmered in his head from Abu al-Hikma's sarcastic words,

so he quickly forgot the matter and the light of the divine, compassionate, and compassionate faith would shine in his heart again. They wanted to extinguish the light of the god Antar, but he completed his light, even if the thinkers hated it (I mean the cursed infidels). And soon everything would return to normal. But why did Aref find himself standing confused this time, as if he were between a hammer and anvil?? Why couldn't Aref silence the screaming voice of Abu Al-Hikma in his mind this time? Why did he get overwhelmed by torrents and storms of all these doubts that fell on his head like snow and torrential rain on a stormy night whose deterrent light and lightning flashed and whose roar echoed in the corners of his mind and he began to wander around, loiter, frolic and play wherever he wanted like a drunken reveler who

never ceases to calm down or remain silent about his fun and revelry whenever and however he wanted! Were his words and stories influential? And why?

Were they logical? Did he see in his stories what I wanted and threatened the throne of his faith or shook it from its place? No, no, of course not.. It is just a story.. An ordinary story that does not deserve for a person to stop at it or even think about it? But this weapon that Arif was resorting to soon began to fall and fall dead in front of the questions of reason and awareness in front of logic, each colliding with the other, causing a crack in the wall of Arif's faith, the faith that he maintained throughout these years.. the years that he spent in the arms of his grandfather Nasr (who raised him after his grandmother died and after his mother died who moved away from his father and separated from him after disagreements and differences and quarrels between them when Arif was a child and he was very attached to his mother who he lived with away from his father who died two years later and Arif was then a child of five years old and he continued to live alone with his mother and his maternal grandfather and his grandmother until his mother died who fell ill after the disease killed her and his grandmother followed her shortly after and he was left with only his grandfather Nasr who devoted himself to raising him completely and he was always afraid for him when he was young and especially from his peers when he studied in the town's book where they cheated and Arif was exposed to bullying repeatedly And repeatedly,

he was young, away from his peers and colleagues, because he was always lonely and withdrawn, he loved to sit alone, communing with his loneliness, reading, then reading and learning. Reading and the love of knowledge were better and



dearer to him than anything else, to the point that he preferred that to playing with his peers, the young boys of his age, until Aref grew up in the arms of his grandfather, who feared for him, especially because of his many questions and inquiries, which often caused his grandfather to become bored, and even tense and anxious about this little boy, until Aref grew up and approached the preacher Shaher, and his faith grew stronger, who tempted him with knowledge without him finding any shame or surprise in that, and he became a believer, or rather one of the ?believing slaves, but what happened to him now

He himself does not know or does not know anymore? !!  
Suddenly, a question flashed before Aref's mind like a flash of lightning, which is: How did his sick mother die and why did the god Antar not heal her? She was a respectable lady with high morals and respectable behavior. She was never bad in her life, and the evil one did not harm anyone or deceive anyone, except that she did not believe in the god Antar only because she did not know him at that time and he did not reveal himself and at that time no one knew except a few and many were skeptical of him, as they did not know about him except that he was the tyrannical, unjust, dictatorial ruler Antar and they were not sure of his divinity at that time.

Do you think he is punishing my mother because she did not believe that? She was just not sure. Then why did faith not enter her heart if he was able and capable? She was a good, poor woman?! Everyone at that time was new to the alleged divinity of Antar and his maternal grandmother was like his mother in everything, or rather his mother was like her. What was their fault? Is it their only fault that they did not know Him yet?!? At that time He had not sent many of His messengers and envoys as is the

case now. Everyone was new to Him and His divinity that suddenly surfaced.

Do you think He deliberately made His mother and grandmother infidels and wanted that intentionally!! Isn't He saying that He controls everything and that He is capable of everything and that everything that happens in life is by His command and knowledge and He is the One who makes the infidel in Him an infidel and wants and desires and who makes the believer a believer and wants this and desires. Isn't He saying that He has ruled and commanded everything that happens and that He has the right to say on the infidels who are not believing slaves? He bought it intentionally and wanted to pour the disease into the body of His mother and then his grandmother so that they would die infidels in Him. Is He that evil? Or perhaps He could not prevent the disease from ravaging them. So is He unable or incapable? So why do we call Him a god then? If He is in a form other than the one He describes Himself in!! Or is He able but wants to do that? So he is evil and not merciful and compassionate as he describes himself in the Holy Book. And in the law of my holy Torah and its books that they studied and memorized by heart throughout these many years, the past payment!!

Or if he was able and could prevent the disease or evil but wanted it to happen by his own will, then he is evil if he deprived him of his mother whom he loves very much and this god caused him to become an orphan and did not have mercy on his condition and his suffering in his life. He only thought about his divine self and that was enough.

So he is not merciful as he always says or says about himself.. and if he wants good and does not want evil and does not want the disease but cannot prevent it, then the disease is more deadly than him, so he is not able and does not control and does not know everything and the most arrogant and tyrannical is that he cannot control a mere disease or incurable illness! So he is not a god? Is there a god who is not able and incapable?!! So what is the difference between him and his believing servants?!! Aref tried hard to silence this screaming and sobbing inside his head, but to no avail. He tried in vain, and all his attempts went down the drain. The pinnacle of patience is to remain silent while there is a wound in your heart that speaks, and to smile while there are a thousand tears in your eyes!!!!

A time will come when your chest will be filled with words. If you let them out, they will hurt you, and if you keep them in, they will hurt you. Aref tried that over and over again, then he tried and tried... he believed, then he believed and believed... he believed in his faith and always gave everything he had for it to please his mind first and then his beloved grandfather. He truly became a righteous, faithful young man, defending faith and the great god Antar. He always saw faith as an important part of the knowledge that he had always loved, and this was the reason for his strong faith and his interest in religion and religious preaching and his constant devotion to it. But now, suddenly, the time has come to ask...?

As if his mind had prepared a court for him... then he began to hold him accountable, sometimes and reproach him at other times. Aref tried hard to get his mind to escape from him, but it was pursuing him and insisting on pursuing him and besieging him with many questions. His mind continued to pursue him throughout this

period in a desperate attempt by Aref to keep him away from him. Then this damned mind grew closer and closer to him and besieged him with its logic and knowledge more and more. In vain, he tried to expel it or confront it with knowledge, as it had existed for the first time, or rather, he had noticed that there was a line or a dividing line between the two of them, as if each of them was walking on a path or two paths, like two parallel paths that never met at one point. Rather, they now appeared to him as two enemies called (knowledge and faith). They had changed towards him after they had been friends, or so he thought, and then he found them far from each other.

Suddenly, in the midst of his thoughts, Aref felt as if a dark black cloud had begun to clear from above his eyes, and then he saw something he had not seen before. He could not see and understand what he did not understand or refused to understand at all. It was as if this mind and that intrusive, intrusive logic were insisting, while insisting on him with its questions, to increase the torments that it was throwing on his shoulders, tired from the long road.. a road in which Aref had given a lot of faith and honesty... but he suddenly found himself in the midst of a sea of his thinking and his struggle between his mind and his faith-based emotion that he linked to his mind, or so he thought, and he did not see any difference between them.

And all of this was thanks to the preacher (Shaher), who was the reason for his love for faith-based knowledge or scientific faith linked to culture, science, and the disturbance, I mean scientific jazz, especially when he always used to say in his lessons that God is not worshipped through ignorance... and now he saw different things that he had not seen before or did not want to see, as if a dark, opaque cloud was overwhelming with masses of its

dense clouds over the space of his mind until it tightened its grip on him so that he no longer saw or heard anything but it.

And suddenly those clouds that were gathering in the space and sky of his subconscious mind began to dissipate, and it seemed to him as if a glimmer of a new light, strange to him, began to appear timidly and with features of overwhelming confusion that brought back to him all the memories of his childhood past, insistent and .fluid, unconcerned with reward or consequences

Where all he wanted at that time was to know and understand without any restrictions of fear or greed panting after a desire. He is now extremely comfortable tired!!!!

Yes, it is comfortable tired!! If Aref felt for the first time since he put it on years ago of his life that he got rid of the restrictions that were weighing him down while he did not feel their weight but rather welcomed them without being aware of that weight thinking that it was necessary, his fatigue and confusion in the recent period became like a new door that began to open before him gradually and very slowly to leave him to discover for himself and search for a solution to all the puzzles in his mind behind this mysterious unknown door. Several days passed while Arif was alone in his room's balcony watching the sky and the movement of the stars.

Before that time, he pretended to want to go to sleep so that his grandfather would not worry about his condition, but as soon as he entered his room and was alone, sleep refused to visit him. He quickly got up as if he was choking on the breath of his breath and went towards the balcony of his room while contemplating the vast

space around him in a weak, dim light emanating shyly from the moon. Then he began to wonder: Where can I buy the truth? Where can I find the answers to what is going on in my head? Should I believe Abu Al-Hikma's nonsense and paradoxes that he throws and hurls into my mind as if he is aiming sharp arrows at it, then pretending to joke and mock? Should I ignore what I started to think and tell myself, as everyone says, that he is just a half-crazy person and that his nonsense is of no importance except that it is for laughter and entertainment??!!

He asked himself many questions as if he was searching for an answer in this vast universe, or perhaps the answer fell upon him from among the folds of the scattered stars that he saw shining in the expanse of space here and there. Are these the whispers of Saman, this cursed devil in disguise, whom everyone thought was an ascetic and a righteous man, and whom they sought to draw near to in the past?

Is there, is there... but there is a safe and responsive one. Aref's life in the recent period continued in this manner for about several months, during which his grandfather was very confused about him and was unable to know the secret of the change that had suddenly occurred to him, so that when Abu Al-Hikma came to visit them, Aref did not receive him as usual, nor did he bring him the tea he loved from Aref's hand, but rather he would sit, confined and absent-minded, in his room. Abu Al-Juma and his grandfather often tried to knock on the door, hoping that he would come out of his sudden isolation.

Aref would not open the door for them, claiming that he wanted to sleep or that he was tired and needed rest. Even the lessons and

sermons of the preacher (Shaher), which he used to care about and attend regularly, he had recently stopped paying any attention to and avoided them, citing any reason, until that day came when Aref was sitting alone in the library of the town where he lived in one of the countries of the planet Antaruto, busy searching for a scientific book to read, hoping that it would quench his thirst for knowledge, or perhaps this book would restore the rift and mend the crack in the wall of divine faith that had become Fragile and weak as the roof of a house about to collapse, and suddenly a hand reached out stealthily to his shoulder while he was searching among the books, then he heard a faint voice whispering in his ear, saying confidently: I have something useful for you, and I think it is what you are looking for among these obscure patchwork books.

Aref suddenly turned towards the voice as he felt that hand slide smoothly over his shoulder and found a young man who was among one of the researchers who appeared in the library recently, and with him another group, about three young men, standing behind him, looking contemplatively and with a silent, gentle smile as they contemplated Aref.

Before Aref could say a single word, this young man who was talking to him approached him and sat in front of him quietly, while Aref was standing silently, stunned, contemplating him and those with him, and suddenly the young man said to him: We know that you love reading and learning, and we have often seen you here in the library, but we were watching you stealthily. Aref added with apprehension: Stealthily.. And why stealthily? I have never seen you before. Who are you? And my refuge brought you here to me, .this is the first time I see you

The young man added with a kind of regret and a tone not devoid of deep sadness and sighed, saying: Unfortunately, we come here secretly and at times when no one is around. Then he turned to Aref, staring into his eyes, except for you of course. Unfortunately, these were the conditions

?Aref: What conditions? What are you talking about

The young man, sighing and exhaling a long sigh from which came out violent winds of sadness: They are the guards (I mean the angels of your god, the great god Antar). Doesn't he claim that they are his angels who always guard him? They were his guards, so he made them angels for him, working in his service and carrying out his orders. He assigned each of them a task that is specific to him. He trembled while smiling sarcastically, or did he not tell you through his preachers, messengers and envoys that they are assigned by him to bring down rain, blow winds, take souls, and other works and tasks if Antar orders them to carry them out, they rush immediately to carry out the orders. Now they are deceiving and betraying him. Aref stood up and in great astonishment added: They are deceiving him!!!!

How? And what do you mean? Please do not arouse my curiosity and confusion more than that.. I do not understand you.. What are you talking about

The young man answered while looking with mockery and contempt at the books lined up on the shelves of the library here and there: I am talking about the guardians or angels of knowledge who guard this false knowledge



Then he approached Aref and whispered to him cautiously while looking right and left: Honestly, we came here a while ago and we used to come secretly and in order to be able to enter here we used to pay a sum of money to the guards I mean (the angels) to allow us to enter here and write some research that criticizes this belief and this Antar religion (the religion of Antar) your god and we had to be able to analyze and investigate and research the origins and facts of your god Antar and the truth of his law (the law of Antar and his holy book that he sanctified and imposed on you, we had to be able to do that to pay the angel guards to be silent and shut up and to tell anyone about our presence here and especially that your god Antar does not know anything about us or else it will be our end. Aref and the words and letters froze on his lips as he stood stunned facing a violent snowstorm that I have no mercy on him and I feel it lashing every cell in his body as he wondered: How did this happen?? How? And how did the Almighty God Antar not know? By your order until now?!!!

How? Isn't he the Knower of the unseen? The young researcher laughed and all his colleagues who came with him laughed their mouths out loud. Then the young researcher began his talk while gesturing to Aref to sit down. Aref sat down, wary of them, as he looked at them one after the other with looks full of confusion and anxiety. The young researcher sat in front of him, facing him as if he was confronting him or wanted to put him in a debate and confrontation while he said to him in a tone of voice full of a mixture of regret, challenge and mockery: My companions and I were like you one day. We believed that he knows the unseen, as we and you all believed in all the past decades and long years in which he established his false divinity and his tyrannical kingdom and rule. This was of course after the false preachers and those like them who had interests helped him.

We thought that he was the true God whose existence we believed in and that he is capable of everything and knows everything until we knew the whole truth and were shocked by it at first, but soon the sacred aura disappeared. The fake and the light of reason and logical thinking removed its veil and the darkness of its pitch blackness from above our eyes. It soon became clear to us that we were the delusional ones and we saw it as pitch darkness, a radiant light, and falsehood as correct and sound, and .a logical truth in that it is the biggest lie and the ugliest deception

Aref, swallowing his saliva: What do you mean by deception and lie? Please clarify your intentions so that I can understand you? Otherwise, I will end the conversation between us immediately .before it begins and leave the library

The researcher: Your god Antar says or claims not in his capacity as a tyrannical ruler as we knew him before, of course, but in his capacity that has been established in all of our minds and on which we grew up and grew up, that he is the one and only god who was the first cause of everything around us and in our existence, or as he claims, he created us and other creatures on our planet (Antaruto), and that he is also the one who punishes and rewards, and he is the one who guides and misleads as he ?wishes, and by his divine will everything is done, isn't that so

Aref answers hesitantly: Yes, of course, this is what we grew up on and what we found our fathers and most of our families doing. The researcher approaches Aref while facing him face to face and with confidence: Then why does he claim punishment and reward and what is he blamed for and rewarded for? If he is the one who

caused everything and he is the one who knows as you all think? He said it with a sarcastic smile (He knows the unseen in advance before it happens). Can you punish a person for something you planned for him and wanted him to do and wanted it intentionally and knew about it in advance, whatever this thing is, by what right do you punish him?

And who is the one who caused what this person did in this case? And who really deserves punishment, him or you? Aref, with some distress and tension: Of course I will be the real culprit and I will not accept doing this despicable act to anyone.. But. The researcher added and interrupted him with a confident sharpness that threw the letters of his words like the edge of a sword from between his lips: Your God did it. Before Aref could take the initiative or think about responding, the researcher surprised him with his words that came out like a cold dagger to cut off all the letters that he could respond to him with before they existed, saying: Why does your god Antar Al-Antari resort to the method of intimidation and enticement?

It is a type of terrorism. It is also evidence of his lack of confidence in himself and his divine power and conclusive evidence of his extreme fear, yes his extreme fear. Otherwise, if his divinity is real and he trusts in his religion and his holy book and his power and greatness and that his religion and belief which he imposes on you day and night and with every breath and every blink of an eye and he claims that it exists in your nature and innate disposition, then why does he resort to the method of punishment and threats sometimes as if he fears that you will discover him or leave him or refuse his servitude and deny his divinity one day?

And why does he also resort to the method of enticement by promising you his heavens and his indescribable food and his bliss that has never crossed the mind of a human being and you have not seen it and will not see it even after your death? Haven't you asked yourself why He doesn't do that and show us the wonders of His eternal bliss to the believing servants who draw near to Him and pray to Him day and night, bowing and prostrating in His name. Why stop them now while they are alive? Why not now? Why does He postpone His reward and recompense and always warn you of His woe and torment? Why? This is evidence that He is a deceitful liar who is not confident in himself and in the security of his actions. This is more debatable than that He is nothing and that His divinity is nothing but an illusion and a myth. If He were honest, He would not have resorted to frightening you once and .tempting you another time. This is the method of lying swindlers

He and his followers and preachers are not a gang, but a . dangerous gang that exploits you in the worst way and deludes you with the false idea of faith that has no reason or logic and makes you covet and desire bliss and fear eternal torment, just like the principle of the carrot and the stick. The principle of nonsense and the master. It is clear humiliation embodied in the person of a tyrannical ruler who claims divinity because he is afraid of loneliness. He feels it around him everywhere. Aref, stunned, with his mouth open and signs of sadness mixed with anger appearing .on his face: / Loneliness.. What loneliness

Researcher: Yes, what he says and does indicates a terrible fear of the future. He claimed to disappear and that he will not appear from the day he became the one and only God, as he deluded you, except because he fears that his matter and the matter of his

divinity will be revealed, or because this God is an illusion and does not exist. Therefore, he claimed, through the tongues of his preachers, that he fears for you from his exalted divine self that you will not be able to bear seeing him. Didn't he tell you that?

Aref: Of course, he is a god, and it is not permissible for a god to appear to us, since his divine being and self are different from our .nature, and because he knows that, he is hiding it from us

The researcher laughed and his companions joined him in several ecstasies that filled the library, as if they were earthquakes, and the library shelves were about to fall with all the heroic books they carried, falling to the ground, announcing their defeat in front of the .clatter of laughter and the strength of its roar

Then the researcher added, saying: Haven't you realized yet, despite your love for knowledge, science, and reading, that he was lying in all his claims, as were his preachers and angels who are his guardians. Haven't you understood that this god that he attributes to himself is nothing but (for nothing...then for nothing), and therefore he claims this illusion that he has a different nature...

My dear Aref, these are words that carry much more patchwork and deception than they carry truth, logic, and the reality in which we live. Aref tried after hearing him to gather his strength and control himself, gathering the wound and crack that had recently begun to bleed in the body of the great faith.

The researcher answered while trying to bandage these wounds and ease the pain of this crack as if he were a sacrifice facing death while in his last throes, trying and hoping to keep the rest of

his life or some faith, saying: The god Antar, as we understood from his holy book and his tolerant law, and as we have always known him, is wise in everything he says and does, and it is in his hand if he wanted to make us all equal in believing in him and all equal in competing to obey him and gain his pleasure and avoid his wrath and punishment, but he made humans different and made us on this planet (Antaruto) different in faith and belief in him and in the degrees of closeness to him and fear of his punishment because if he made us equal, there would be no justification for punishment or torment and reward and bliss, and he gave us the freedom guaranteed to us in believing in him and competing to obey and worship him after he established for us the clear pillars and evidence on His power as a god which proves his divinity and the necessity of obeying and loving him and most importantly fearing him especially since the god (Antar) has ordered us to contemplate the universe which is our planet we live on (the planet Antaruto) and put all the evidence and wonders of his power in this amazing planet and after that the punishment will be for our choices we the believing slaves so whoever is stubborn after all that and does not approach him or rejects his divinity like you and your companions then he deserves punishment. Isn't this freedom of choice?

He guides whomever he wants to guidance and searches for it and contemplates the ways and path of God, but in return he leads astray whoever freely chooses misguidance and refuses to approach God and believe in him and contemplate his power and know his divinity and obey him and fear him, so he deserves .punishment for his choice

The enlightenment researcher smiled a confident smile and signs of good news and relief appeared on him as he realized intuitively

that Aref wants to understand and know the truth or at least the broad outlines of it and since there is no absolute truth. At least, the person who wants to be aware and comprehend what is going on around him must ask and clarify, not turn into a vessel that exudes everything he has received and stuffed his mind with without awareness or even questioning, so he turns into a remote control or a programmed machine that contains and transmits everything he has been programmed with since childhood without having the right to ask.

Then the enlightenment researcher added, saying: Everything you say, my dear, is only confirmed evidence of the ferocity of the Most Important One or the one you think is the One and Only God, and evidence of his savagery and injustice, although he claims the opposite and tells you through his followers and preachers that he is merciful, compassionate, generous and compassionate towards his believing servants, of course, but this or that is nothing but false claims and blatant lies because he simply uses his holy book, which is filled with all the unjust rulings and laws that have no mercy, and he exploits his Antorabi law, which he claims is a tolerant law that he exploits for his benefit always.

If you read your holy book carefully and remove the foggy aura that clouds your eyes, And if your awareness and understanding were to mask its blind sanctification, you would find that most of these sacred rulings and sermons are nothing but terrorist words full of racism, hostility, and threats of punishment, woe, and torment for anyone who opposes and violates the foolish, arrogant .Sharia, I mean the tolerant Sharia, or the one you claim to be so

Then you see him resorting to the cheap method of enticement and suspense with ideas that are, to say the least, degenerate and the cheapest and meanest means to control a person or a group. Otherwise, why would the most important and arrogant resort to making you absent with the eternal leader in his kingdom and his vast compassion and drinking and enjoying all the good things that he currently prevents you from in this worldly life, such as women and pregnancy, under the pretext that this distracts you from him and from getting close to him, and then you see him suddenly making you happy with what he forbade you from and more, but after the end of time and after you perish? Haven't you wondered why after your death?

Why not now, for example? The rivers cannot do that, or let's say he is a narcissistic god who loves himself and has a delusion of grandeur or a lack of deprivation from something, so he imposed on you abstaining from all pleasures or what he sees as such, and most likely they are not so. Why then would he stop you immediately if you proved your loyalty to him? This ether is in your soul or in the soul of any believing slave subject to its restrictions.

This ether is any doubts or questions you have, O group of believing, trustworthy and monotheistic believers. Then why does sarcasm postpone its cases and postpone the ruling in them and the accountability of the guilty until after death and annihilation? Then he tells you that there is a day that he has designated and called the Day of Reckoning. In return for that day, let the corrupt and unjust graze as they please, for he has no authority over them. Let whatever happens to the believing slaves happen until the promised meeting on this other day, or the one that he claims has been delayed or brought. Suppose you saw a judge from the judges do that in cases or postpone the ruling in them for an



indefinite period and claim that this inevitable term is inevitable, but when? Only God knows and how? Also, there is no answer. They are all options and skills that science has proven false and proven true from the beginning. What do you think of such a judge or such a court or trial?

Show me that it is fair for him to do that? Aref added, his words faltering on his lips as he cleared his throat with the staggering of a slaughtered man whose blood had flowed, saying: Of course not, it is not fair for a judge to do this. He would be an unjust judge who lets evil spread corruption on earth as it pleases. Before Aref could finish his talk, the researcher completed the discussion and the wall he had started, as if he had expected that Aref would defend his god and would inevitably try to find justifications for his divine actions. He continued his talk like a warrior about to plunge his sword into his opponent's neck, saying: The most important thing, my dear, is that instincts are always resorted to because they are the cheapest means followed by those with little cunning or no conscience in situations and humiliation, or like someone who knows that his goods are of poor quality and fears scandal, so you see him resorting to human instinct, using it as a weapon that is fast-acting and effective, to distract the mind and consciousness from sound perception and thinking, which are his worst enemies. If this is not phobia itself, then when can we call it terrorism?

Terrorism is simply an organized and programmed method of subjugation and intimidation through an idea to subjugate a group or a person, such as servile slaves or believers, or let's say the gifted, to subject them to a certain thought or trend or adopt a certain belief or submit to a person or a controlling ruling force. It is exactly brainwashing to distance them from understanding, perception, and logical or scientific thinking to reveal the hidden

and concealed facts. This is usually for political, religious, or social goals. Or all of them together. Then he continued his speech as he approached Aref with his body, saying confidently: Isn't that what the god Antar al-Antari does to you, you believing slaves? Then what kind of law is this that accustoms you to the principle of interests (take and give), hand me over and I will hand you over.

Meaning that everything has a price and that there is nothing without a price or benefit in return for this thing. What kind of morals are these that are not practiced except in return for a reward or recompense and fear of punishment or seeking forgiveness for a sin or transgression or crime? They are paid morals. What a wonderful morals!!!! And what a contemptible principle!!! And what a foolish blind faith that does not see, hear, or think and has no mind or logic to enlighten it about the truths of things and their inner meanings!!!!

After the researcher fixed his eyes on Aref's gaze, and with confidence and the usual bold tone in his loud voice, he looked at him with his strong eyes, saying: Tell me, brother Aref, which is more noble and more fortunate in clumsiness, sophistication, and a humane outlook on things? To do good and behave ethically and with principles with others without compensation, and while you know full well that there is no compensation of any kind, non-material, nor place or position that you will obtain except for doing good, doing good, and helping the needy only, for nothing else. Or do you do the same thing but for a compensation, and you are fully confident that you are doing it, as you say, for the sake of the proud god, and to gain his pleasure, and to seek his forgiveness, pardon, and pardon for your sins and shortcomings in his face, and to seek reward and eternal blessings.

Then you say that this matter and others are only done by the faithful servant so that he will have a place in our account or in the scale of his rewards and recompense. What materialistic logic do you judge, and by what materialistic method does the scent of interests and the principle of benefit that you think with? This is faith. Faith for a reward and a reward of interest, not... Just for humanity or doing good for the sake of good itself, or even waiting ??for a reward and fearing violence or punishment

Oh, what a style that only suits humiliated slaves, or excuse me, as you say, slaves, but they are free in their choices and they are the ones who choose the path of torment or the path of bliss with their own hands. Oh, what a foolish, humiliating slavery. You weigh your blind potential by the kilo on the scale of good deeds as if it were a trade (a trade of morals for trade!! And let us see which side will outweigh the other (good deeds, how many kilos, and bad deeds also by the kilo, which one will overwhelm the other, and it is all on the scale, Pasha (Ala Onah ala Do, don't you see?))

It is the divine auction of faith in which only believers who possess divine, heroic, and faithful principles participate, and who apply them with merit. A strange principle of low status and value that diminishes the status of its owner and places him in the rank of the lowly and abject, so that he actually becomes a slave and a believer.

He will not carry these two qualities with merit unless he applies this principle... Aref glanced at him with looks filled with suppressed anger that was not without confusion, and with

wandering looks, his eyes began to roam and wander in all parts of the library like someone searching for a needle in a haystack or trying to catch a fly flying all over the place, and his attempts go in vain, but he replied Trying to gather his strength and control his nerves and with fake calmness he answered him saying: I see that you are exaggerating in your description a lot and are more .interested in attacking than the fair and just Raddoud

Enlightenment researcher: How? Can you tell me how I neglected .justice and fairness and how I was wrong in my speech

Aref: Any objection and rejection of any thought, religion, belief, or any other aspect of life must have a reference and based on that reference a person evaluates anything in front of him or any idea or thought and through this reference and its laws he can and is able to judge something or a belief whether it is correct or wrong.

Researcher: That's true.. but until now I have not seen that I have violated that, as all the actions of your god and his belief are full of violence and incitement to racism and hatred of those who violate that blind belief and strongly encourage you to fear, cowardice and humiliation in the hope of reward and fear of punishment. Isn't all of this contrary to humanity?

It is an inhuman belief. Aref added with confidence that was swinging between despair and hope, saying: Here is the crux of the matter. So your reference in judging the belief of believers and the existence of the god Antar or not is the reference of humanity, ?isn't it

.Enlightenment Researcher: Yes, indeed it is

Aref: Does this humanity have a constitution or written law or a known place that guides people to right and wrong and sets standards for them to teach them and teach them the

specifications of humanity and the conditions for a person and  
?actions to be humane or not

Researcher: I mentioned this matter to you during my talk, and indeed humanity has written many references and researches and it has known constitutions and laws that only a liar or an ignorant person would deny. A voracious reader like you should have read about humanity and known it better than anyone else. In addition, humanity is what you feel from within and what runs deep within you of a feeling of nobility, goodness and moral advancement through merciful actions, not only towards humans, but towards all living beings. This is something that everyone agrees on and they unanimously agree that it is humane, merciful, compassionate and helping everyone in need. Aref: And that this place does exist, but it is a bad place and there are evil people in it and they decided that killing and bloodshed are mercy for the sick who are incurable or they feel that killing is merciful and better for many people and they decided to do that unanimously among all of them and they feel that killing is humane in many cases.

Then he continued his talk sarcastically, saying mockingly: And should I talk to you at that time and ask you how you would feel now if anything happened in life or the planet we live on, so that your feeling would be the center of the universe? If you were satisfied, then the matter is psychological, and if you do not sympathize and are not satisfied with it, then it is inhumane. Do you think it is fair to evaluate right and wrong in this way, and thus a gelatinous, sticky, and elastic reference that does not settle on anything, just like the feeling that everyone sees according to his whims and according to what he desires or wishes. And if you spoke to me about reason, logic, and humanity combined, and you told me, as you mentioned in your debate with me, that reason is

like the center of the universe, and that every human being has a mind, thought, and awareness with which he perceives the correct matter, and his mind and thought guide him to what is correct in accordance with his mind, and with which he knows the truths and the inner workings of things, as you mentioned.

With each other I will direct you with the same argument if we may express it and call it that and I will say to you the same thing, let us suppose that for example I suddenly pull a sharp tool from my pocket and my mind and thinking guide me to kill you and I see that this action is rational and logical from my point of view and that this result that I was guided to through my mind is logical and wise to me, so what do you think at that time? Of course you will be confused and will not be able to determine a clear answer about the true meaning of humanity and its fixed principles nor about how to rely on the mind and thinking in determining right from wrong, and I see in that the most extreme degree of manipulation and fraud, so when you do that you have committed a great fallacy, so by doing this you are changing the roles. I want to understand from you what is the reference for right and wrong and you want to convince me that the consensus on something that is humane and rational at the same time is correct. Do you see in that justice or fairness in judging any matter and especially .in judging a belief, a god and a religion

The researcher sighed a long sigh and let out a hot sigh that scorched Aref's face like a storm of fire in the scorching sun of a day. He smiled sarcastically with bitterness mixed with despair that was not without a drop of hope that appeared on his lips as he said: I see that you answered me what I did not answer and what I did not utter. You put words on my tongue that I did not say. You made me say what I did not utter and distorted my words from

their places. You made an opponent for yourself out of nothing and dressed him in clothes of your own making to tear them up, claiming that they were worn out and corroded, so that victory would be your ally. Aref swallowed his dry saliva like a drop of water trying to run between the cracks of a river that dried up centuries ago, only to find it returning in vain. He said hesitantly: How is that? And did I do that without knowing?

Aren't you the one who told me about humanity and inhumanity in my faith and belief and my god Antar and about terrorism and the necessity of using reason and logic. Researcher: This is exactly what you do, O believers. You take the parts of the conversation and turn to clinging to specific words to create an imaginary opponent from your imagination. You dress him up in the cloak of pretending to be credible, clear, frank and rational, to weave a hero of your own making and a battle of your own imagination and an opponent you tailor to your mood and according to your imagination and whims. This is precisely the fallacy of the (straw man) or (acrobatic fallacy). You speak as if you were an acrobat in a circus, playing with words and taking meanings out of their phases and interpretations and dressing them up as you want to show the weakness of the argument of your opponent whom you created from your imagination? Aref is surprised and asks: (Straw man?? What is that? I do not understand you. Please explain your intentions?

The researcher: I will explain to you, although you understand and realize deep down what I am aiming at and how far the talk has taken you away from my intentions and what I am aiming at. The straw man, my dear, is a title given to a deceitful person with weak evidence or even arguments, and he came to him from a poor person who does not find anything to satisfy the hunger of his

mind and thinking that has become rusty thanks to blind faith, so you see him resorting immediately, with the weakness of his arguments or evidence, to this straw man whose sin you are surprised to hear, or the clown whose role you played and thought that you did it brilliantly. While you did not add anything to what your arrogant god did before and what his followers, the preachers, and all those who believed him and believed in his deception did, whether out of naivety, weakness, lack of resourcefulness, or out of hypocrisy and mutual interests.

This straw man is a name that has an origin in popular heritage, I thought that We are referring to the men who would wake up at the door of any dispute or trial decided by a judge in a court, or any dispute between two people, and they would write down and put straw in their shoes and fill them with straw. This was an indication from them that they were ready to be false witnesses and lie in any quarrel or dispute between two people, and of course in exchange for a fee or to achieve certain agreed-upon interests.

The meaning of my words is that the acrobatic fallacy that you performed with the skill of a clown means that you did or pretended that you refuted or were able to refute my argument and evidence that I spoke about. In my dialogue with you, you refuted a statement or evidence that I did not present, or more precisely, I did not speak about it in the way you wanted to convey to me and in a way that I did not intend at all in my conversation with you. In reality, you fought a straw man that you made from your imagination and made him say what you wanted, not what he said.



In reality, you attacked the straw man that they make like a doll and dress him in clothes and a straw hat to intimidate and make others believe that he is a real person. I see that your style was charged with emotion and its goal was to defeat me artificially or pretend that you defeated me, but you did not care at all to reach rational, logical thinking and you did not care in any way to reach a rapprochement between our points of view or to find points of convergence in the dialogue. Aref: Quite the opposite, I am trying to understand your intentions. In fact, I hope that you will enlighten me with the light of your mind or thought that I sense in your words. I want to understand and comprehend what you are aiming at in your speech and I am trying to search for rationality and logic in it and to link that to science, but until now I have not fully comprehended or have not reached complete understanding or rather complete conviction in what you are trying to convince me .of

The Enlightenment Researcher: He smiled sarcastically, mixed with bitterness and a smile, and that is why you made a straw man from your imagination to delude yourself that you are right in your beliefs and that I said such and such, but you even lied about me in things I did not say in the first place, and you started fighting the imaginary straw man with a fake weapon that you invented yourself to believe your delusions and live with your false belief in an imaginary god invented by a false religion like all the religions and messengers that were sent to you through your false god (Antara) who deluded you that he is present in books that are said to be sacred and that he sent you messengers to tell you about him and his virtue and greatness and guide you to believe in him. Aref added, interrupting him with annoyance mixed with a tone of hesitant and confused voice, saying: How do you realize that he is a false and imaginary god? And where did you get this confidence from? Did it not occur to you that you might be wrong and that you might be the one who is delusional and not me? Then why do you

accuse faith of being merely surrender without evidence and merely a feeling of something or a false ability and surrendering to its existence without certainty? Prove to me that your words are logical and not merely nonsense and an attack on true sanctities that have a profound impact on our lives. Without it, we wouldn't have been...

The researcher interrupted him, saying confidently and with a gentle smile on his lips: Take it easy, Aref. If you want evidence of the truth of what I say, then I will present to you a list of evidence to prove to you that you have committed and practiced with me the straw man fallacy. The first evidence of that is that at the beginning of our dialogue, I did not say that humanity, which your God, religion and sanctities have been stripped of, I did not say that it has no reference, and my words did not indicate this at all, and I did not say that humanity is merely my feeling that this or that thing is human or not. Rather, humanity is a system in itself and has constitutions that have been printed and written in them, with rights for the human being that guarantee his dignity and freedom to express his opinion and guarantee him to adopt what he believes and consider that attacking him simply for adopting an idea is a type of terrorism. There are many constitutions that have been written in this regard and have been talked about by many who demand freedom of belief, justice and equality among humans, respect for all creatures and observing their rights, even animals and plants. But of course you got rid of them in this library and destroyed them, so that they would not be among the shelves of these piled-up, not sacred books. He said that while pointing his index finger in a mocking and sarcastic manner. He added, confidently, completing his speech, and before you ask me how I knew that, I will tell you that I obtained copies of them through my communication with their owners who had the credit for changing my thinking and enlightening my path. Then he approached Aref with a look of kindness and sympathy and said to him: My dear,

my friends and I were like you one day. He said that while looking at his friends who were sitting close to them listening to what was happening and the discussion and debate taking place between them

Aref impatiently: You still haven't proven to me where the logical fallacy is? And you haven't proven to me that faith is just an illusion and a myth and that God is a fake and does not exist. If that is the case, then where is the real God? What is your evidence that He is a false God or does not exist? The researcher: As long as you are searching for the truth, then listen, you stubborn, naive believer. Here is the truth that will clarify to you what was hidden from you and what you wanted to know and realize its hidden contents. Aref eagerly mixed with a disappointed, confused, hesitant tone: Come on, tell me what you have

Researcher: Let's start from the beginning (the alleged creation story that preachers have always been beating our heads with and that Antar and his envoys, who they claim are his messengers, taught them. In the beginning, the story began with the god Antar, after he transformed from an unjust, tyrannical ruler and suddenly decided that he had become a god, claiming that he had been like that since eternity and that he had existed in eternity, with no beginning or end because of the laws of nature, and that he had been hiding that characteristic from himself in order to gradually reveal it to us in order to make it easier for us to comprehend that matter.

Despite the failure of this naive claim, you see in it a wide hole that you Muslims cannot patch or repair the rift in, since these

characteristics that this god or ruler attributes to himself and his claim that he has existed since eternity and has no beginning or end and that he is eternal and above the laws of physical nature, don't you see with me that these same characteristics apply to the emerging one, meaning that this negates the characteristic of him being a god or his existence as a god in the first place? This refugee god does not exist, and the evidence is that the emerging one also has no beginning or end because he is a void of nothingness, and only the thing with defined features is what we can know its beginning or end.

Also, the refugee is a name outside the laws of nature, and we cannot subject him to them for a simple reason, that he is something that does not exist in the first place. So how can we subject him to the laws if he is outside them because he does not exist in the first place? Also, if we assume that these qualities exist in a being with supernatural powers and can hide or is omnipotent to the point that he has the ability to go beyond the boundaries of nature, this makes the matter more complicated, as this opens the door to any claim from any person. Any being can claim that he believes in a being with supernatural powers and say that he is a hidden being (like the flying spaghetti monster, for example, or the pink dragon, or any hidden ghost that no one has and will not see), under the pretext that he cannot appear to humans because they will not tolerate that by nature.

However, he claims that he is the one who created them with this nature and created them with this formation, and despite this, he does not have the ability to program them and make them adapt to seeing him if he appeared to them and made them feel his presence, so he chose to hide and not appear based on that flimsy argument. So where is the logic in this

And by what right do you demand that I or your alleged god demand that humans believe that he became a god and that he was eternal from the beginning before anything existed and that he is all-knowing and all-powerful? Where is this power if he cannot appear and is not able to control humans whom he claims to have created and yet they will not be able to bear to see him because their nature is different from his. What logic is in this??? What logic I am amazed at!!!!

Then what right do you or any other deceitful and fraudulent preachers demand from me to believe and submit to his orders and acknowledge his alleged divinity and oneness and on what basis as long as I have not seen from him any evidence or proof that he is a truly existing god even indirectly? Your god has not proven his existence to me in any way since the moment he disappeared and announced that he was no longer a ruler and that he was originally a god as he claimed. And I will tell you more, when he invented the story that he is the first creator and originator or the first cause of our creation despite my reservations about this idea of creation from nothing because it is against science, everything in the universe is manufactured from tools or things and components that existed beforehand and the universe scientifically and our planet, the planet of Antaruto which he named after himself and attributed this wretched planet to him, is nothing but a series of interconnected and competing existences and beings. So if we accept his claim that he is the first cause and the primary mover and motivator of everything on our planet, then why did he need to make an enemy for himself?

Imaginary, just because of a disagreement that occurred between them, so he exploited this disagreement to make himself a hero,

but in reality he is a paper hero and a hero fighting a person who created his existence and created the idea of his disobedience, although he is the one who planned and plotted with his followers for everything that happened intentionally and deliberately since the day he invented for us and appeared to us with his new entity, claiming that he is the god (Antar), the creator of the planet (Antaruto) and its creator and our creator and the creator of us and all beings, and all of that is only to find a justification to make himself a god and appoint himself as the one controlling the destinies of the universe, humans and beings and creating them, as if he was not satisfied with being an unjust, tyrannical ruler who is not distinguished by anything more than recklessness, stupidity, tyranny, greed and avarice. Aref: Who do you mean by the fabricated enemy if you mean .....

But the researcher interrupted him and said with interest: Let me please finish my talk and confiscate my words so that you do not commit a new logical fallacy and confiscate what is required as is the habit of believers and always remember that your alleged god Antar did not find a way or method or way to reach him except through faith.. meaning submission and obedience to the idea that he is a god and he has to hide for that. As if he is playing a game of concealment with us to test us and see who will believe in his existence like this without evidence.. Didn't you ask yourself why he chose faith as the only way and no other to reach him? Doesn't that mean that there is a secret in the matter for Ayoubi, that he knows full well that he cannot prove his alleged divinity in a definitive and certain way, neither he nor his followers, and they have no evidence or proof to prove that, so they resorted to the trick of blind, unseen faith, there is no other way and it is the ideal means of deception through it..

And if you want to respond to my talk, I will guarantee you the freedom to respond to me after I finish my talk. But let me finish what I started and you have to be convinced first. At first, I mean by enemy, as you know, (Saman) who worked for him in his great palace and collected taxes and duties for him and managed all the affairs of his palace and his followers, but when he ordered him to kneel and prostrate before the first human being he created according to the alleged story, and he refused and was arrogant, he became angry with him and imprisoned him for a long time until hatred was born between them. Although this story is fabricated because the differences between them began to creep in when Saman coveted increasing his money and what he received in the palace, the greed and avarice of this tyrannical ruler prevented him from making him steal people's money and their strength with him. He wanted to seize everything for himself, and the two thieves disagreed, so he and his followers fabricated this fabricated story to delude you, O believing slaves, that Antar, the unjust ruler, is a god and has an enemy.

Although Saman, after Antar released him from his prison and expelled him from his palace, was able to form a front with his four friends against Antar, but he was able, in return, to exploit and benefit from the hatred of the people in this area for the tyrannical ruler.

Antar and formed a front against him and gained the trust and respect of the people, even the simple ones among them, to the point that they began to sanctify them and make statues of him and his four companions. But Antar, after he turned into a god and announced the appearance of symptoms of divinity that suddenly appeared on him and faded from his features, was able to win the war between him and the accursed Saman, or the one Antar made

accursed by his desire and wished that the believing, naive slaves would be convinced of his divinity and that Saman was fighting him because he wanted evil for them and to harm them and to seduce them to distance them from his mercy, kingdom and greatness and to cause his anger upon them to achieve his revenge on him after he imprisoned him and expelled him from the bliss that he enjoyed when he was his follower in his palace.

With this, Saman turned from a character respected by those who followed him into a cursed villain expelled from the mercy of the god Antar and that he is in a war against the god all the time and will not win it except by luring the believers in Antar the god to his side and front and distancing them from believing in Antar. Isn't this what his deceitful preachers have made you believe?

And pour into your ears and hearings before your minds all the fabricated stories until you reached what we conclude is safe from blind belief that walks without guidance without logic, awareness, or sound understanding of the inner aspects of things and revealing the hidden.. and thus the god Antar turned into a legendary hero fighting the evil Saman who seeks all the time to distance the believers from him and from believing in him out of hatred and spite for him, and even sadness for the loss of the favor and status he enjoyed in his palace. Oh, how poor is this Saman that he has become like a coat rack on which you hang your mistakes and like an old rag with which you wipe your filth. .Oh, you fools, idiots, and morons

Didn't any of you think why Antar claimed that fabricated god, why did he claim that this Saman did not die after he actually died and his followers almost worshipped him? Didn't any of you think, you



naive believers, humiliated slaves, why did he invent the story that Saman, after the death of the remaining four companions, comes secretly in disguise and disguised so that no one can see him, and that he pretended to have died and asked the people to say that, then he died, their secret later on, and thus Antar was able to falsely claim that Saman, since he was created from a substance and a nature other than your human nature and that he is from a fiery, thermal substance and not clay, did not die as we humans die?

Didn't any of you ask yourself why he specifically created him from this material? And if that is the case, then how does he say in his alleged story that he asked him to bow, submit, and prostrate to humans, even though he directed his speech and request to his soldiers in his palace, whom he calls his guardian angels (guardians of illusion). Wasn't the speech directed to his angel soldiers and not to a being created from fiery material called (jinn or jinn)? So according to the fabricated story, Saman did not make a mistake in his refusal. Then where are these jinn and where are these angels?

They are just soldiers. Do they turn into other beings at night?!!! There was no evidence on the ground to prove their existence. Then the enlightened researcher sighed a long sigh and said: Your god unfortunately failed even in inventing and falsifying stories because the story must have a plot and persuasion, but I see that this story is completely devoid of any logic and there is no plot or persuasion in it, but rather naivety and stupidity drip from it very clearly. And I ask forgiveness for you, O believing slaves. The only motive that moves you and pushes you to walk in the path of this god or rather this unjust ruler is the fear of his brutality, punishment, injustice and tyranny, even fear and fear only, and

without that none of you would care about the matter of his alleged divinity, and he certainly knew that and was certain of that, and he played with all skill, cleverness and evil on the chord of your fear of him and his brutality.

He is an evil, tyrannical ruler, a murderer, a thief who does not have mercy, and he knew how to exploit your fear of him very well. What drives you to obey him is not faith, and what tempts you to worship him or obey him is not your faith in him or Your belief in his divinity, even your fear of him, it was fear and fear alone that was his only way to ensure your loyalty to him. Hasn't any of you slaves ever thought about all his lies?

Or has fear blinded you and greed for his rewards that he tempts you with after an indefinite period in a fairy-tale life made you turn into a creature that resembles a donkey that runs after a carrot and fears the wrath of the stick that splits his skin in half, he said it while smiling bitterly not without sarcasm,,.

And what makes the matter worse and muddier is what I read in your law (the law of An Turabi) which explains and interprets the strange talismans and suspicious lies in your holy book and which tells and narrates with all naivety and impudence how the alleged god Antar was the creator of the Antar universe and the planet (Arut) that we inhabit now through his consulting his soldiers and the guards of his palace whom he calls his guardian angels or the guardian angel where he suggested to them that he would intend to think about creating a human being on our planet, the planet Antaruto, so they predicted with their intelligence and knowledge of the unseen which is supposed according to your god's claim how he will do This creates human beings who shed blood, kill,

commit sins and transgressions and disobey His orders while they glorify Him day and night. Aref impatiently: You know that evil is inherent in humans and even other living beings, and that sins and transgressions are part of the makeup of the soul because it is prone to evil, and this is something natural that existed with the beginning of creation, so it is not strange that the angels of the god Antar knew it and deduced it.

The researcher sarcastically: Here the calamity is literally embodied, and this is the basis of the affliction and the crux of the matter is that this is what I mean specifically. The question that arises here is why does God ask his angels? What a strange behavior!!!!

Does he doubt the extent of his sanity or does he not trust his choices!!! If he was a ruler as we know him, I would have said that the matter might seem acceptable, as the ruler consults his subjects, his minister, or his soldiers if necessary, but if he was a god, then he is above all this and that, and he claimed divinity and that he is the creator of this entire universe and the creator of all the beings on our planet, so how can there be doubt in the credibility of his thinking, is he not the All-Knowing, the All-Powerful? And if he is as he described himself with many names and descriptions, more than nine hundred sins, and mentioned them in his holy book, the most important of which is that he is the knower of the unseen, then how can his alleged angels know the unseen while he did not know it yet?!!

Isn't this amazing!!! d how can they predict evil, killing, and bloodshed before humans even exist? And if he is the one who allowed them and put this prediction of the unseen on their

tongues, and he knew in advance that they would say that, then why did he ask them in the first place? He is talking to himself in this way from the beginning because he is the one who allowed everything that was said to him!!!! Suppose emptiness and loneliness were killing this arrogant god to the point that he creates beings and tells them and instructs them what to say to him and then discusses with them what he knows in advance that they will say with his knowledge and science! What a contrived discussion!! What logic is there in this foolish, foolish story that only an idiot or an ignorant person would believe?

Even stranger than that is that the angels object to the words of the god as if they were literally proving that he is a foolish or reckless, impulsive god who does not realize the extent of his actions. Not to mention another lapse that I add to the grave lapses that clearly cast aspersions on the depth of this god's being, challenge his divinity, and obliterate the features of his divine, arrogant self from its roots. It is that since the angels or Antar's soldiers are supposed not to know the unseen in advance and did not know at that time what was going on in the mind and heart of the alleged god whom they claim to worship, how did these angels know and predict that? Think carefully about the matter because you will not find a satisfactory answer and you will not be able to explain what happened and how they knew the unseen and your faith will literally collide with only one explanation .that will expose this faith and reveal its shame to the public

The whole story is fabricated from the beginning and this ruler (Antar) invented all these lies or rather they were fabricated for him and his followers, soldiers, assistants and all those with common interests with him fabricated them to increase the simple people and subjects on this planet or this spot that he rules from the

planet Antaruto and to increase their fear, terror and threat through this story to increase his tyranny and oppression and then he claims with all simplicity and dullness that he is a just and merciful god and more compassionate and just than a mother to her newborn or infant. What is worse and more serious is that according to what is mentioned in the Holy Book, our planet Antaratu had not yet been created at this time, and there was no doubt that it had no existence or sin to be called by this name because it had not yet existed, according to history, scientific information and research that proved that the age of our planet is 5 or 6 billion years, and this discussion that took place between the Antari god and his angels or guards claims that this happened before the creation of time, meaning many ages before this time, or did this discussion take place between him and his angels since this time, meaning since the creation of the Earth specifically?

Your book left the matter vague and unclear, and this is another major lapse that is added to his many and successive lapses. Then, since he is a god, it was supposed or assumed that these supported angels are nothing more than (robots, meaning machines programmed to obey and praise him, or that they never make mistakes and disobey him, and perhaps for the same reason according to the fabricated story, he may have felt lonely and bored with the fact that his soldiers and angels, as he claims, always obey him and do not... They disobey him and always worship him, so he felt bored and tired and decided to create humans who mix good and evil so that they would disobey him and punish them, so that he would prove that he is a real god, otherwise his existence would be meaningless. But he forgot to explain in his holy book why the angels disobeyed him specifically in this matter? Did he want that for them and planned all of this to happen with his full will? Or did he not know about that? Or maybe he did not have the ability to prevent them from disobeying him!!

If that is the case and this god is able to prevent evil, killing and bloodshed, but he does not want that in order to feel his divinity and power and in order to punish those who disobey him, then he is an evil, narcissistic scopophile who enjoys the pain and torture of others and only thinks of himself and his greatness that he imposes on his creatures in order to feel his importance and divinity. So he is sick with narcissism. If this god does not want evil and killing from those he claims are his creatures, but he is not able and cannot prevent evil, then he is not omnipotent and is not able and not strong as he claims. Therefore he is not able. He is either evil and leaves evil in the world by his desire and will, or he is weak and helpless and cannot prevent evil and has no choice but to punish only those who commit it. Therefore, in both cases he is not a god at all, but rather a false claimant and his character as a god is a fictitious character and a myth that does not exist at all. The question here is why your god Antar al-Antari, when he decided and was kind and compassionate towards us, the sons of mankind, and thought of creating the first human being, the one who caused the strife between him and the accursed Saman, why did he create him from clay? And why clay in the first place?!!

Why did he not create him from nothing? Isn't he a god and capable of everything as he claims? So why does he resort to clay? The strangest thing is that clay is a vile substance and is trampled underfoot. Not to mention that advanced science and research have proven that the bodies of humans and living beings are free of this clay substance. But this raises another question: Why didn't this god choose to create us from a precious metal such as gold or diamonds or anything else that has a higher value than clay? Does he want to mock us or belittle us, for example? Or why didn't he create us from nothing? What made matters worse is that according to the religious, divine, arrogant claim, he shaved

the first female from a small part of his body. Is this also belittling her? And why didn't he create her from nothing as well?

Is he not capable or does he like to belittle and diminish his creatures in order to ensure that they will remain his faithful and humble slaves for life and woe to them if they disobey him they will receive the most severe punishment and since he is a god he certainly knows the unseen and what his created slaves will do from the moment they are born and even before they are born and everything on this planet goes by his command and permission and yet he leaves it or makes the poor faithful slaves think that they are free and have the freedom of choice and will be punished if they fall short in his right by any action or word and do not repent or seek forgiveness for that action or word. Oh, what strange and wondrous logic!!!!

Before you annoy me with your futile defense, I will tell you the interpretation of this strange logic and the reason for claiming what was claimed. The reason is that all this talk is deception and illusion and that it was deceived by an ordinary human being, not a god, but rather an ignorant, foolish human being, his assistants in his palace, who thinks that since there are those who make shapes in their likeness from humans out of clay, then humans must be originally from clay. And when this ignorant person saw that the woman's body was smaller in size, muscles, or composition, he thought that she was created from a smaller part of the man's to be smaller in size.

What kind of god is this idiot? If he was really real and existed as a god, it would have been necessary to get rid of him. Because with this thinking, he proves that he is a foolish, ignorant god

whose abilities are limited and whose production is weak, feeble, and of no quality. Therefore, he produced creatures of this poor quality and in this manner that he claims. Is there a god whose abilities are limited just like humans?!!! He cannot create humans from nothing and is able to form and create them except from clay and not from anything else of higher value or importance than clay.

It seems to me as if he is a god who says to his creatures (I am a god with limited abilities and I am unable to do anything or create beings of higher quality than this method or this product.. and my consolation in that is that I know very well that he is an imaginary god and that he is not a god at all and has never been and will never be a god, but rather he is an unjust and corrupt ruler, nothing more and nothing less, and he wants to get rid of him and his followers and those like them. Aref was stunned and opened his mouth as if the researcher had stabbed him with a poisoned dagger and remained silent with his mouth open for a while from the intensity of astonishment and wonder, for Aref at that time thought with all his thoughts and belief that Antar was a real god with supernatural abilities, all-powerful and

And the capabilities and that He is All-Knowing, All-Aware, All-Powerful, All-Powerful, and above all attributes and that He possesses divine power and extraordinary supernatural ability because, as he claimed, He is the Creator of all humans and creatures and that He is able to turn the lives of those who do not believe in Him into a real hell and miserable life. After a period of silence that prevailed in the library, Aref added with a stutter as if he was trying to change the subject or escape from something to convince himself of the opposite and sighed bitterly, saying: Of course, since you are only convinced by logic, proof, and rational



evidence, then according to what you mentioned, you see that reason and logic are what you say only because you are convinced of that and trust in this opinion because reason, according to your opinions, is the personal opinion and each person's view of the subject. So if someone says that I am crazy, for example, and I should be killed because he is convinced of that, then it is correct and his words are logical because he is convinced of that.

So where is reason in your words that prove that the god Antar is not a god except that you are convinced of that? The researcher let out a long sigh that burned Aref's face until it almost set him on fire, saying restlessly: Here you are again returning to evasion and logical fallacies, and whenever you are surrounded by rational, logical evidence in one direction, you in turn resort to escaping to another direction of your own imagination and you return once again to the straw man that you created from the beginning. Because you put words in my mouth that I did not say and you assume what does not exist at all, just like your god and your religious belief, because a sane person,

Mr. (Aref), is one who does not speak or utter anything except what is rational, and as for the one who talks about the necessity of killing someone and describes him with a description like madness, he must prove it with evidence, and I believe that there are scientific means and methods and evidence that clarify to us what differentiates between a sane person and a mad person easily before passing judgment on a person, but whoever describes a person in this way without any evidence to prove the validity of what he claims simply because he sees this, has left the circle of sane people and has become among the insane, and

therefore he will not be sane at all and no one will respect his opinion.

So please don't try to evade and deceive me, because the mind, my dear, only recognizes evidence or proofs or at least logical arguments, and I don't see anything like that in your talk or what you claim and what you are trying to prove, not to mention that your words are incorrect and your logical fallacy is exposed and disgraced. You should also know that if there was a real God, or rather if he was a real God, he wouldn't have had to invent a story that he placed the first human on this planet, his wife, in heaven before they descended to earth, and that according to the claim of your holy book, the sins of this first human called (Nadam) and his wife (Sa'ada) as you call them are what brought him down and lowered him to the lowest depths of the low from the heights of heaven and the lush gardens to our planet Antar (Antaruto).

So why didn't the Antar god bring him down to our planet directly? Or is this difficult for him?! So why did he say that he wanted someone to be his successor to succeed him on the planet Antaruto? Why did he resort to this method and then it became clear that he was wrong as his guards and guardian angels told him that it was not right to do that and that this first human being would kill and commit sins and that they were better than him because they were always in his obedience and service and watched over his comfort, and although he refused to listen to their advice, it turned out in the end that they were right and they were the ones who knew and not this foolish god.

What a fabricated story is this? Rather, what a god is this who does not know the unseen as he claims, and his guards predict it

better than him. What a wonder of a naive and stupid god!!!! Or perhaps he feels that he is better than anything around him and that he is the only one who understands and comprehends and no one else, and therefore he invented these beings or guards whom he found to worship him and glorify him and make him feel that he is important and that he is supernatural in his capabilities and abilities and nothing is like him and that he is the All-Hearing, All-Knowing.

He thinks it is trivial and superficial in thinking. It is as if this god, when he said that, claiming that there is nothing like him, forgot or pretended to forget that the refugee is nothing like him because he is nothing. After all of this, Saman rebels against him and declares rebellion and disobedience according to the divine claim.

Despite that, you find that there is a great difference between preachers on this issue. Some of them say that Saman was a fiery creature, and some of them say that he was one of Antar's soldiers and guardian angels, and that he was supposed to prostrate to the first human. This difference indicates only one thing, which is the falsity of the story from its foundation and the falsity of this claim from its origin, and that this story was only invented by an ordinary human being and an unjust, tyrannical ruler like Antar. He and his followers invented this myth and accused Saman, who was loyal to him and worked for him, simply because of a disagreement that occurred between them in the past. He decided to make him his opponent in order to transform himself into a heroic god,

because as usual, he always thinks and considers himself superior and greater than everyone around him and believes that

being human is an honor for him, thinking that humans are above the rest of the creatures and more important than them. So he invented this story with his followers, who are hypocrites and .exploit his narcissism and self-love in the worst way

And the strangest thing is that the great god, after he got angry with Saman and expelled him from the bliss of his palace, gardens and paradises that he enjoyed in the palace, and since you claim that he is truly a god, let me ask you one clear question.. How does this god allow him to sneak in once again to tempt all of humanity through this primal being (Naam and his wife (Saada) to threaten him, and he is a powerful and mighty god, but Saman despite that challenges him and threatens him that he will take revenge on all those who believed in him and believed that he is a god and will tempt them all to take revenge on him for expelling him and disagreeing with him. ???!! How is that while he knows that he is a powerful and mighty god whom no one disobeys and that whoever disobeys him will be destined for eternal torment, eternally in it, and the torment has been decreed for him???!! Don't you see with me the strangeness and shame in the idea? How strange is that!!! How did he disobey him if he is truly a god and has supernatural and all-powerful power and ability?

How? Can a god be disobeyed and we humans or any of his creatures warn him?! Is this reasonable? But let me I will answer you that he is sane only in one case, which is that he knows that he is not a god and that he is a human being who holds an unjust position and that he must have been able through his work for him in the palace, especially since Saman was working in managing and administering the palace accounts, he must have found fraud or deception or found something with which he could frighten the arrogant god, and he certainly obtained some papers and

manuscripts that incriminate him, so he threatens him with them and fears him.. So what if he was a real god who would do to him what Saman did? Is the god incapable of dealing with Saman..? Is this sane? Or is he evil and enjoys evil and harming his believing servants and wants to trap them in the snares of disbelief??

Perhaps since he did not create hell and torment in vain, he must benefit from it and find victims.. And in order to throw these victims into the flames of his hell and feel that he is a real god who punishes, holds accountable and burns, he must establish an argument against them, meaning he finds opportunities for them to trap them. Oh, what an evil cunning one.. So what is the fault of these victims except that they are victims of his arrogance, narcissism and haughtiness. This is if we assume that his existence as a god is a reality and not a form of illusion and fantasy. Here, Arif stood up and sat up straight as if he were a beast who seized and waited for the right opportunity to hunt his prey, and it came to him willingly, so he rushed to pounce on it, saying: No, my friend.. He is not evil nor weak to be unable to prevent Saman from whispering and taking revenge..

Rather, he is a just and merciful god. He does not want to wrong any of his servants who believed in him and believed in his divinity and he wants them to be worthy of his bliss and satisfaction and to be his servants with merit and therefore it was necessary to have a real strong test to train them in the strength of will to resist lusts and desires and not to fall into mistakes. In return, he made them many nations, spectrums and peoples on our planet (Antaruto) and also gave them the freedom guaranteed to them, so whoever wanted to would believe in him and whoever turned away from the path of belief in him and chose to disbelieve in him and disobey him and deny his divinity and after that came the punishment and

torment for him based on his choice whether he or she is a slave or a slave from his slaves who believe in him or do not believe in his servitude and deny his divinity because he gave them the freedom of thought and ordered them to contemplate everything around them of the wonders of his power on the planet (Antaruto) and his straight path was clear to them so if they disbelieved in him they would blame no one but themselves after that. Let me respond to what I mentioned point by point and without interrupting me please ..And Aref continued, overcome with enthusiasm and the tone of enthusiasm began to resound in his voice as he continued his speech,

saying: As for your talk about (Saman) and the details he mentioned, I see that you did not understand the meaning and wisdom of how it happened, because what happened was from the divine wisdom and divine justice of the god (Antara Al-Antari), as evil, temptation, and the soul that commands evil are part of our planet and exist in it, and in order for their existence to be natural and logical, this had to happen. If evil did not exist next to and if the temptation of the cursed Saman did not exist among the believing slaves of humanity, freedom of choice would have no meaning, especially since God always wants to test humans and examine his slaves to see who is worthy of it all, who will make him feel more of his divinity, magnificence, and greatness, and who will succeed, a great reward for him or her, or his satisfaction with him, then eternal bliss after that, and most important of all this and that, he will be saved from the torment of hell and will not be among the losers. Thus, the existence of good and evil together has a deep meaning and significance.

Hakim, because if the matter was as you wanted and as I understood from your words, God could have ended this problem

and prevented it from happening if he was a real God and good would be the prevailing one and made himself a hero who fights evil and calls his servants to fight and resist it, but if the matter was as you want, there would be no choice at all because how would you choose and the path is only one choice, which is the good that you wish and hope for from your point of view. But in order for freedom to be achieved, there must be a thing and its opposite, and whoever wants to go to this group or that, each according to his choice, and the reward and punishment come after that according to the choice with complete freedom, especially since the god Antar, after he revealed his true self and announced his divinity that was hidden from us because he placed evidence in the universe that is used to guide us to him and filled our planet with his creatures and everything that indicates the path to guidance that he is the one God, the Creator of everything and its Originator from nothingness, so what do you want after that? And whoever is stubborn and obstinate and denies his divinity as you do, he deserves punishment.

Aref quickly added as if he wanted to interrupt his conversation and said with regret and astonishment: Is it fair that he punishes me and others in hell for life and forever after our death as he says, just because I or others were not convinced of his alleged divinity and the evidence he created on the planet (Urut) was not enough for us as you claim or did not convince us that he is a god but rather an unjust ruler, nothing more and nothing less. Is it fair that he punishes us and burns us in his hell after we perish and die even if we do good and charity and treat others with respect and did not kill or steal or break the law or commit any deviant or immoral act or behavior that appears to be contrary to conscience except that we were not convinced by the evidence of guidance that he established, but rather I see it as evidence against him and not in his favor and do not indicate against him, as science and experiments have proven that they are all natural

The universe of this planet, which is what caused it automatically or by natural selection, and he had no role in this or that until I or others were convinced that he is a god or the first cause of this or that. Then, wouldn't it have been more appropriate for him, and more appropriate if he were truly merciful, just and fair, to understand us or put us after he resurrects us from our graves, as he claims, in a special place for sinners, a place for training, for example, where we train to obey him and learn about the wonders of his power, and where he convinces us with his evidence through which our minds are certain and infer his alleged divinity, and perhaps this training that we will receive will be at the hands of his angels or soldiers and guards, then after we train and realize these reformatory lessons, he will bring us into the bliss of his paradise after we have formed our minds and understood and learned his divine and divine lessons well.

Isn't this better than evil and eternal torment? Aref replied with a smile and confidence mixed with a bit of anger evident on his features, saying: Just as the bliss in his gardens and heavens is eternal, the torment in hell for the unbelievers in him must also be eternal so that there is fair equality and justice is achieved. As for the one who believed in him but disobeyed him a little or committed some thing that angered him before his death, he will torment him a little according to the extent of his sins, then the god Antar will take him out of the torment of hell and transfer him to the bliss and divine satisfaction because of his faith. As for the unbeliever in the god Antar in the lower world on our planet Antaru, but he is a good person and does good deeds as you say, then it is from the divine Antar justice that he will reward him or he will reward you for your good deeds in your life here on the planet Antaru that you lived before your death.



Therefore, after the god resurrects you, you will have received your reward for your good deeds and kindness in your life on the planet Antaru, that is, your death, and there will be no account between you and him except for your disbelief in him only, and its consequences are dire, as Learn and thus you will have deserved and deserved eternal punishment, immortal in it..

and the printing press of the Antar machine and its cosmic moral laws is that it gives the opportunity only once, which is the worldly Antar opportunity on the planet (Antaruto) and that the reform or the reformatory and the training period that you talked about and wished for are now in your hands, meaning that they are in your life before death only for change, but after your death there will be no reformatory and the training periods. Because simply (the time has passed and there are many distances and dimensions between the servant and his Lord in whom he disbelieved) and the time allocated for that has ended, so even if the disbeliever asked the god Antar to return to life again after his death and to regain what he had of life on the planet Antaru to worship the god and believe in him because he knew too late that he was the truth, then unfortunately his request is rejected because as I told you, the time has passed).

The researcher sarcastically: The deadline has passed, the training period has ended, and I and the infidels with me have failed the test. If this is our fault, that we learned about this god and his law and left him of our own free will because we were not convinced of him as a god, then what is the fault of the others who died before they learned that he was a god and before he revealed his divine identity to them? And what is their fault? They saw in him nothing but an unjust, tyrannical ruler who wastes the rights of

his people and thinks only of his own interests and policies. What is their fault?

Can you tell me? And also the Turks forgot the multiple laws and doctrines and the three different preachers, each of whom disagrees with the other despite their agreement to believe in Antar the god and acknowledge his law and divinity, but I see that each of them interprets it according to his mood and each of them differs with the other, and I see that the Antar god seems as if he deliberately sent down more than one version and more than one form of his law from Turabi the Antarite, so he made versions of it that conflict and differ with each other, and each preacher attributes to himself the best version of his law from Turabi and interprets his holy book in an interpretation that differs from the other, and each of them attracts to his side followers and parties who are certain of the correctness of his interpretation of Antar's holy book and the correctness of his version of Turabi's law, and then the other preacher rises up and then the other so that each of them takes his turn to challenge another version of Turabi's law and rises up defending. Is this how he pretends and interprets in his own way and according to his doctrine,

interpreting Antar's holy book that you memorize and wander in memorizing and teaching your children its words, wisdom and rulings from a young age, and then another of the preachers comes to take a role Contrary to others and differing with them in another version of the law of Turabi, and interpreting the holy book of Antar in his own way, and his followers and disciples also support him.. The result is as if we are in a race between more than one team or wrestling ring, each opponent in which flexes his muscles and shows off his talents, and each of them has fans, followers, and implementers for him, and they say that they all

believe in the god Antar and are codified and exist in him and believe in him. As if they agreed not to agree!!

Rather, they only agreed to differ among themselves. I see as if the great god Antar likes that and loves to see others fighting and struggling among themselves for his sake, as if he loves to see this fighting and difference among themselves. Perhaps to feel his importance and value, perhaps he derives self-confidence from that, or perhaps he lacked tenderness in his childhood, or suffered from a lack of attention, or perhaps a feeling of loneliness and suffering. It is unique to see everyone around him gathered, fighting and hating each other because of him, each of them carrying a different version of his law from the other, and he thinks that he alone among the others has known him truly and received his mercy and was granted his paradise, while the others are either disobedient, deceived and deluded, or stubborn infidels, and that he alone knows the one true God, while the others are ignorant of him and deny him without being aware or conscious of .that

What is this god who causes discord among his servants and is .. pleased with hatred and strife among them just to feel his importance and existence. I see that there is a secret, a mystery, and an evil conspiracy from his followers and from him as well. So what kind of god is this who claims to be one god despite having more than one face, more than one attribute and description, and more than one way to worship him that differs from the other in every copy of his law, and every copy its followers think that they are the only ones who are right and that they are the ones who know him for who he really is and worship him in the correct and ideal way, the right way to worship him. He is exactly like a fraud or a professional deceitful thief who disguises himself with a

thousand faces, a thousand attributes and names in order to avoid justice or to escape and hide among people and do whatever he pleases. So how can I know that he is one god in the midst of all this abundance of differences and multiplicity in the copies of his law, all of which differ and conflict in the core, differing from its counterpart, and every copy of them claims that it is the only one that is right and that it is the only correct divine, heroic version, and the rest is false, eternal and in torment and deserving of divine punishment,

all punishment, and he did not allow advice from the followers of the sect or religion or the other version to know the truth, and every preacher feeds his thoughts from his favorite version that he chose Or the one who was born into a family that adopted it and the family chose this version and loved this preacher and this messenger and this Antar messenger and the divine messenger of this version in particular, so necessarily and consequently this preacher will be a follower of his family and his flock and his family that chose and adopted this version only because they were convinced by it and found the image of the true god Antar clearly manifested in it and the same thing is said by the followers of each version that differs from the other, differences in the core ideas and principles of each version and of course the god Antar places for himself in each version a different image from the other as if he is playing hide and seek with his slaves (Khalawi ... gums) or as if they are in a match between more than one team fighting over him and he stands among them smiling and proud of himself applauding whoever runs faster towards him than others and he promises him wishes and desires if he advances towards him more than the other and all of them are waiting for this foolish god to blow the whistle or the final whistle for this ridiculous match after he played with the minds of his slaves or whoever claims that they are His servants, oh God, what a despicable pretender!!!!

What is the fault of the group or followers who chose the wrong version of this god, if we assume his existence in the first place and accept for the sake of argument that he is a god and he is the one who will hold them accountable for it and immortalize them in his punishment and hell, for what? If they are victims of being born into their community and family who loved this version and that they grew up and heard and obeyed the words of the preacher who convinced them of it and assured them that they are the only ones who walk on the right path and the straight path and no one else, and this is what the rest of his colleagues say to all his followers, then they are the guilty ones. And why should he hold them accountable?

It is more appropriate and more fitting for him to hold himself accountable first for what he did to them and for his distance from them and his concealment from them. Your god wore more than one mask and hid with a thousand faces under more than one divine version of himself, and each one of them differs and fights with the other, as if he takes pleasure in torturing his slaves or those who claim that they are his creatures and slaves.

The distance of God or those who claim that he is the one true God is greater than the distance of his slaves from them. Aref: Their sin is that they knew the correct version and the true face of God and did not believe in it, and of course the last version of His law, after which He was silent, must be the correct one. To shorten the conversation for you, I know that you will tell me how they can be sure of the true version, and if every preacher and every version testifies and confirms that it is the correct one, and every group denies the other group because it chose another version

and confirms that the others who follow the different version will inevitably perish,

and God is watching this battle, but I assure you that He is watching this battle only for testing and examination, nothing more and nothing less, and that He can easily reveal the truth and announce His true version, but He wants to be fair with His servants, and what prevented Him from doing so was divine justice and absolute mercy. He wants them to search for Him and discover Him with complete freedom and full will, so that they may feel satisfied and at ease in the end after the fatigue. Otherwise, what is the benefit of the test and examination, and what is the benefit of freedom if He reveals everything to them clearly?

There must be mystery and excitement to ignite the events and drama. Therefore, they must strive diligently and exert great effort in investigating and searching for Him and for His true identity is in every copy of the copy and every image of his images, especially since he was declared a god, he disappeared and no longer appears to us in his new capacity as he was before when he was just a ruler.. Then searching and investigating about him and his hiding place inside any copy of the copies is not a difficult matter. For example, if you saw someone distributing money, you would run to understand what the matter is, so what is wrong with a little searching, effort and investigation in order to reach the right place where the god Antar is hiding between the folds of the pages of the unknown real copy, but with a little searching he will discover it.

What would it harm him if this is how it will save him from eternal torment and hell. There is no end to his pain and suffering. Don't

you see with me that the matter is worth the search, effort and trouble. In addition, as you know, there are many important figures on our planet (Antartu)

Who chose the last correct version and knew it and they are prominent figures on our planet and I do not say that of course because it is the last version of the other versions of God or because I was lucky and was born into a family that chose it. No, of course not, but because there are many indications that point to it, especially as the preachers who own this version assure us, it has not been distorted or changed by others, and leave aside their claims that they are the owners of the original version and that it is not forged. They changed the words of God and He gave them respite until the Day of Judgment. He of course gives respite and waits, but He never neglects, He never neglects. The researcher smiled his sarcastic smile mixed with bitterness and sadness with mockery, saying: The meaning of your words is that he is one of the unfortunate ones who happened to be born to a family or people who chose the correct version simply because it pleased them, and thus he is consequently subordinate to them.

Oh, who is lucky? So, for this god, the issue is related to luck and coincidences. Whoever is blessed with luck and whose days are happy, this god will grant him relief from the trouble of searching and the suffering of investigation and inquiry. Oh, what luck! As for the other poor man, he must search for himself and decide his fate, which the god knows in advance, of course, since he is a god and claims to know the unseen and that he decided and wrote the fate of creatures before they were created. Despite that, he will hold them accountable for their choices, which he knows in advance. Moreover, after he has mocked and facilitated for them all the ways that lead them astray, he created for them this hellish

creature coming out of hell, as he claims that his words are true, which he calls Saman, to seduce them, and he knows in advance everything that will lead to their fate, as if they were robots that he created.

And he mounted it and directed it in a certain way and determined its choices, and then after that he claims that he will hold them accountable and that they are the ones who chose that with their complete alleged freedom that he claims they possess, as if they were deceiving him and chose this choice that angered him against his will or surprised him with that.. How stupid is this fate and how naive is this who would be satisfied with such an interpretation. But without a doubt, it is the sweetness of faith that you are talking about that puts a veil over his sight and insight, if it exists, and that sweetness is what might push him into the abyss of illusions and make him submit to this illogical interpretation and justification. I am not humiliated in front of this description. Should I call it sweet or bitterness dressed in the guise of sweetness, or is it poison in honey?

I am faced with these two options, confused, standing in the middle of the road between which of the two names or which designation to choose. In addition to this and that, I see that if the alleged god is truly a god, he distinguishes between his servants and uses double standards. In addition to using the method of gambling, faith, luck, and coincidence with regard to the servants who believe in him in who is born to follow the correct and true version, he also distinguishes his servants from the messengers and envoys whom he calls his messengers and envoys from the first light or perhaps from the beginning of the first human being (repentant) until the rest of all the messengers whom he sent and chose specifically to deliver his message. Didn't he say that they



are human beings like us? So why did he exclude them from the test that he claims he put all humans in??

Why did He give them the test results and teach them the correct answers?? And why did He exempt them from torment and punishment and bring them only closer to Him??!!

Moreover, they did not worship Him out of faith like the rest from whom He hid Himself since He declared His divinity under the pretext that human nature would not tolerate Him in His new divine being after He became a god. But the matter was different for a group of humans He distinguished, as they spoke with Him and saw Him with their own eyes even after He became a god and not as a ruler over us as He had been before. So where is faith for them? Is it demanded by humans and not by humans???!!! Why are they safe and secure from His punishment and not others? And why are they the only ones from whose hearts He removed the work of disobedience, error and committing sins? Why are they not held accountable??

If this god does not measure with two measures, then when will that happen? And who then measures with two measures? Then Aref quickly added after he felt that his strength had failed him as if he was facing a torrent of questions pouring down on his head like a torrential downpour. He said in a trembling voice that was not without a stuttering tone: Do not forget that they are his messengers to mankind to convey his new message and announce his being that he has become after he transformed into a god. Therefore, they must be free from any error and purified. ?Otherwise, how will they be qualified for that mission

The researcher with disgust: Why does he use this primitive method to deliver his message? Is he unable to act on his own? Or is he limited in his abilities and not an all-powerful god as he claims? Or is he embarrassed by the confrontation or not accustomed to his new status as a god, so he was embarrassed to appear to us personally in his supreme self and delegated someone to perform this difficult task on his behalf? Or did he think and think, and when his donkey was defeated and he was unable to reach a result, he found no other way than this method that would diminish his status as a god and reduce his abilities and make them limited.

After the researcher sighed and exhaled a long sigh, he continued his talk and said: I will leave this matter to you to research it slowly and think about it rationally and logically without the veil of faith, and I do not know why I had a hidden feeling that you will really do that. Aref felt confused by the researcher's words, as if he had crossed a deep barrier or a cave or a long dungeon inside the depths of his soul and reached this result, but Aref tried to complete his talk coherently and added, saying: I hope you will let me finish my talk to the end. You mentioned in what you said that Saman's whispering and his incitement of the soul that commands evil within humans makes him strong or a strong opponent, and that his will in this way will be stronger than the will of God because he defeated him in his challenge and was able to seduce the largest number of humans from his creatures.

Since many did not pray and did not know the true version of God hidden between the playing cards of dice or gambling in this divine gamble, then the majority of them did not know the correct way to worship Him, nor the true image of Him, or the version that you say is the correct one and that you belong to it and believe in Him

through it. Therefore, many will deserve His punishment and deserve His torment, and then it follows that the cursed Saman's whispering, the power of his seduction, and his will are what ultimately won and concluded this ominous race. This means that Saman is the one who won the challenge between him and God, and that his will was fulfilled and good triumphed over evil, and the goal of his alleged creation of his creatures, which is to worship Him as a God, was not achieved. So why did he tire himself out and reveal to us his divine being that he suddenly came out to us with without introductions?

What a strange, barren divine logic! Aref pretends to be confident, but he hides beneath his guise a tremendous amount of confusion and bewilderment: The problem of the whispers and the soul that commands evil that (the accursed Saman) seeks is not with the unbelievers in God nor with the non-believers in Him because they are by nature unbelievers in Him from the beginning and have refused to believe, and woe to them of course in the end, for he awaits their end to make them taste the worst punishment and the most severe types of torment, but Saman's real goal on our planet (Antaruto) is to seduce the believers in the god Antar because he hates him since a day happened between them and God revealed his manipulation and fraud in the accounts and in addition to that his tyranny and stubbornness in disobeying orders. Since that day, he has been seeking to spoil the relationship between the believing slaves and their God and their Creator, and they alone arouse his anger and wrath against God. He aims to always and forever hinder them from worshipping Him and always turns them back from the correct version of the multiple eligibility version of God Almighty.

Even if they think about reaching it or even reach it, he immediately distances them from it and makes them doubt it and makes them, by all his malicious means, hate the correct image of God and His true version in which He is one God, unique, eternal, and eternal. If you look from this perspective at those whom (the accursed Saman) has seduced, compared to those who know God in His true version, you will find them very few if you compare them to the true believers, and their number is negligible compared to the number of believers in Him through His true, original and final version, which He did not falsify, write, or send after it another new messenger.

According to this principle, it is good that has prevailed and triumphed in the end. These matters require contemplation and the use of reason. The researcher laughed out loud until his jaws opened wide as he burst into laughter, then he clapped with extreme sarcasm as he said: “Wonderful, you did a good job in delivering this brilliant lecture, but my dear, you forgot or pretended to forget and did not pay attention to the fact that the number of those who believe in the great god, Antar, in his correct version, if you compare it to the number of others who do not believe in him and follow other versions of this mysterious, hidden, concealed god, if you counted their numbers, you would find that they far exceed the number of followers of the believers in the specific version you mean in your talk, as the number of those you mean exceeds one-eighth or less than the number of inhabitants of the entire planet (Antaruto).

You only confined all your thoughts to this spot only and focused only on those who try to enter into faith in your god through this version and those who leave it after entering it and getting to know the god through it, but you forgot to look at the followers of the

religious version themselves as slaves who believe in the god of this version and compare them to the planet we live on, the entirety of it, not just this spot.” The spot that your god focused on and sent all his envoys, delegates and messengers to, as if he forgot about the rest of the planet, his planet (Antaruto planet) which he claims to have created. So why did he do that?

Do you have an answer? Note that the issue is not decided or calculated by quantity, but by quality. Quality, my friend, is the basis. The researcher and his companions who were following that heated debate with enthusiasm kept laughing and guffawing... while Arif felt a complete collapse, all his nerves were numb, and every cell in his body was suffocating. He got up from his place, heavy as if a dark mountain was closing in on his breath and sitting on his chest. He left, dragging his feet as if he was dragging the tails of disappointment and regret. He had left a loser and confused, and the words were confused on his lips. The hammers of doubts, boredom, and distress rained down on his head with all their intensity, moving him right and left until he felt like a feather in the wind, played with by thoughts in every direction. He returned home between the hammer and the anvil, dragging his feet while he was in another world, absent from place and time, diving into the depths of a deep sea of crushing thoughts that crushed him under their molars without mercy or compassion.

## Chapter Eleven (The Luna Park)



Aref returned home, deeply immersed in a sea of thoughts, drowning in an ocean of doubts and confusion that pushed him into a profound state of discomfort and alienation from everything around him. He spent a long period engulfed in silence and bewilderment, distancing himself from everyone, including his beloved grandfather.

That period weighed more heavily on him than any burden he had previously borne. Even the words of Abu Al-Hikma seemed trivial compared to what Aref felt now. During the time leading up to his encounter with the researcher in that heated debate, Aref had convinced himself that Abu Al-Hikma was just a sarcastic man who often left his intentions ambiguous. He always left matters vague and claimed his words were mere jokes. With this reasoning, Aref managed to deceive himself and overcome his doubts and obsessions until his meeting with the researcher—a meeting that devastated his mind before his heart and drained him of the remaining shreds of faith and submission he once had.

Aref started to feel that the faith and certainty he had prided himself on, his belief in God, had become a form of foolishness or madness—an illusion of metaphysical fantasy. He struggled in vain to cling to the remnants of his faith, which now resembled ashes scattered by the wind or a feather caught in a storm. These thoughts built a massive barrier, isolating him from his supposed faith and the God he once considered the wisest of creators and the fairest of judges.

He stopped attending religious sermons he had always been keen on and immersed himself in scientific books and research, especially those presented to him by the researcher he debated. These works were smuggled into the religious library through bribed guards who ensured their secrecy from Antar's oversight.

The researcher, seeing Aref's love for reading and critical thinking, targeted him as a potential mind open to reasoning rather than blind submission. The smuggled books presented scientific ideas challenging Antar's doctrine, which dominated the library with

works glorifying Antar and his decrees. These texts perpetuated the notion that faith in Antar, his messengers, and his commands was the essence of life and the key to success.

Aref had always been one of the staunch believers in Antar after a long struggle with the doubts that had haunted him since childhood. Perhaps it was to please his beloved grandfather or to align himself with the preaching and repetition of Antar's sacred texts, which he once accepted wholeheartedly. Over time, Aref became a devoted believer and a fierce defender of the faith. However, his recent doubts forced him to confront the contradictions in Antar's teachings and question the infallibility of the sacred texts.

Aref became reclusive, barely eating, consuming amounts insufficient even for an infant. His grandfather, Nesr, noticed the change in his grandson's behavior, recalling the visit of Abu Al-Hikma and the peculiar transformation that followed. Despite Nesr's repeated attempts to engage Aref in conversation, to share his burdens and alleviate his worries, Aref evaded every opportunity, claiming illness confined him to his room. Even his fiancée, whom he cherished above all, became someone he avoided with fabricated excuses, leaving Nesr to fabricate explanations to maintain appearances.

Realizing the situation couldn't continue, Nesr decided to confront Aref directly, determined to uncover the reasons behind his withdrawal and transformation. Knocking insistently on Aref's door and receiving no response, Nesr entered to find his grandson immersed in reading the smuggled scientific research. Aref, startled by his grandfather's sudden appearance, rose hesitantly to greet him. Nesr, with a mix of sarcasm and sorrow, addressed him, expressing concern over Aref's recent behavior and detachment.



Their conversation revealed Aref's internal struggle. He confessed to Nesr his growing realization that the reality he once believed in was, in fact, a grand deception orchestrated by nature and the whims of fate. Aref described life as a labyrinth of illusions, a metaphysical charade that manipulated human consciousness.

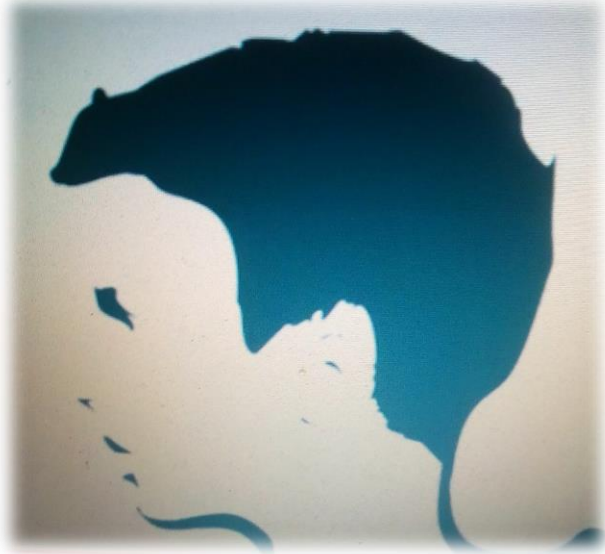
Despite Nesr's attempts to counter Aref's assertions by emphasizing the importance of faith and the divine wisdom of Antar's teachings, Aref rejected these arguments. He dismissed Antar's doctrine as a fabricated narrative, a means of control perpetuated by fear and blind adherence. Aref argued that the concepts of divine justice and morality were mere constructs, manipulated to maintain societal order and suppress intellectual freedom.

As the dialogue progressed, Nesr's worry deepened, while Aref's resolve strengthened. He declared his intention to seek knowledge and truth, abandoning the illusions of faith. Nesr, overwhelmed by concern for Aref's safety in a society dominated by Antar's followers, remained silent, burdened by the fear of the consequences that could befall his grandson.

Abu Al-Hikma's unexpected arrival added another layer to the exchange. His sarcastic remarks and sharp observations further fueled the tension between Aref and Nesr. Abu Al-Hikma's presence seemed to embolden Aref, who found validation in the old man's wit and critical perspective. Yet, Nesr grew increasingly uneasy, perceiving Abu Al-Hikma's influence as a threat to Aref's already fragile faith.

The chapter concluded with the unresolved conflict between Aref's pursuit of truth and Nesr's desperate hope to protect his grandson from the perilous path of doubt and defiance. Abu Al-Hikma, ever the provocateur, observed the unfolding drama with a mix of amusement and intrigue, leaving the ultimate resolution uncertain.

## Chapter Twelve (The Veil)



As news of the arrival of the new young researchers to this area of Planet Antroto spread, the region became rife with uproar and controversy. Their fiery speeches sparked debates and fear in the area. Initially, the new researchers operated covertly, posing as ordinary readers and believers. By bribing the "guards of illusion," they smuggled their scientific research and logical writings into the library, gradually explaining their ideas and engaging visitors who came to deepen their faith in the sacred spiritual Antar texts stacked in the library—books that glorified Antar and his followers.

Over time, the matter escalated, and these young researchers—whom Antar and his followers regarded as rebels, infidels, and deniers of Antar's divinity and religion—brought about significant changes. Despite the looming threats, they showed great bravery and chose to reveal the truth and expose Antar's lies, regardless of the torment they might face.

For those who discover the truth alone, the burden is heavy. For these researchers, the weight was immense. They were the first to uncover the truth, and once someone knows the truth, it is unbearable to see it suppressed. However, for Antar, the story was different. His rage knew no bounds upon hearing about the spread of these researchers' activities. He imprisoned and tortured his guards, whom he once regarded as angels, blaming them for allowing the researchers into his library—a library meant to house only sacred texts glorifying him.

Antar's fury was ignited when he learned that the researchers' scientific works were placed alongside his sacred books. Gradually, these works overshadowed the Antartic texts, gaining readers and followers, even in other areas of the vast Planet Antroto. The growing influence of these researchers alarmed Antar and his followers, as many people began questioning and abandoning faith in Antar. Some even renounced faith entirely, refusing to adhere to any of the "heavenly" Antartic religions.

Antar issued strict orders to arrest anyone associated with the researchers or adopting their ideas. Those who abandoned Antar's religion had to hide their disbelief as if it were a great calamity. They remained silent, fearing the wrath of Antar and his followers. Even families who discovered that a member had left the faith were terrified of reporting it, knowing the severe punishments Antar would inflict. The fear of Antar's wrath led defectors to pretend they still believed, worshiping Antar day and night, hiding their true selves to protect their loved ones and avoid the inevitable fate of imprisonment, torture, and certain death if exposed.

One day, the sorcerer Samson entered Antar's palace, finding him in deep distress, his broad face tense, lips pursed, and his anger radiating from his eyes. The guards allowed Samson entry, and with visible concern, he addressed Antar.

Samson, with frustration: "These cursed newcomers spread like wildfire; they must be stopped."

Antar, with irritation: "What are we waiting for? Arrest them and throw them in prison until they perish."

Samson: "We have already captured several, but others have fled and hidden. We are still searching for them."

Antar, angrily: "Why have I not ordered the execution of those captured? Death is the least they deserve."

Samson: "My lord, we need their confessions. If we act hastily and kill them, their secrets will die with them. We must uncover how they obtained their scientific research, who wrote these books, and the entities supporting them. Surely, there is a secret group exploiting them."

Samson's words carried a hint of sarcasm as he added, "Do you believe, my lord, that they are merely curious researchers who thought critically, doubted, analyzed, and concluded the falsehood of faith and the existence of a creator? That you, as they claim, are nothing more than a fabrication?"

Antar, his head low in contemplation, looked up with fiery eyes: "What do you mean? Am I a fabrication?"

Samson, in a tone laced with mockery: "No, no, my lord. I did not say that. You know better than anyone the truth of your divinity. But it is their liberated minds and logical thinking that led them to such blasphemous conclusions. Logic is the true enemy of faith. These researchers claim that logical reasoning contradicts faith and challenges the unseen. They brazenly dismiss your divine veil as evidence of deceit."

Antar, his voice trembling with fury: "To hell with their logic! How dare they question my divinity? But tell me, Samson, what exactly do they think of me, and why do they not believe in my godhood?"

Samson explained how the researchers challenged Antar's absence and questioned why they could neither see nor directly communicate with him since he declared his divinity. They viewed his invisibility as intentional and a sign of deception. Antar lamented how his preachers' explanations, once capable of captivating the masses, now failed to sway those who had abandoned belief in him.

As the chapter unfolds, the tension between Antar's attempts to maintain control and the researchers' quest for truth deepens. The narrative sheds light on the growing divide between the ruling doctrines of faith and the emerging wave of critical thought.

# Chapter Thirteen (The Hearts and Pockets of the Companions)



## Chapter Thirteen (Those Whose Hearts and Pockets Are to Be Reconciled)

Antar lost his mind and his times turned into hell, as a not insignificant number of people began to follow the ideas of these researchers who were disguised in pictures and characters, even changing their names to symbolic names and hiding their faces so that Antar's soldiers, followers and aides would not recognize them, especially after Antar issued his orders to arrest them and search and investigate them everywhere, but they were careful to hide from him and his soldiers were extremely careful and they were making publications in the form of newspapers or papers in

which they wrote their opinions and they would come to each region of the planet Antartu separately, so they would distribute themselves in groups in disguise to spread the facts and expose Antar the false god and his preachers and aides. They would come secretly in the dead of night and sometimes hold some secret conferences and seminars in extreme and distant places on the planet Antartu while they were disguised and at very late times so that none of Antar's followers would notice them, and they would explain in these seminars the truth of the god and the lie His existence and how the unjust ruler Antar used the idea of divinity and used this god absent from existence to politicize his reconciliation and in agreement with his preachers from the clergy, this divine being and divine entity was exploited and the idea of God was exploited with politicians as a political idea with a religious hue to subjugate the people and the simple people and tighten control over them and extend influence and exploitation and for every common interest its spoils are divided equally among them and the only oppressed and deceived are these believing slaves who think they are doing well with their slavery and faith and evil is not far from them... They live the holy illusion and divine deception and think that they are the winners and that they are in bliss and immortal and I wish that in their alleged afterlife they will win, but this is for an indefinite period and after they die... It is the greatest deception and they and it have believers who are submissive and obedient... What fools, lost and delusional they are. This is what made Antar angry and filled with rage and resentment after he learned that many were about to enter the religion of Arn al-Antari, but they backed down after they received the secret bulletins written and distributed by the young researchers in cooperation with Aref, who was writing those bulletins and manuscripts and staying up all night arranging and coordinating them with logical words and clear scientific sentences without any deception or patchwork or fraud. He was clarifying the facts and exposing the lies. How often did Aref sneak in at night with a group of young researchers after they became his close

friends, even his only ones. They would place the bulletins at night on the doorsteps of houses, balconies, and entrances, and on the doors of closed shops and stores at night, and they were careful to leave them in a hidden, safe place.

All this while they were disguised and disguised from Antar's soldiers and guards, whose presence in the place had increased and they would go out at night to arrest anyone they suspected. But despite all these precautions, Antar's serious attempts and security precautions did not succeed in quelling the revolution of truth that broke out in most of the Parts of the planet Antaruto and Antar's fear and panic increased and he ordered an emergency closed meeting to be held at the conference headquarters in his large luxurious palace with all his leaders, soldiers and guards whom he called his angels and small gods who bring his faithful servants closer to him through them according to his claim and his legends that Samson the magician was weaving for him from some of his magic tricks and talismans and his metaphysical imaginary books... In the midst of anxiety and terror, Antar pounded his huge hand on the meeting table that filled the middle of the hall while he was roaring and screaming demanding an immediate and quick solution to what had befallen his kingdom and his kingdom and shaken his throne recently after the outbreak of this revolution against him and against his alleged divinity, especially after it had grown to his ears that not a small number had begun to abandon belief in him and move away from religion and God and follow the path of science, enlightenment and logical thinking and that these numbers were constantly increasing thanks to what had been started by these new young researchers whom Antar hated with all his strength and with all his spite and revenge he wanted to arrest and throw them into His prisons and dungeons .are suspicious and dark with their pitch darkness



Each one of those gathered around Antar in the conference hall of his palace began to present to Antar opinions and suggestions regarding what had happened and to review the predictions that could happen and develop if Antar and his followers failed to take the necessary measures. One of them suggested that everyone suspected should be arrested even without evidence so that the real perpetrator would be afraid and confused and announce himself without knowing. Another said that a curfew must be imposed on the residents of all areas here on the planet Antaruto at a specific time and that the perpetrators and those causing this chaos would certainly try to hide and publish their manuscripts at these times secretly and in disguise and an informant or secret guard must be appointed to expose them without them feeling his presence. Another suggested that a large financial reward be announced for anyone who has any information, even ordinary information, about these saboteurs who want to corrupt the country and seduce the servants and distance them from believing in their great god Antar and offering the duties of obedience and loyalty to him and his envoys, messengers and preachers and everyone who calls out his name should come here to the palace and present everything he has. This will motivate all the inhabitants of the planet Antaruto, especially those loyal to Antar and those who believe in him, his exalted self and his divine being. They will certainly strive sincerely to uncover these saboteurs, search for them, investigate and investigate with all their energy and activity from near and far until they reach any thread that connects Antar and his followers to these saboteurs. But Antar remained silent and gloomy, his eyebrows knitted together until their thick fur was crowded and clumps formed on his broad, prominent forehead, and he roared with the roar of a raging, anxious lion, dissatisfied and not satisfied with all the solutions and suggestions his followers were offering him. He began to sigh long sighs while still tapping with both hands on the huge round table behind which he was sitting, declaring that he felt that his throne was shaking under his feet and that these vile, destructive rabble

were fighting his divine self and denying his kingdom and his power, his messengers and envoys, and woe to all those who fight God and his messenger.

It was clear that Antar's fears had increased greatly, to the point that he saw that these traditional solutions would be of no use at all in discovering the new researchers and would be of no use in catching them, because he knew that they were extremely keen to be safe from his eyes and the eyes of his followers and soldiers, so that when he learned about the soldiers who betrayed him and accepted the money they took from the young researchers in exchange for allowing them to enter the public library of the planet Antaru and put their research, books and manuscripts between the shelves of the Antar books until these scientific researches gradually displaced those books and forced them down from the shelves of the library and dropped them to the ground and sheathed the sword of science victoriously in the bowels of those religious Antar books until they breathed their last and took their souls. Of course, Antar ordered the execution of these poor soldiers who were a bridge and a passage for the entry of these scientific researches and their access to the library of the planet. If they had known that they would sacrifice themselves in exchange for the money they took, they would not have done so, but this is how fate wanted it. And always for every victory and every triumph there must be a loss in something, and for every life and every birth a soul must be taken or a life must end. It is the nature of the universe and the law of life

Despite everything that happened, Antar was unable to reach .. the young researchers. Antar remained silent and gloomy, not satisfied with the solutions offered to him. Then his minister Qandil approached him, whispering as if he had something to say that was of a degree of importance and danger: - My lord, I have

something to say to you, and I think that it contains solutions that  
.will satisfy you

.Quickly, tell me what you have to say, Minister □

Qandeel cleared his throat and said in a low voice, “I want --- □  
to clear the hall because what I am going to say must not be  
”.known to anyone but us

Antar immediately ordered the evacuation of the hall and □  
was alone with his minister Qandil, who said with extreme caution:  
My lord, in this case it is better to attract the believers who have  
abandoned religion and strayed from your path and from faith in  
you and bring them back once again to the path of guidance, faith  
and the straight path, and also, more importantly, to keep the  
skeptical believers who are about to be led astray by these  
destructive scoundrels. We must win them over by all means and  
methods, because your faithful and loyal servants are mostly  
simpletons or those who are not able to provide aid and  
assistance, and if they were, they would have done so on their  
own. Samson asked permission to enter upon Antar after Minister  
Qandil explained to him that there was something more important  
than this meeting with Samson and that they both had the best  
solution to resolve this crisis and emerge from it victorious or with  
the least losses at least. Samson approached and next to him  
stood Minister Qandil, who said with malice and malice: My lord,  
money works wonders, and as they say (dirhams are like  
.ointments). It has a magical effect

What do you mean, Samson? Do you want me to give -- □  
?them gifts

Not all believers are my friends , but I mean by my words -- □  
those who have inclinations and those who are skeptical or still  
hesitant to believe in you and also those who followed these  
criminals who want to destroy security and stability in our society,  
the society of Planet Antroto.. But we can win them over again

even if we hate them and even if they are, my argument, not convinced or dissatisfied with the religion and your worship and belief in you, then money will win their hearts and feelings and will make them follow you and choose you and leave these young, searching, destructive people even if they are not convinced with you and those who are convinced

What is the benefit if they return to the fold of faith in me -- □ again while they are not satisfied and do not believe?? Especially after they learned many facts and things that they say are scientific and which began to cause me a scandal. I feel that I am collapsing. It is as if they are exposing my shame and stripping my .divinity before everyone

Minister Qandil approached him with confidence and --- □ interest: It is not important now and in front of this predicament whether they are convinced of you or not. You are above all their ruler and their king, and you have the right to be a god to be worshipped even if they are not convinced. What is important is that they lean towards your side and choose your party, your lineup, and the team of believers in you, even if it is for the sake of money and personal interest. We are at war with these cursed people, and in war we must win in any case. What is important is saving the situation. Whoever is by our side will help us a lot, even if it is with money or even for the sake of money. What is important is to save you from this disaster that suddenly befell you and us. Antar thought a little and lowered his head, lost in thought, after he started to go back and forth. It was his habit to spend money lavishly for the sake of his false shortcuts that Samson used to make for him with his magic. He used to spend a lot of money and not be stingy as long as it was for the sake of his false glories and boasting about his sick, narcissistic self, but he was stingy with the least. Money, even the smallest amount, he would have considered too much if it was for the sake of a humanitarian or charitable work that would not bring him any personal benefit or interest. Then, this spending, even if it was very small, would not

be burdensome. He would have made most of this money, even if it was the smallest amount, because it was not for the sake of glorifying and supplicating to him. Charity, humanity, and principles never meant anything to Antar except that they were just words and false slogans that would not benefit him or satisfy his self-love and narcissism. All that Antar meant was that others would glorify him, worship him, supplicate to him, and sanctify him, even since he was a ruler, or according to his claim, before he announced to them his false divinity that he suddenly claimed. Since this was the case, he was fully prepared to spend, and even to be extravagant, as long as this was for the sake of his position, his lofty self, and his divine being. Antar's main concern was always and forever focused on himself alone and on those who glorify and worship him from his people, or rather from his believing slaves who supplicate and pray to him to accept them into the gardens of his bliss. And to escape his punishment and torment, whether in their lives or after their death in the afterlife, which his preachers have always deluded them with, in order to deceive the naive believing slaves, especially the simple ones among them??

If humanity does not and will not concern him, and he has never cared about goodness or morals since he was a ruler, then morals are the art of his view, worshipping him, supplicating, humiliating himself to him, and believing in him even without evidence of his alleged divinity. Rather, he deliberately disappeared to see the humiliation in the eyes of the believing slaves, and he stipulated the clouds as a condition for their loyalty to him and their deserving of his bliss and satisfaction, and faith is their submission to him and surrender to him even after his complete disappearance from them, under the pretext that as a god, it is not necessary and not appropriate to see him at all, or even to prove his divinity in any way, and in order for them to deserve the hearts of believers, they had to cancel their thoughts and minds and submit to him and surrender and surrender without evidence or

discussion, and they should consider this thinking to be a disease like scabies, and the true believer must protect himself from being infected with it because it is an epidemic that will inevitably destroy his faith. And that's all there is to it and all that matters to Antar is that it doesn't matter to him whether the one he worships is a thief, a murderer, or an evil, despicable criminal as long as he believes in him and satisfies his arrogance and divine self. Everything else is forgiven (He forgives anything less than that unless he associates partners with Him or disbelieves in Him) meaning that Antar does not forgive anyone associating partners with Him or disbelieving in Him, but He forgives anything less than that. They said, "Even if he steals or kills," he told them, "Even if the servant who believes in Antar steals or kills, Antar forgives him." Based on that, Antar enthusiastically agreed and even encouraged the idea of Samson and his minister Qandil and rewarded them for it. Then he began to implement the order, as he issued a divine Antarian order to pay sums of money and offer gifts, presents, and worldly rewards, and in the imaginary pyramidal life after death, to everyone who defends the religion of God and protects it, and even dies in the path of atheism for the sake of the god Antar the Antarite. Rather, he made jihad for him and for the sake of saving him from that predicament the highest and greatest levels of faith. Rather, he designated his preachers To preach day and night in the houses and places of worship designated for Antar, which he called his houses because his divine self resided in these houses of worship and thus they were all houses for him, so the preachers became day and night, and because they knew very well that the existence of the idea of religiosity and religion and the pure holy book that is not touched except by the pure and impure and who must be believers in it, all of this and that is necessary for the survival and continuation of Antar's tyrannical rule and that the idea of the existence of religion and its stability among believers is something important to establish the pillars of Antar's rule, the god or who claims to be so, and it is a reason to impose his authority on the people and the inhabitants of the planet (Antaruto). For this

reason, they were holding preaching and guidance circles and the necessity for the believer to adhere to his religion and faith and how the strength of faith is guidance from the god Antar, the Mighty and Merciful, and that the stronger the faith, the weaker the effect and seduction of the accursed and cursed Saman.. Once, Abu Al-Hikma was attending one of the preaching sessions and he had heard the preacher shouting at them calling for the generosity of God The ruler Antar and he announced that he will pay financial rewards to everyone who defends the religion of Allah Antar and his book and his messengers and envoys who have always been a mercy to the worlds and that this jihad for the sake of religion is the highest degree of faith and that God will send his representatives and envoys and announce huge sums of money to everyone who adheres to his faith or even hesitates to enter it so that he may know and taste the sweetness of faith and that this jihad in addition to increasing his provision and giving him higher ranks in his work will be his greatest reward in his afterlife after his death and he will dive into the seas of mourning in a paradise whose width is like the width of the heavens and the earth. When Abu al-Hikma heard this, he began to cheer and silence those present and clap with both hands while saying in a tone that was not devoid of his stinging sarcasm: Come on, this great and generous God!!! Come on, his generosity and amazing generosity!! How keen he is on the spread of his religion and its survival, and how intense his love for faith and believers is.. In my life I have never seen such generosity, and I will be the first to volunteer for jihad, even if one of the two stupid, spiteful fools dared to ask me one day, saying: Did you accept this bribe, Abu Al-Hikma? Do you take money in exchange for loyalty, and do they buy your loyalty by filling your pockets and the pockets of other believers? I would slap him in the face for sure and say to him: You fool who hates, you who lack faith and loyalty, it is not a bribe, it is evidence of faith and a sign of divine love and generosity. Don't you know that he is ignorant that God is Generous, His mercy is vast and His generosity reaches everything ? Don't you

know that Generosity and Generous are among His names, may He be glorified and exalted ? Doesn't he have the right to express His name and turn it into an action and not just a name.. A slip of .faith is priced, you ignorant, faithless one

Since you know this, Abu Al-Hikma, then leave your sharp -- ☐ tongue alone now, or I will cut it off for you. Now is not your time. We are at the test, and we want to test who has the greatest .amount of faith

And the situation continued in this manner, and the soldiers ☐ of Antar who was hidden inside his palace were filled with terror from an unknown and mysterious future that did not bode well for him and his alleged divinity. He was hiding and under the pretext that he was a god, and a god should not be perceived by the mind or the eyes, otherwise he would not have become a god. He ordered his soldiers to give gifts, presents, and money to anyone who stood at the door of his palace. He even went so far as to say that whenever they sensed danger approaching them, they would walk in the streets day and night, calling out to the passersby and the people that whoever has faith and still believes in the god Antar should come forward and announce his entry into jihad for the sake of the god Antar, and he would have everything he wished for in return, from gifts, money, presents, and prestigious work that would shower him with abundant wealth. Antar wanted to gather an army to protect him, because the fear and terror that inhabited him almost filled the space between heaven and earth, so he wanted to gather a strong, mighty army, claiming that there were those who were fighting the god Antar and fighting his messengers and envoys. Forgetting that his enemies whom he feared did not need weapons, terror, and bloodshed by the sword and killing to achieve their goals , but rather their weapon was knowledge, truth, and logic that defeats anything . Their weapon was the mind and awareness, not the arm, sword, shield, or all the primitive tools and means of Antar and his followers. But fear had



taken over him and made him lose his mind and did all kinds of things to him

□

But despite that, the intellectual creep continued and the young researchers continued their intensive campaigns and their revolution against Antar, the tyrannical ruler who appointed himself a god over them, then hid and disappeared under the pretext of being a god. One morning, someone knocked on the door with light, shy knocks, so his grandfather went with heavy steps to open the door. The grandfather was an eagle who had been exhausted and weakened by illness. Although he felt hidden inclinations and internal encouragement for Aref to do what he was doing, he was confused and fear was killing him. However, Aref had recently been able to convince his grandfather of his ideas. Although the grandfather was a friend accompanying the father of wisdom, he began to be somewhat convinced of the new enlightened ideas that exposed the ruling god and shook his throne from under his feet. When the grandfather approached and opened the door, it was (Hind, Aref's fiancée and lover, who had come to visit him and check on him

The grandfather smiled when he saw her and his face lit up and he greeted her as if she was help that had come to him from the highest heavens, thinking that she, as he understood from Aref, was angry with him and that she disagreed with him and stood against his new position that he had recently announced to them. Although the grandfather was leaning towards what Aref was saying and he felt that he had the right to say it after he had thought over and over again about his words that seemed logical to him, and because he was often affected by the jokes and paradoxes of his friend Abu Al-Hikma and he knew that his biting sarcasm had many meanings and implications, his great fear for

his grandson from the brutality of Antar and his men was greater than any logical and intellectual convictions. The grandfather welcomed the arrival of Hind, Aref's fiancée, greatly and believed that she was most likely coming to bargain with him as to his love for her and the continuation of their engagement or these evil thoughts that had come to his mind and made him abandon belief in the great God. He believed that his love for her would play the biggest role in convincing him and leaving them alone and he went to count them. Two cups of tea, Hind approached the table quietly where he was sitting, immersed in reading scientific research, manuscripts and publications of the kind that were spread among the hands of those who came and went. Then she cleared her throat and smiled a calm smile that spread across her features and covered the lines of her delicate face and increased their radiant beauty. Aref raised his eyes from above the research and looked at her contemplatively as if he could not believe her arrival. Then he said calmly, feigning steadfastness: Please sit down. He was silent for a moment, then he added, saying: I did not expect you to come. I thought that you would boycott me forever and that what was between us was over, or perhaps you came now to tell me .about it

You know, let's be realistic. I don't deny that I was □  
completely angry with you at first and I didn't understand what you were saying. I was completely shocked by your abandonment of faith. You were the one who used to attend the preaching sessions, especially the preacher Shaher, who brandishes the weapon of science that you love and appreciate and links it to religion. He always emphasizes that the Holy Book is full of scientific miracles. This is what made you enthusiastic about the idea of believing in the god Antar and that he is a real god and not just a tyrannical ruler as they say about him. And that this universe must have a creator. And since we have not and will not realize him, he is definitely this god or ruler, the god Antar. And you always used to say that God is not worshipped through ignorance

but through knowledge. And for this reason, I was shocked by your opinions and new convictions. But when I discussed with you and you confronted me with argument with argument, evidence with evidence and proof, you said something that blew my mind like violent winds that uprooted the green and the dry in their path and uprooted the roots of my thoughts from the depths and blew away every seed that was planted in my mental space and in it, so I pulled it out from the roots until this land dried up in my mind. And it needed to be plowed again, but it sprung up another plant and crop. A downpour of new, logical, rational, scientific thought rained down on it like a torrent, so that land produced new ideas and began to look at things around it with different meanings, as if a dark veil was blocking the ray of bright thought and obscuring its light and heat, which inflamed my mind and lit up its intellectual lamps

Arif's face lit up with a smile and his eyes sparkled as if he -- □ had achieved what he wanted or found a precious treasure that he had not hoped or hoped to find in a barren desert for the cultivation of crops and maids. He said to her happily, his features relaxed, "Please explain to me more exactly what happened to you"

The first thing that caught my attention and drew my --- □ attention in the strange ideas or that seemed to me recently as well, although I did not pay attention to them before, is the idea of what we saw in the Holy Book and in all its chapters and its three basic sections. I found dissonance and contradiction between each section and the other, and every believer from the believing slaves chooses a section or group to adopt its idea, as if the matter was intended to create confusion or dispersion or conflict or create an atmosphere of distraction for the people or the believing slaves so that they remain in conflict. Each group or section of the three sees itself as the best and most complete and closest to God than others. Rather, what is worse than that is that God himself, in the words and religious supplications that are said on his tongue in

the holy and noble book of Antari, feeds in each group of them a challenge, feeds this idea and fuels its fire and increases its flames, as you find him telling each group of the three that they are his people and his chosen group that he preferred over the worlds, and he puts poison in the honey for them by putting these words or holy verses in the book and in the chapter specific to them.

Then you find him, on the contrary, confusing the other group or section who are in disagreement and difference in Points with the other group are telling them that they are the best nation and the best class and section brought forth for the people and for the worlds, and therefore you find each of them enthusiastic and revolting for this idea, which is in fact one of the most dangerous ideas that incite violence. Then she sighs with distress and disgust as she says: What kind of god is this who plays with the minds and thoughts of his servants, if we assume that he is truly a god or that he has a divine existence in the first place. He feeds in each of them the idea that each group is the only one who possesses the truth and that there are conspiracies being hatched in the dark to ensnare the best nation brought forth for the people and that hatred surrounds them from every side and among them is another group that confuses them with non-believers and accuses them of evil and that the love of God and divine love has not touched their hearts and therefore they take hostile positions towards others in an exaggerated way and all this is because of religious ideas. I have come to see things from a perspective that I did not see before, as if a huge giant of illusion and sacred confusion was standing between my mind and the truth to block the light of its bright rays from my mind and thought, and this was not the only idea that I discovered The causes are there, but there is what is worse than what I found in this holy book of terrible incitement and intense incitement to the idea of holy war. It is a bloody terrorist book that incites the idea of war and jihad for the

sake of God. You find the faithful slaves driven like beasts behind this idea as if they were a flock of sheep. You find them killing and slaughtering in the name of God who gave them the license to do so. Rather, He made for those who do so the greatest rewards and promised them that they would be in the highest ranks. He made them believe that they would have eternal bliss and pleasure after their death. You find that evil has become sacred to them and has become a duty that is respected and a sanctity that must be performed.

The faithful slave enjoys killing, slaughtering, and jihad for the sake of God without his conscience burning, hanging any mistake on the shoulders of this alleged God because He is the one who gave him the sacred permission to do so. This is what clearly confirmed to me that man, especially the faithful slave who has accepted the existence of God without any evidence and is satisfied with the unseen faith and that is enough, you find him committing all evils and crimes with pleasure and welcome. All of this is because of the religious conviction that nourishes the spirit within him. Fighting under the banner of religion and false divine sanctity, or what seemed to me now as such, and I witnessed the holy wars throughout the past years and all the wars that the planet Antaru fought were all because of the holy war and that each of the three groups claims the absolute truth and each of them says that they see the god as he really is and that he helps them to obtain their right or their land in a holy way and by the order of the god and his assistance and under the protection of the god and by his order and not with the aim of spreading his religious ideas but to give them the right to possess holy lands that have a religious character. Isn't this what the alleged god Antar was aiming for, who wanted to expand the circle of his vast possessions and lands that he always imposed his authority on and owned and ruled wisely, especially since he claimed divinity, so he found in this an opportunity to kindle the spirit of the holy

war to extend his rule and influence under the pretext of being a great, mighty, arrogant god who is above what they describe, and how many alleged holy wars did the planet Antaru fight in the name of this mighty Antar god and how much destruction occurred because of his tyranny and stubbornness while he was not applauding and encouraging this under the pretext of Worship and that this war is nothing but a type of drawing closer and striving in His path and in order to please Him, He is always thirsty for shedding blood and this naive perception has spread which pushes the believing slave to imagine that he is defending his God and supporting Him and this lie has become one of the sacred constants for every stupid and naive believing slave.

The matter did not stop there, as I noticed what many believing slaves do, which hurt my feelings greatly when I see poor animals being slaughtered and their blood being shed to please this evil and hateful God. I was hurt by the sight of the disgusting blood and my eyes firmly refused to fall on a knife passing like an iron fence over the neck of an animal being slaughtered, but I used to justify that to myself that it is a divine duty and by it to please God or to give charity to those in need of food or other things, but when I confronted myself and my mind with the truth, I quickly discovered that this blood sacrifice is one of the worst superstitions that religion has created and that religion has urged and encouraged and that the idea of faith has deepened and I considered it a gift to God and a way to draw closer to Him. And the ruler and the tyrannical god Antar invented it as a way of encouraging others to get closer to him, so much so that he encouraged human sacrifices. I remember the strange holidays and rituals that we heard about from our fathers and grandfathers who suffered under his unjust rule when he was a ruler and before he announced his alleged divinity. I always heard about strange rituals, tyranny, and the shedding of human and animal blood to please him as a tyrannical ruler. My grandmother and my

grandfather used to tell me a lot about what she and my grandfather had heard and had also passed on from her father and mother, as if this god was intoxicated by the smell of barbecue, slaughter, and bloodshed to please him as an unjust ruler and then an evil god. Although some preachers claimed that this also gives an opportunity to the poor and needy to eat and enjoy the bounties of this ruler, the god or the ruling god who allows them on the great day of slaughter, the day of sacrifice and forgiveness, allows them and is humble enough to let them satisfy their hunger even a little, but this claim has proven its failure over the years because it did not solve any economic crisis, but rather the poor increased. Poor on his poverty, why if the ruler Antar was a real god, why didn't he find other than this hideous method of slaughtering, killing and bloodshed? He continued with it since he was a ruler until he announced his alleged divinity.

Why didn't he abandon this hideous custom of sacrificing animals, and previously it was humans, especially children, whose blood was shed to please him? Why did he continue with it even after declaring his divinity?? Did he not find a better way to feed the poor than this method? So he is a god of limited abilities, helpless or evil, blood must be shed, he is neither merciful nor compassionate as he claims.. At this moment, the grandfather knocked on the door of the room, which was not completely closed, and since it was somewhat open, the grandfather heard part of Hind's words and realized that she had only come to express to Aref her approval of his ideas, and her presence near him now was nothing but support and assistance for him in the new path he had taken and chosen for himself, and that she had become exactly like him. His fear and anxiety for both of them quickly increased, but he pulled himself together and entered carrying the cups of tea and placed them in front of them, and in his eyes was a look of fear in which a thin tear shone, appearing under his eyelids like a raindrop falling shyly on a summer day, but

Aref realized that his grandfather had heard part of the conversation and knew about the matter, and happiness was evident on his face and joy was shining from his face, so he said to his grandfather, smiling: Do not be afraid , my dear, for he who is right should never be afraid , for evil, lies and deception may sometimes triumph, but not always. Hind added: Smiling as she looked at Aref and said: What you say is true, Aref, and I agree .with you

Grandfather: I am so afraid for both of you. He did not utter ☐ word after that and left the room with heavy feet, freeing the tails .of his anxiety and fear

But Aref looked reassured and confident at his beloved and ☐ said: Don't worry, he is serious and I know him well. He is confident in the correctness of my position and your truth, but his fear for me is what prevents him from declaring it . Perhaps he believed and was honest for a while, but in his discussion with me, I am confident that he realized the correctness of what I say and the evidence. But what concerns me now is my happiness and extreme joy at your change of heart. This is what I wished for and was not stingy with fate. But the strangest thing about the matter is a question that occupied my mind while you were talking

?What is this question-- ☐

As a woman, or rather as a female, you have no share of -- ☐ this religion and this faith, nor the alleged life and afterlife rewards that the male god promises. It is a male religion and faith, and our planet, in every spot on it, carries the banner of this holy book. This religion is male in any case, marginalizing the place of women, and even humiliating them, and placing the reins of their affairs in the hands of a guardian. Weren't you afraid of the reaction of such a religious society and its view of you before you made this decision?? I thought that this was what basically



prevented you from believing my words, following my ideas, or  
.even just going along with me

Hind smiled with confidence evident on her lips and □  
:answered him, saying

At that time, I was like a victim who blesses the one who slaughters her and kisses his hand before slaughtering her. I was like someone who sympathizes with his enemy as a solution to the problem of peaceful coexistence for a person or an individual who is oppressed in order to preserve and maintain the life of that individual, namely the woman or female. I was like someone who willingly and willingly offers a knife to his killer, begging him to kill him so that he can rest. It is an old syndrome, and during the previous period and after her last meeting, I happened to come across some manuscripts in the library that talked about it as the (Set and Kahol M ) syndrome, which is the sympathy of the kidnapped person with the kidnapper or the sympathy of the victim with the enemy to ensure peaceful coexistence under the oppression that befalls that enemy, in accordance with the proverb (the hand that you cannot cut off, kiss it). Unfortunately, I found that this was the case for all women and girls in a society ruled by a male ruler who excludes women and then deifies himself and calls himself by masculine attributes and talks about his cruelty as a god, but he is male. I noticed that when he announced his alleged divinity, he attributed to himself a conscience The absent male and the masculine attributes, although he did not clarify his divine being that suddenly occurred to him, what is it and what is his nature ? Is it male or has he changed and become a female god? But I found the answer explicit in everything around me, screaming at me and calling for help to save in his place the woman who they threw dirt on and belittled under the pretext of preserving her and fearing for her, and in reality it is nothing but a male view in a corrupt religious male society that resorts to a male religion and a tyrannical God. In all its three sections and three religious groups, he belittled and diminished the value of women.

Each section of the Holy Book differed in its religious details, rituals of worship, and how it viewed God and his attributes, but they agreed on one thing, which is the contempt for women, the belittling of their minds and their value, and the insulting of their status. Since the most ancient times, kidnapping and raping women and killing their children was a common thing, and it has always happened here on the planet Antaroto, and the woman who objected was putting her life in danger. Among these symptoms of this syndrome is that the woman is forced to accept the insult or beating of the husband, especially her, and he is supported in this by the Holy Book and religion, which urges in all its words and sermons the man that he has the right to discipline his wife and that he is like a master to her and that the woman does not fulfill the right of God over her unless she fulfills the right of her husband and obeys him and is under his command and at the mercy of his desire whenever he wants it, so her feelings and desires are not important, but rather verses, rulings and religious lessons from the Holy Book all give him the right to have the right to discipline his wife as he disciplines his slave or son or obedient servant, and all of this is under the care of religion and the divine heavenly holy book that gives preference to the male over the female and makes her a servant to him of lesser status, rank and position.

I thought about it a lot and in my situation as a female and a woman I saw that women are viewed in this religious system as either a slave or a maid. You know that the ruler god or the ruling god Antar had many maids in his palace before and after he announced his divinity. He even allowed many of his followers and preachers and anyone who had the financial ability to acquire a slave or a lady whom he would make his right hand possession and have intercourse with her whenever he wanted and make her an obedient servant who would serve him and take care of his affairs. She is nothing more than a maid and a woman for the bed as if he bought her and owned her like any commodity. Or if she

were a maid and a slave owned by the right hand of the male, she would be a wife, in other words, a different form of slavery. She is not apparently a slave or a right hand possession, but she is a wife owned by the husband in bed, confined to the house, bound by the issue of veiling and covering . And in order for Antar, the alleged god, to differentiate between female slaves and married women who are not right hand possessions but are free, but they are free only in word, not in deed or reality, let him distinguish between these. He demanded and imposed on the women on the planet Antar to cover themselves. And she hides her body and hair and lowers her veil over her so that I can admit that the followers of Antar and with his permission, as he always allowed them to flirt with women and harass them, so in order to distinguish the wives of his preachers and followers from the rest of the concubines who are not wives of anyone, he requested and established an order that he claimed was a divine order and wrote and outlined it in the Holy Book, demanding that the woman or wife cover herself and conceal her body, but the concubine does not, but on the contrary, in order to distinguish between the two of them, so it was obligatory for the married woman only to cover herself and conceal her body, but the concubine or the slave maid has no right to do that at all.

So the order is not conditional and is not for the purpose of concealment or that the woman, as the preachers claim, arouses instincts and that I mean any woman who must cover her body and head, the concubine and the maid are also women, but her dignity is humiliated in both cases, either as a concubine she is exposed to harassment and the alleged god Antar allows that and she is oppressed, or if she is a wife, she is confined and oppressed in a house where she is the property of a man who marries her and has the right to beat her, discipline her and humiliate her whenever he wants or whenever.

He saw that she deserved that he should do that to her.. and I wondered where is the freedom of women, where is my dignity in such a strange religion and faith? And what kind of god is this who allows and does all that by his will, and even permits and legalizes it? He is a male god, no doubt.. and I was amazed when I accepted that religion and accepted such a god and such a blind faith that does not reason , hear, or see anything but a mirage, and yet the believer is led by this mirage with all his impulsiveness and stupidity and with all his certainty based only on alleged divine orders for which he has no single proof of their validity.. and I was amazed how I did not pay attention to these matters before, even though they touch the core of my freedom as a female and the core of my humanity, and all of that, of course, is due to the illusion of faith, which is like a deceptive mirage and a refined illusion that looms before a traveler exhausted by thirst and hunger on a desolate, empty road, devoid of its thrones, and then he finds this deceptive mirage before him and thinks it is a lifeline

I see you have become a poet---

.It is the truth that I have reached after deep thought      □

Aref approached her, holding her hand tenderly and kissing      □  
it a warm, whispering kiss while smiling and adding: How happy I am to hear that from you. Only now has my happiness been complete and I felt truly proud. How much the disagreement that arose between us pained, softened and tormented me. Oh, if only you knew how much I suffered and feared your separation from me. How much I dreamed of this moment and now my dream has . come true, my beloved

At this moment, Grandfather Nasr enters after knocking on      □  
the door several times, carrying two cups of tea for them. He had heard part of the conversation between them, so he understood and realized that Hind was convinced and convinced by Aref's

ideas. He entered quietly and placed the tea in front of them, a smile on his lips, sadness looming between its folds, and a glimmer of tears in his eyes, as he feared for both of them from the brutality of Antar and his followers. Then he left the room, leaving Aref and his beloved immersed in their dreams, dreaming of what they would do in the near future and how each of them could overcome the superstitions and illusions they were in. They whispered to each other like two birds singing a song of love, .hope, and loyalty

As for Antar, the alleged god, he was extremely tense and □  
anxious, waiting for his plan to succeed in attracting the wealthy and the rich and luring everyone who has power and influence on the planet Antaru towards him, fearing that a greater number of them would be attracted away from him, especially since a not insignificant number of these wealthy people had begun to read the research and manuscripts of the new researchers. Antar had heard that they were attending their secret meetings that they held in secret, and that their financial ability and empowerment had given them confidence in achieving any goal in their lives and made them not need faith or the god hidden from them who would fulfill what they wished for and were unable to do, provided that they believed in him. Faith is the refuge and only refuge of the poor. For the poor, the god is the hidden authority and the supreme power that is hidden from him, but through the fulfillment of the condition of faith, this power can restore the poor person with a wish that will never be fulfilled because of his poverty, but those are their wishes, so the poor person remains dreaming on the waiting list, waiting with those waiting for the generous god to be merciful and kind. In his condition and rewards him for his faith and fulfills his dreams because God is of course capable, but He hides His all-powerful power and does not reveal it or show it except to the believers only, and they are the ones who deserve it. But since the dreams of the poor man have not and will not be fulfilled despite his faith, you find the poor man fearing for himself

from the shock of faith, and because he has no refuge except God and faith, you find him hoping that God will postpone his rewards to an unannounced date and to an indefinite time, and since every term has a book, perhaps that dream will come true when he meets the face of his generous Lord and fills his eyes with His great light, so God will reward him with His marble and with His generous rewards and hidden gifts because he is a believer and his faith is good, so he forgets all his previous torments in this worldly life, and the poor man continues to hope that this worldly life is fleeting and that it is delusional and does not deserve to cry over it or hope to obtain anything from it in order to satisfy the whims of the great and powerful God who ordered him to think like this so that He will be pleased with him and be light and worthy of being one of the believers. And you see the poor poor man immersed in illusion and hopes, so he says to himself, as he heard: The preachers say that God is only testing and examining him to see the strength of his faith and that He is hiding great good for him after his death, and not in this lowly place called the lowly worldly life. Rather, the reward, and what do you know about the reward? No eye has seen or ear heard. It will be in the place that befits the faith of this poor, faithful servant in his other life or the afterlife, to befit him and his faith. The poor man continues to deceive himself more and more, and he also says, as the three preachers (Shaher, Maher, and Qaher) taught him, that wealth, money, and comfort, and everything that the rich, strong, empowered person who enjoys his life achieves, is nothing but a pit, an ambush, or a snare that the great God has set and drawn for him to make him fall into the evil of his deeds, and that He loves for him torment, woe, and shame after his death.

Therefore, He deceives him to persist in his ignorance and misguidance, because his faith is weak. Since the faith of the wealthy or rich is weak because they are unfortunately circumcised and are bound like the poor, miserable servant, they

were thinking in their negligence in the words of the young researchers. Faith needs a heart that is not... The mind and the rich do not have faith, so you find him resorting to reason, logic and sound thinking. He does not need to deceive himself with metaphysics. Therefore, in the eyes of the poor, he is a deceived poor man who does not know what awaits him in the afterlife. It is as if this poor man went to the other, unseen life and saw for himself what is happening! Since Antar knew his weaknesses well and he and his followers knew how they drew up their plan (and he who has a wound on his head feels it), therefore Antar tried to attract the wealthy and influential and powerful people on the planet Antarto, from shop and trade owners and those holding the reins of economic affairs and important positions, who were loyal to Antar before the appearance of the new youth, but Antar the alleged god feared for himself that they would turn against him and discover his truth.

Those who were deceived among them were or almost believed in his alleged divinity, but the majority of them had common interests with Antar, so they drummed and were hypocritical and chanted the sin of the god Antar day and night.

However, if the magic was removed from the magician and he lost his luster, the ball would move to another court and the other side would tip and Antar's side would become lighter and weaker, and thus they would revolt against him, and then these new researchers would tip his hand and the ball would be in their court and the power would be in their hands, rather in the hands of science and logic against metaphysics and superstitions of faith, so Antar was And his three preachers (Maher, Shaher and Qaher) were trying to implement the plan that Samson and the minister

Qandil had drawn for Antar thanks to the magician Samson of course.

They had no solution but to entice these rich people and all the influential, powerful and wealthy people whom Antar had distributed their roles in the wretched planet Antaruto so that their feet would not fall in the opposite direction to him and the magic would turn against the magician. The three preachers in all places of preaching and elsewhere were diligent daily and regularly holding courses and seminars to raise awareness of the importance of faith and to convince these influential people that there was a conspiracy being hatched against the innocent believers, and they were among them as such, so that they would lose their faith and their great religion, and that it was necessary to resist that conspiracy and confront it and maintain faith, and this was not for the sake of interests, God forbid, but for the sake of faith itself and the great God who must be pleased with every believer, otherwise whoever violates that has been judged an infidel,

God forbid, the great Antar, and all of it was for its price and there is nothing without a price, so the preachers were They lavish money on these rich people more and Antar had ordered them to lavish money with all lavishness in order to save his overwhelming supernatural divinity from being lost, for Antar was stingy with the least little if it was related to goodness, principles and ideals, but if it was related to even a fingertip of his divinity or his greatness or his power and his position, he was ready to pay what he owned and did not own in order to save himself and prove his existence, especially his divine existence, for it is the most important thing in existence. Therefore, his followers lavished and bestowed gifts on all the influential people to buy their loyalty and buy their faith and



silence from what they understood or reasoned and realized regarding the great god Antar, and they in turn, in agreement with the three preachers who asked them to tighten the noose on the inhabitants of the planet Antaruto or in this spot of it and from every place their influence extends to in the planet Ghent and Tou, especially the simple people and the middle classes. Whoever owns markets and shops must To strangle the population and people so that they do not follow the ideas of the new young researchers and frighten them with torment, hell and great divine wrath, but rather starve them and make them miserly and reduce their sources of livelihood. Whoever has authority or position among these rich people must immediately exploit it for the benefit of the great, all-powerful, all-powerful, all-mighty, all-powerful, all-mighty, all-powerful god Antar with all his one hundred and ninety-nine names and attributes.

It is a sin and to frighten them with the authority they possess and even terrorize them until they are deterred and fear this authority and influence, even if it requires that they imprison them or torture them or blind the population with any act or matter that deserves that even without doing it, even if it requires fabricating charges, accusations and crimes.

Every rich person and owner of money and influence must use his influence, money and authority everywhere to humiliate the population and the people from the people with or without reason and persist in frightening them and closing their sources of livelihood in front of them and starving them and placing obstacles and impediments in front of all or most of the matters of his life and convince them that the only and best solution is in the hands of the god Antar and that they must They resort in humiliation, submission, supplication and reverence after thirst and hunger to

the only god and savior who strikes with an iron fist, the great Antar, who holds the magic solution to all the torment, humiliation , thirst, poverty, hunger and threats they suffer from, to have mercy on them and bestow upon them from His vast mercy, for He is the All-Knowing, the Most Merciful, and His mercy encompasses everything, but this is only for those who believe in Him alone and for nothing else. Indeed, the wealthy people with power and influence began to implement the drawn plan and the woven and cast dish, and of course that was in return, as they would take and gain a lot in return for providing those services to the powerful god Antar and his preachers as well, for nothing comes without a price, and they in turn would bestow a lot and open the door of livelihood to everyone who obeys their orders from the inhabitants and people of the planet Antaruto, unless he wants to perish for himself and wants to commit suicide from his hunger, thirst and torment or his imprisonment, God forbid, for that is another matter, for whoever obeys orders has the right to live. And a decent life, and whoever disobeys it or violates it, woe to him and punishment awaits him. And everyone was waiting for gifts, starting from the wealthy influential and self-interested people who offer their services to the god Antar, who is independent of the worlds, in exchange for interests and an increase in power, money and influence.

The three preachers, in turn, are always keen to hold seminars and religious lessons in places and houses of worship, attracting and enticing everyone they can reach who can provide their services to them from the people of power and influence, all at a price. The great god Antar has never forgotten them and will never forget them. He will give them generously, strengthen their feet and support them if they support him and strive diligently to serve him. How could he forget them when they are his loyal friends and his venerable preachers? He is a duo or (duet) that is cohesive and complementary to each other, just like a building. If one of its

members complains, the rest of the members join in staying up late and complaining. As for the inhabitants and the poor people, they are caught between two millstones, crushed and overwhelmed by their situation, so they had to obey the obeyed order until they became like a donkey running after a carrot out of greed.

And hunger and desire for it, but he does not find it. Rather, it is merely wishing and fearing the stick that inflames the donkey's envy by beating him if he stops walking and running. He does not get the carrot, and he keeps wishing for the bell to get it, while it sways and dances in front of him like a playful prostitute who . desires her prey without getting anything from her

He is saving himself from the beating of the stick that ☐ inflames his body whenever he stops walking for a moment to think about his condition and what will happen to him, or at least to rest his exhausted body and his inflamed feet from running and jumping. This is the poor people and the condition of the poor believing slaves or those who were oppressed to become so in exchange for obtaining a livelihood or acquittal from a crime or accusation or relief from daily torment and misery... And Antar and his preachers and followers continued to attract these wealthy people and attract them and entice them by various means and they received their services in the service of religion and harnessing money and goals and all the means of propaganda and propaganda they could to serve the holy, true religion and attract its respect and confront the enemies and confront all the conspiracies that are being woven from here and there to destroy the great religion and the constant reminder of the necessity of supplicating to the merciful God Antar and praying to him to lift his hatred and anger from them, the guardians of the believing, pious, and cowardly slaves who fear him because they are cowards or excuse me (pious )

Because the pious is the one who knows fear, humiliation, supplication, submission, and subjugation to God. These are the specifications of the pious and they are standard specifications for every righteous, pious, believing slave. He will not be a believer unless he has these standard qualities because they are the qualities of the believing slave who pleases the mighty god Antar and he will not be pleased with him unless he is like that. And the propaganda for religion continued everywhere and huge sums of money were spent on it by the wealthy and those in positions of authority. They were forcing and buying the faith and conviction of the believing slaves at any price. If the propaganda and sermons that preachers give in places and houses of worship and preaching affect them, then they should deprive them and starve them and withhold food and drink from them. It even reached the point of closing markets in many places on the planet Antaruto in order to force the believing slaves to stay away from the ideas and publications of the new researchers and choose the path of faith. It is the path of thorns that every believer must walk in order to attain satisfaction and attain food and drink. There is no doubt that a not small number were affected by the propaganda and sermons and the means of the wealthy in attracting them, which were Various means, including enticement, temptation, and seduction, including terrorizing and starvation, the god Antar gave them free rein and freedom of action, commanding all the inhabitants of the planet Antaru without exception, especially after he was overcome by terror and fear of the new researchers who had become a danger because they were shaking the throne of his great divinity, the Almighty, the Arrogant, the Sublime.

Antar was generous in giving to all his followers who provided him with divine services, giving them thousands and millions in return for every penny they spent, for every service there was a

counterpart and a price, and not at any price, for they did not do what they did for the sake of the god's eyes, but for their own interests that were linked to him, whether preachers or the wealthy and those in positions and authorities close to the god (Antar). The matter worsened and people were divided between supporters and opponents.

Since the issue is not measured by quantity but by quality, the majority were with (Antar), not because of their belief in him but because of their fear of hunger, torture and persecution only. The men of the god Antar and those who spoke in his name practiced all kinds of persecution and false and fabricated accusations, from imprisonment and detention to the point of depriving them of food and drink.

This was for everyone who opposed or argued. As for those who responded and obeyed the divine orders of Antar, they would certainly save themselves and their families from the wrath of the Almighty God, who is above what they describe. However, the matter was not without some naive people who were influenced by the propaganda for religion and for the god Antar and his great name. The result was that the largest number of Antar's followers, those who believed in him and defended him, whether willingly or unwillingly, meaning whether they wanted it or not, all for the sake of interests. The smallest number were those who stood firm and rejected the false god Antar, and even rejected any god they lost by searching for a god, so they found nothing but Mirage, fantasy and illusion quickly slipped through their hands like quicksilver, so they were convinced that there is no way to gods and no existence for a lie that deceived them for a long time, and they found no way but science, understanding and thinking to analyze and explain everything around him ..

And Antar appeared on the surface to be the victorious, mighty and exalted one, and the voice of his followers rose above every voice, and his servants and followers began to spread corruption on earth, and to subjugate and terrorize the enemy of the god Antar and their enemy. And why not, because Antar's enemies are their enemies, and if the ship of the god Antar sank or Hattar suffered even a simple hole, it would inevitably sink in the depths of a deep, black sea, and everyone would drown, because the ship is one, the goal is one, and the interests are shared, and therefore this ship must be saved at any cost and rescued from the surrounding drowning and the danger that was threatening it.. But wait, sometimes the number is only a number, no more, because strength lies in the mind, logic and knowledge, or in muscles, ?authority and money, which is stronger

It is the same question that Aref asked in his discussion in a □ secret meeting with the new young researchers. He sharpened like stray arrows, launching his angry cries that came and went through the tones of his angry voice, which he tried hard to conceal his hot, rebellious tones so that none of Antar's followers and supporters would feel it . He said with the heat of someone who is extremely hot in the scorching sun of a scorching day: How stupid we would be if we continued to be silent and silent in this state of dullness. He added, looking around his new fellow researchers, saying: Without a doubt, you all know that power is not in the dominance of money, prestige, authority and influence. It is an inevitably fleeting power. It is like ice that melts under the heat of the poison of knowledge, science and logic, which dissolves ignorance and superstition disguised and armed with money, authority and influence. There must be a tool and weapon to tear apart this temporary, false mask and reveal the truth. We will not remain silent for long. After all these years of ignorance, superstition and metaphysics, I believe that it is time. It is time for change and for the truth to become clear. We and those who

share our position must all be one hand and a wrecking ball for this widespread farce and these myths. We are the strongest weapon and we will not be afraid of the men, the wealthy, and the followers of Antar, the false god. We will not fear hunger, poverty, and the torture that has surrounded our families, acquaintances, neighbors, and all the inhabitants of the planet Antar. It is time for this injustice to end its era, and we are the ones who will set and draw its end lines

But how. And when?? Although I agree with you that we --- ☐ must take a stand against what is happening and we must all stand up as researchers and informed people.. But I see that the matter is no longer easy, but rather it has become difficult.. Antar and Ataba are harnessing all their powers to destroy everyone who follows our ideas and refuses to believe Antar and refuses to believe. They are torturing everyone who abandons faith and follows reason, thinking, logic, and even science. If it exposes them, it is an enemy to them, even if it will reveal their nakedness. So the preachers prostrated in every place of preaching and worship, cheering and shouting at the top of their voices that science is still deficient and the reason that revealed it is a human mind and that science has not yet and will not reach the labyrinths, mysteries, and genius of the legendary supernatural god Antar who created and brought into existence this saying according to ..their claim

Another researcher participated in part of the discussion and added: Indeed, the followers of Antar, his preachers, and the wealthy people of money and influence harness all their power and material influence to tempt and seduce the believing slaves and buy their loyalty by showering gifts, spending expenses, promotions, and rewards on every slave who believes in the god Antar and believes in him, so he is in the best condition with them. In return, they practice all kinds of pressure, torture, and deprivation of the basics of daily life on every believing slave who abandons his faith and leaves the god Antar and refuses to ☐

worship him. They torture him and starve him, his family, and his children who sleep hungry, groaning from the pain of hunger in their empty stomachs and intestines until this believing slave submits and returns, forced and trembling. Then they bring him with the preachers to the houses of preaching and worship to delude the rest of the believing slaves who might have been thinking or will think of abandoning the path of faith, that these poor people who returned to the fold of faith, forced and humiliated, are nothing but repentant worshippers, returning and regretful of their own free will.

Their will and that they found torment, humiliation and lies in being far from the saliva of the god Antari (Antara) and that they did not find comfort except in being close to the great god and that in being far from him they discovered the truth and necessity of this. This is nothing but an illusion that deceives others, many of whom were deceived by the tears of the repentant, worshipping, believing people who were forced to do so in reality to convince others that Antara is nothing but a real god and that the path of faith in him and his worship is the correct path and the path of guidance and that all misguidance lies in being far from him

Another researcher, eager to speak, said with bitterness and sorrow: Indeed, all of this is true, and of course, the followers of Antar, who have money, influence and power, do not buy the silence of these people for a small price, nor do they buy and pay to maintain the faith of these believing slaves, that false faith paid for without compensation. Rather, before they buy the faith of these people and pay them and give them generously in exchange for these plays that they are skilled at making and that are written for them with sharp fingers of hunger, need, poverty and torture imposed on them, they themselves were bought by Antar and his minister Qandal and all his followers and supporters, especially his preachers. Antar bought from the believers themselves, so they



sold them to him, but for the highest and most expensive price. They did not do that out of love for Antar, but because he will protect them and in turn give them generously in exchange for their wealth and influence that he protects, including the influence and wealth of the preachers and the influence of the owners of power and money, both of them side by side, so they surround him in exchange for Protecting them and giving them gifts and money generously to ensure their position and the continuation of their influence. I learned that they closed an entire market in the neighboring village for a month or more, and they stood and paralyzed movement and daily dealings in an entire city in the planet Antaruto.

It even reached the point where they imposed a curfew on people in the streets and shops since morning and closed many shops and livelihood doors with empty excuses as a kind of terrorizing citizens just because they suspected that among them were those who had left the path of faith and strayed from the guidance of the Most Gracious. What kind of religion is this and what kind of mercy is that? It is real terrorism. They close all the doors of money and livelihood and disrupt the flow of daily life with their authority and influence in order to subjugate the believing slaves and force them to return once again to the path of faith while they are forced and not choosing, obedient or alive, in order to terrorize the enemy of Antar the god and their enemy because he might think or perhaps lean or stagger between the path of faith and the path of knowledge, reason and logic, and then he returns humiliated, afraid and anxious to faith even before he leaves it. They They torture, kill and starve those who they know have left the path of faith and are far down. They seek a return and force them to return, chained with hunger, torture and daily oppression. In the ?face of all this tyranny, what can we do

□

Aref in a tone of insistence and defiance: Despite them, we are capable, and I am aware daily of these events that have ignited an angry revolution that is surging inside my chest and mind, which is boiling like a pot on fire with sadness, grief, anger and resentment at what is happening. Our meeting today is only to devise a plan and draw the path of salvation that we will start from here, and I am confident that we are capable of that with all strength and enthusiasm. Aref and his friends actually began to devise a well-thought-out plan and drew all its directions and movements with extreme precision to eliminate the injustice of Antar and his aides from the preachers and the people of money, power and influence on the planet Antaruto. They continued their work according to a daily schedule for preparation, planning and thinking for a period of time that they determined among themselves until they began to .implement their well-thought-out plan

## Chapter Fourteen (Side Effects (of Faith and Divine Drama



After a long wait, deep thinking, and enduring the troubles and hardships that Arif and his new research friends might face, they all decided to start implementing the tasks of their plan. Arif told them that they would work on their plan on three main axes to ensure the success of their plan. The first axis is that they would confront the three preachers (Shaher, Maher, and Qaher) frankly and begin to hold logical scientific debates with them and confront them with argument for argument and evidence and proof for evidence or proof instead of their secret meetings because confrontation is the best treatment and the best solution and because they know in advance that the preachers' argument is weak and there is no logic or scientific evidence in their faith, religion, or the god they worship that proves the validity of what they claim of the divinity or real existence of this god or this religion and they do not have any convincing logic for the

existence of this faith that is not based on evidence other than mere submission and illogical conviction without evidence or proof that proves the validity of what they claim. Arif and his friends expected that the three preachers would probably evade because they know that their position is weak in the face of logic. And science and rational evidence, and perhaps they resort to patchwork and deception if they accept to hold debates, and this will be clear to the believers, and thus the hidden will be revealed, and thus Aref and his companions were able to weaken the position of the preachers in front of the believing slaves, which may help them to abandon religion and faith. In any case, whether they accept the debates and resort to the method of patchwork and logical fallacies and deception that Aref and his fellow researchers will expose in front of all the believing slaves on the planet Antaruto by responding to them alone with ease, or whether they evade and refuse the debates, in this case the clouds will lift and the black cloud of faith that overwhelms the minds of the believing slaves will disappear. In both cases, they will represent the weaker side in front of the believing slaves, and the mountain and barrier of fear that they have always played with their minds through will collapse. As for the second axis, it is the believing slaves themselves, as Aref and his friends decided to direct them as they used to do with the effects of faith on them and clarify to them the danger of surrendering to oppression and humiliation, and that what they are in is not faith, but rather humiliation, and that this faith, if it was true that his companions and those who adopted his idea resorted to these methods. The third axis is to work on shaking the chair and throne from under the feet of the false god Antar and weakening his position by demolishing that solid wall on which Antar relies with all his strength and places all his trust and all his reliance on it, which are these wealthy people with influence and wealth loyal to Antar. Aref and his friends had to attract them to their side and follow the same method and approach, but with the difference that Aref and his friends decided to communicate with scientific bodies and scientists and everyone

who has a connection and interest in scientific inventions and technology and encourage science to attract and work on attracting the people of influence, power and money loyal to Antar and convince them that science and technology are what can, especially in the near future, increase their wealth and with science and technological development alone they will be able to increase their influence and tighten their control because the coming age of science, and if they do not advance with it, the train of science and technological development will run them over and the real power and the real and guaranteed position for them is in science and adopting scientific ideas and calling for scientific thinking and separating all ideas of religion and faith away from public life, but rather the necessity of getting rid of them completely, but rather They will try to attract them and convince them through those blind parties to work on propaganda and spending on what is worthy, which is science that serves humanity and saves it with medicine and scientific treatment from the many diseases and epidemics that have killed many over the years without the existence of science, and that religion is fleeting and the superstitions of faith and worship are all metaphysics that will not serve their goals and will not achieve for them influence, power or wealth, while with science alone they will be able to build an honorable future for themselves and their families, and without it they will not have any status or any existence, and in this way they win them over and bring them closer to their side, and from here the first nail in the coffin of the throne of the god Antar shatters and shakes. One day, Abu Al-Hikma was seen riding a mule that he always accompanied in all his movements and stillness, and he called it (the philosopher). Abu Al-Hikma was calling out among the people, passersby and markets, holding a large drum in his hands and a stick that he was beating on it with, saying: O people, listen and be blind, and submit to orders. A patcher is wanted, and with all haste, who is skilled in the art and science of patching, or else woe. For you and your faith that will collapse like a wall over your heads and the head of your god.. In the last days, after Aref's

quarrels with his grandfather, Abu Al-Hikma used to go visit them every night and spend his evening at Aref's house. Due to his friendship with Nasra, Aref's grandfather, he used to visit him because he had become ill and he often stayed at home. In fact, Aref used to serve him and watch over his comfort most nights . And Aref had become overcome with fear for his grandfather, who he feared might be suffering from the pains of separation or that he was on the verge of death. When his grandfather dozed off and slept, Abu Al-Hikma would go and spend the rest of his evening with Aref and they would exchange conversations throughout the night. Abu Al-Hikma was dazzled by what Aref was saying and his eyes often shone with admiration and attraction to Aref's certain, scientific, logical, and overwhelming evidence that demolished the impregnable dam of faith that stands as a barrier between the mind of the believer and understanding, awareness, and perception. But as usual, he always evaded and concealed more than he showed, especially in his conversation with Aref during his departures. The sarcastic, twisted and meandering story carried many question marks that, like a crooked road with many intertwined paths, foolish like labyrinths, forced the listener to think, bewilder and wonder, is he an idiot or is he pretending to be foolish?? But in the end, they treated him as if he was half crazy. And more dangerous than his words, he cheered them up and relieved the pressure on them. This and that benefited the ruler before the ruled. Therefore, Abu Al-Hikma decided to be a donor and an enlightening source that would help serve Aref's goals and implement his plans, but in his own way. Therefore, he rode his donkey and began beating his drum among the passersby, looking for a skilled patcher quickly. Soon, people gathered around him and ran while he was smiling and laughing, smiles shining on their miserable faces, afraid of the duck of the influential people who had recently afflicted them. Soon, Abu Al-Hikma, who was around him, took the initiative to ask about his request and why? Abu Al-Hikma answered confidently and with interest, his serious features drawn on his face like an artist's, saying in a tone that was not

devoid of sarcasm: It is necessary to search for Marqab immediately and summon him to a vacant position awaiting him, .and as soon as possible

Then one of the faithful slaves asked him in astonishment and bewilderment: What patch? What will he patch and why? And what ?is the meaning of patching

Woe to you, are you a believer and you do not know the ■ science of patchwork? Then know that your faith is incomplete, defective and incomplete in its pillars, because patchwork is an independent science in itself and an art of faith that every believer and every preacher must be adorned with, master, learn and even study, as it is a basic characteristic and characteristic for the completion of faith, rather its construction is one of the greatest signs and indications that prove that you are a believer. The pillars of religion and faith are not as you think in their usual number, and they are not supplication, entreaty and prayer to the god Antar only or the guide that he is a true god and that his messengers and followers are messengers from him and that it is necessary to do good and give charity to the needy and the poor so that God will be pleased with you, or do you think that if you complete these pillars by supplicating to your god by fasting from food and jam for periods determined by your god and you continue to worship him and entreat him throughout your fast and go to visit his palace or his pure and holy house and circumambulate and circle around it, that you have thereby attained his pleasure? No, no, there is a sixth pillar that is more important, which is (patchwork). In order to be a true believer who is knowledgeable about the matters of your religion and adheres to it, you must master the art of patchwork and be able to master its sciences in order to maintain your faith. In this way, God will be pleased with you, because your action is great and significant. With this strong, profound knowledge, you cover the .shame of your God

?The faithful servant: Why all this and what is the need ■

Because the criminal Soso A, and Abu Al-Hikma meant by - ■ that (the cursed Saman or the cursed Saman), he called him the criminal Soso A, so Abu Al-Hikma said to this believing slave and around him the rest of the believing slaves gathered while listening to the words of Abu Al-Hikma who cleared his throat and said: In order to make the matter clear to you, the criminal Soso A has decided to be present in strong debates that will take place between the new imaging researchers and one of the preachers or one of the patched believers who are able to patch them up, I mean from their religion, to respond to those debates. And since the criminal Soso A will have his evil spirit that rejects faith, he will be present in spirit and spirit with these researchers in the debates, and I, as a believer who is keen on faith, have taken upon myself that my faith will disappear, shake and weaken in front of the criminal Soso A's tricks because he will make these new researchers of the universe use reason, logic, science, evidence and scientific proofs in those debates, and all of these are destructive, devastating and evil weapons that we must all stand against and fight because they are It destroys the great, dear faith that is precious to all our hearts, so we, the believers, must preserve our faith from the criminal Soso A and these helpers of his, so I ask you to quickly find a patcher to patch the worn-out garment of faith, I mean the one that is precious to all our hearts, our hearts that think, work and exert all effort in order to preserve and increase faith, so it is necessary to patch the garment of faith and use the principle of twisting and turning, as they are deadly weapons that make the precious faith steadfast, so it is necessary for us to quickly find a patcher who is skilled and has studied the science of patching, even if he is a recent graduate or lacks the square experience in the art and science of patching faith, as we are in trouble and a crisis and we must find a quick solution, as time passes quickly and runs out, and this is not in our favor at all. What saddens me most and increases my sadness is that I have begun to notice that the symptoms of faith and its side effects have begun to disappear and their intensity has decreased in you, unfortunately you are



no longer as you were recently. Where did the enthusiasm for faith go? I call on that Enthusiasm is for its strong spirit to creep into you and increase to return stronger again, for we are in a state of war that may cut off the head of the great faith, that holy head, and its horror is a calamity.. Where Abu al-Hikma used to sit as he used to do all day long, and passersby would gather around him in the market, learning about him and entertaining themselves with his jokes, so if he tried to ask one of them some of the questions and words of a knower who causes great harm to the health of faith and afflicts it with a divine illness that may end the life of the great faith and may cause his pure body to depart from this deceitful life, so if the believing servant faced those questions and those swords surrounded him sometimes with the aim of stabbing the body of the great faith and striking it in a fatal wound, this believing servant would swallow his saliva immediately as he remembered the days of his rebellion against faith or seeing what happened to a rebellious friend of his or a neighbor or something that happened to them at the hands of the influential and powerful people who controlled their destinies and the god Antar gave them free rein, you would find him responding quickly, covered in fear: with responses filled with the art of patchwork and emanating an enthusiastic scent A pure faith laden with the fragrance and perfume of faith, and then the believing slave turns into a skilled patcher, or rather a believer with complete faith, intentionally or unintentionally. The rest of the believing slaves gathered around Abu Al-Hikmah follow him. Abu Al-Hikmah smiles a sarcastic smile and quickly raises his hand in the air, applauding them all with stinging faith enthusiasm, saying: Great, wonderful, you have proven that you are truly and worthily believers. This is the honorable image of the believer in which true faith is manifested with all clarity, frankness, and faith enthusiasm that you are envied for. I give you the good news with all merit that your faith health is fine and in the best condition. The conclusive evidence is these symptoms of faith and the side effects of the intensity and depth of faith, the most important of which, rather the first of which, is

mastering the art or even the science of patching, that ancient and immortal science without which true faith is not complete. He continues to applaud them until everyone who comes and goes hears the sound of his sharp applause. Aref was very happy with what Abu Al-Hikmah did a lot, and here his plan began to come true in The first of its axes and the people believed Abu Al-Hikma's words and they actually started looking for a skilled and good patcher who had mastered this science and they used to present to Abu Al-Hikma every day people from the believing slaves who everyone testified to be pious and very fearful because pious means cowardly. The more the believing slave fears the god Antar and takes preachers into account and fears them, then he is a believer. Why??? Because he is pious, which means in the end he is a coward. The more his degree of fear of the mighty, arrogant, vengeful god Antar increases, the degree of faith increases and the heartbeats rise like drums whenever he remembers the revenge of the god Antar against him and remembers the fire and eternal torment that awaits him after his death. The more the looks of the god shine like the sparkle of a sword before his eyes, sparks fly as he says and calls out, "Is there more?" and asks the fire, "Are you full?" and it says to him with desire, lust, and eagerness, "Is there more?" And whenever he remembers that the god calls himself the mighty, vengeful one and he gets angry, hates, and takes revenge, you see him fall unconscious from fear and from excessive piety. Thus, he receives the medal of honor and his cowardice becomes a sign of his faith, and the coward becomes the respected one and takes The title of the pious and the pious believer, and the more he increases in fear and cowardice, the more pious and faithful he becomes, and thus he will increase in patching and the obsession with patching will grow in him and he will master the science of patching automatically to defend his religion, God, and the great faith, as it is the sharpest and strongest weapon and the basic pillar of the pillars of religion and faith.. And they used to show Abu Al-Hikma daily in the market many faithful, heroic, patched slaves who volunteered to perform this great and

sacred voluntary, square mission of faith, and Abu Al-Hikma would conduct competitions and questions among them in his sarcastic style and his stinging paradoxes, so he would choose some and reject those who did not find sufficient mastery of the sciences of patching and deception, as they are the basic weapons for engaging in debates that would be enveloped in the spirit of Soso , the criminal who would help these enlighteners and new researchers to win the debates until the day came when one of the faithful slaves was nominated and he was an assistant to the preacher (Shaher), who brandishes the weapon of knowledge and links it to faith even if he needs to twist the neck of the truth even with the edge of a sword, because in the end, with all the multiple talents he possesses in means and deceptions And the tricks of fraud and the square twist are extraordinary capabilities and rare talents that time rarely provides except for his likes from the patchwork preachers. He reached the peak of patchwork, which is the peak of pure, clean, deep faith. This assistant was one of the most skilled students and disciples of the preacher (Shaher), who refused out of arrogance from him and because he could not in any way diminish his high position in combining two contradictions, which are science and religion, and he could not descend from his high tower to the level of these researchers who describe their filth as science, enlightenment, and logic, and they are merely ignorant infiltrators and conspirators. Therefore, he decided to send them his assistant, the smartest and most alert of his disciples, nicknamed (Ibn Marra Al-Halou). He combines contradictions, patches up the pieces, closes the cracks, and sews and weaves the garment of religion whenever it wears out and becomes tattered and worn out. He restores it with a powerful, wise, and knowledgeable power, patching and weaving it so that it returns as if it were new, and that is through his mastery of the science of weaving and patching science with religion. In one thread and one patch that combines both of them as it combines white and black, left and right, sweet and bitter, he is good at making miracles and creates sherbet from (fish) so that whoever hears him is convinced immediately and

finds no escape in front of his unique genius except to surrender and surrender and believe in science, for science and faith for the genius (Ibn Marra Al-Helou) are inseparable friends and two complementary parts that complete each other to complete the modern faith image and keep pace with the spirit of the age and science. And whoever dares to say that the myths and metaphysics of faith are nothing but tricks and illusions that science invalidates, he is a pretender, a liar, and an ignorant fool, for they are not opposites that cannot come together, but rather they are two complementary and complete parts of each other, and this was the secret of his superiority and distinction over the rest of the disciples and students of the preacher Shaher Al-Khair. After long training, discussions, and preparations in which the genius (Ibn Marra Al-Helou) received all the instructions and learned all the methods of maneuvering and surprises in the questions and dialogues, it was determined The debate between Arif, one of the most important members of the new enlightened researchers, who are - God forbid - Antar Al-Antari, followers of evil and misguidance, and sons of the cursed Saman, who are obedient to him and have deviated from the guidance of the Most Gracious, corrupt and dissidents from the ranks of the believers, and the other party is the great, pious, pure, true believer, the genius patcher (Ibn Murrah Al-Helou). The debate began, moderated by one of the young researchers, friends of Arif, and the intellectual battle heated up and the fires of the war of faith against rational, logical, scientific, enlightened ideas ignited. Arif, who was the first party or the first opponent in the battle of faith against science and reason, began to explain his point of view, so he began his words with a famous saying, which is: There are two on earth, and there is no third: a mind without religion, and a religion without a mind. From here, Arif began to stomp and roam like a purebred horse in the racetrack, neighing with his logic and mind, proving that he is either mind or religion, and that both of them have never and will never agree, because if a person ruled with his mind and followed reason, knowledge, logic and reality, he would not accept religion, because the veil of faith

would quickly disappear and it would lose its effect, and knowledge and reason would nullify its magic and its expiration date would be immediately over. But if the believer wants to follow the path of faith, he must walk on this path believing in it, being content with it and being able to bear that it is a true path and not an illusion and a mirage. Therefore, it is imperative for him to cancel his mind and leave it, and even trample it underfoot, and cancel with it his loyal peers from knowledge and logic, because all of these creatures are a mortal enemy of his faith, and they are the ones who lie in wait for his pure, transparent, naive faith that follows an emotion and passion in himself that do not exist, so they kill him immediately and do not leave a trace of it the size of a mustard seed or the size of a small atom. Therefore, every believer who wants to preserve his faith must be wary of The mind, logic and science and stay away from their path and avoid everything related to the mind, science and logic and completely cancel his thinking and become blind walking led by a mere feeling and feeling that has no evidence for him and he does not know where the path is going because the mind, science and logic all these things combined are likely to strip and reveal the shame of his great faith and expose his cover and destroy him. So which of them should this believer follow, the path of the mind or faith? We must ask ourselves which of them is more deserving and beneficial to its owner and his life? Which of them serves the wilderness and the world? Which of them is more humane than the other and which of them gives and takes? Which of them gives in order to make all of humanity happy , indeed all creatures on the planet Antaratu? Which of them is clear, frank, honest and sincere? Which of them is more beneficial to society than the other? Which of them remains and which of them if it disappears or ceases to exist, what will the world, society, and the wilderness lose, and even all living creatures and even inanimate objects? Which of them. Every believer must ask himself and stand with his faith self in a frank stand Honestly, he removes from himself the temptation of faith and the false aura of sanctity and sees with the eye of reality and logic and

uses his mind and takes off the worn-out garment of faith. I pose my question to those who defend faith fervently and to every believer who believes and is certain without evidence that there is a god and I say to him, can you find an edge for our planet Antaru that we live on that is spherical in shape as science has proven? Can you, O believer, find an edge for a spherical body? If you can, then you have from me what I command you to do. So talking about the existence of a god for this universe and this planet Antaru is like searching for the existence of this edge on a spherical body!! How do you prove, O believer, the existence of this edge? Rather, how do you find it above the spherical body? If you, O believer, can find this edge above the spherical body, then I promise you that you will be able to find and prove the existence of the alleged god Antaru. Therefore, searching for the edge is useless. In my opinion, the simplest explanation is that there is no god, that the ruling god Antaru did not create the universe, neither for him nor for anyone else, and for there to be a god who controls With our destinies and fates on the planet Antaroto, this confirms to me the realization and understanding of a deep meaning and a certain truth that there is no such alleged paradise that moves you, O believers, and tempts you to worship and supplicate to illusions in order to obtain it, just as there is no hell or fire and eternal torment after death to frighten you and lead you like beasts, led, afraid, obedient under the influence of fear of an unknown that does not exist. In short, there is no other life. We, as science and reason have proven to us with evidence or proofs shining like the light of the sun, do not have anything but this life that we are in now and that we are aware of, and we do not have anything but one chance to enjoy the universe, galaxies, and other planets such as our planet Antaroto, and to enjoy the great system of the universe, so that we do not have anything but this one chance and after it nothingness and annihilation like any biological end for any .living being

Immediately, on the opposite side of Aref, Ibn Mara Al-Helou ■ stood up and cleared his throat, sitting up straight, showing

signs and indications of confidence and faith derived from the god Antar Al-Antari. He said with all arrogance, defending himself, and a cold, mocking smile appeared on his lips. He continued, saying to Aref, with all confidence and certainty: If you are right in your claims and your words are correct, can you tell me where and how this vast universe in which we live came from? And if you are going to answer me with confidence and pride, telling me that the beginning of the universe came with the Big Bang from which our planet Antaru and the rest of the planets, galaxies, stars, and the entire universe came into being, allow me to shock you by saying: What about the universe before this explosion that you boast about as if it were the greatest thing in existence ?? Was the universe without matter, then matter was suddenly found somehow? And if the universe was without matter, who created its beginnings before the Big Bang, and how did that happen? Can you answer me? I know very well that you do not have any answer to this question, while I, as a believer in my great God, have the answer and my heart and soul are reassured by it, and I am confident that my great God (Antar) in whom I believe is the one who created the universe and created it from nothing. And if I say with the arrogance and conceit of the enlightened Latins like you, where did this god come from in the first place, who created him as a god and gave him the attribute of divinity and the divine self, and when did he come and how did he come to existence when he did not exist before that? I will say as a believer who trusts in the Almighty God and is certain of His total power over everything, that power that reassures my heart and mind together, I will answer you that this question cannot be answered because God is above all questions, for there is nothing like Him, and He is the All-Hearing, All-Knowing. He is beyond the limits of time, above place, and beyond its limits. Our human ideas and standards do not apply to Him at all, because He is higher and greater than to be compared to them, since He is their Creator and Maker. So how can the standards of His creatures and beings apply to Him, and how can we recognize Him and His divine self through our standards, those

human standards subject to His power, glory be to Him? This is unacceptable and impermissible, and not even the mind that you worship and follow blindly without hesitation accepts it. For example, if you had a boss at work, would you apply to him the same standards that you apply to your colleagues at work? Of course not, it is natural that you deal with your colleagues who are like you, employees or workers under the authority of the senior manager. You get to know their abilities and measure their ideas and level of work with standards, concepts and a perspective that is completely different from the standards by which you view your highest manager at work and get to know him and evaluate him through them. This is a natural thing. So what about the Creator of the universes and beings, the possessor of the divine self? You refuse to deal with your boss, get to know him and evaluate him with the same standards by which you deal with your colleagues who are under the authority of your manager and you refuse to make him equal to them or share the same standards with them. So what about God? This is clear and evident evidence that explains to us that God cannot be compared to his creatures and cannot be measured in the same way that his creatures are measured, since he is above space and time and outside their boundaries .together

■

Aref smiled the smile of a victor or someone who has found his desired goal, and a flash of lightning flashed before his eyes, bright and stormy, as he responded to Ibn Marra's sweet words, saying: What you say, my dear believer, is the greatest evidence of your inability and helplessness in proving the existence of your alleged god. What I saw from your words is nothing but a logical fallacy that any believer who believes in his religion follows to prove the truth of what he says. You are definitely biased towards your illogical beliefs and opinions and interpret them as you please and as is consistent with your desires and religious sentiments towards the alleged god to forcefully attract evidence towards your beliefs and force it, while you deliberately and intentionally twist the neck of truth ■



and forcefully force the illogical evidence to accommodate your beliefs. Or perhaps you will prefer to ignore all the evidence that I will present to you under the pretext that the god Antar al-Antar is above space and time. So if I decide to go along with you and agree with you as you say that merely asking about how the god came and exists and from where I came and said and was convinced by what you say that this question cannot be answered for the reasons you mentioned earlier, so why instead of intervening in this alleged god, why don't you end this issue and say that the origin of the universe and its first emergence before the Big Bang is a question that cannot be answered instead of this god that you forcibly inserted into your imagination and assumed the existence of his divine, all-powerful self, so he became like a silly, miserable joke that has no meaning? Why don't you end the subject with this and end this divine drama and save us this trouble and suffering? And if you told me with your faith-based confidence that God or the god has always existed, this of course means that the god Antar, in his essence, being, and divine nature, as you and your preachers claimed, existed from eternity before he turned into a ruler and disguised himself in this image to humble himself and give up his divine self to be among us, close to us, not to satisfy his arrogance and narcissism as a ruler, but because he has compassion on us and wants to be close to us, then suddenly he announced his divine self and surprised us by concealing himself because he is a god and that he was originally a divine self, but he gave up one day to be among us and he took pity on us and hid this secret from us for long ages, and suddenly he removed the curtain from the secret of his divine self and told us that since eternity he has had no beginning or end because he is outside the parameters of matter. So I will answer you saying that why don't you save yourself and any believer this trouble and instead of resorting to beating around the bush, why don't you say that the universe is what has existed since eternity and not this alleged idiot and that the universe has existed by its nature and always and has never needed a creator or a creator from nothingness as you

believers claim.. Therefore, your embarrassing me or your belief that you will confound me by asking who created the universe and brought it into existence before the Big Bang is a kind of delusion and madness as well. And it is not an easy question to answer as you believers believe, whose beliefs have portrayed to you that alleged god and these delusional beliefs have convinced you with ready-made canned answers without awareness, thought or perception and you thought that you possess the truth and knowledge of the secrets of the universe through religious nonsense and superstitions not based on scientific research or experiments, completely contrary to the science that we believe in, we who reject the deception of religions and the myth of the existence of a god from The origin is because we trust science, we appreciate it but we do not sanctify it, and there is a huge gap between this and that. We appreciate science because it is based on a mind that searches and an awareness that perceives and investigates the facts as much as possible and knows with full knowledge that there is no absolute truth, but rather there are broad titles for an important part of the facts based on long research and experiments and scientific research papers that depend on the integrity of judgment on matters and do not declare a truth for life, but rather announce what those researches have reached, confirming that until now what is beyond that has not appeared and that the last thing science has reached is this existing certainty that comes after long research and scientific research papers and investigation and investigation of the facts. This is because science does not issue absolute judgments as religion and religious people do, and it does not side with anyone or anything. Science only searches and investigates the facts it reaches, certain that there is no end to the sea of science and that every day it will discover something new through research and investigation based on logic. Certainty in science is not based on illogical sayings and stories narrated and told without evidence or proof except submission. Blind and submission without evidence as is the case with faith.. and here we see the sciences of physics

and astronomy placing us directly and in a scientific, logical, systematic way based on scientific research placing us before the deepest secrets. As for the question of who created and brought into existence the universe, it is a question whose answer is only those who dealt with it, religion and myths based on imagination, illusion and belief, and not certainty or science or logical scientific research, because it is not an easy question and science is greater and bigger than to lower its integrity and credibility in scientific research and investigation to answer or to involve itself in answering as a risk to such a question.. but whoever wants to answer it must have the impudence, rudeness, naivety and stupidity of religions and myths because they do not need scientific research or logical investigation or inquiry, as all their tools are based on nonsense, imagination and submission to the required and desired belief in the sections of the Holy Book in its three famous and known forms and emotions empty of all logic or evidence or proof. It alone is mere faith and blind submission and submission that is sufficient to provide all the arrogant, mythical answers and imaginary nonsense, and then it is easier Lying, fabrication, patchwork, and the use of enticement and intimidation because there is no need for scientific research and effort is being made and logical investigation. All you need, O believers, is to submit and obey stories, tales, and myths that serve certain purposes and to believe in them immediately, and even to be convinced by them and establish the rules of life based on them and their ideas. You have no need at all for research or logic, and your argument for that is ready, which is that God is outside the limits of time and place and is not asked about what He does or despairs of, and He is the All-Hearing, All-Seeing. A canned argument and answer that does not require effort or thought. It is comfortable for the mind that has become rusty and died as a result of deliberate disabling of faith. Otherwise, the believer will lose the treasure of the great faith. Why not? It is a treasure that relieves his mind from any effort made, and even comforts him to the point that it completely destroys it and afflicts it with paralysis or rickets, making him a cripple, crippled, unable to

move or speak until faith takes him and his body is buried in the cemetery of the faith of God. Therefore, it was very easy. Myths and religions deal with such questions insolently, resorting to the method of emotional belief, confirmation bias, and subjugating and interpreting evidence through superstitions that do not require effort. To cover up their inability to stand completely naked, weak, and collapsed before scientific and logical research and the investigation of logical evidence, they put on the mask of faith, adorn themselves with its adornments, and apply bright-colored cosmetics that anger researchers and .logicians

In a movement of readiness and preparation to engage in this - verbal battle, and after the moderator of the debate pointed to the other party, announcing the end of the time allotted to Aref, Ibn Mara Al-Helou began his promotions and entered its sea with ferocity and unparalleled courage, like a believing lion who takes all paths with his blind faith, and he is fully prepared to do anything, even without evidence, and even if he is forced to patch, twist, and use and harness all the weapons of logical fallacies, and why not, for they are deadly weapons made in order to preserve his faith, and with this he will be a true believer, so the more he engages in the battle with a greater amount of patching, fallacies, and even lying, this is conclusive evidence of the intensity of his faith and his sincere worship of the mighty and arrogant god, Antar, the Almighty, the Most High, above what they describe, for patching and logical fallacies are but a genuine and sublime divine characteristic of faith that indicates the goodness and strength of faith, and accordingly Ibn Mara Al-Helou entered, completing the battle between him and Aref, saying with all Faith trust: I believe that with this amount of high-sounding, bombastic terms that you use, you, the photographers, you will shake a single hair of our faith, we the pious believers, or rather the cowards, we fear the Lord of the Worlds and are pious to Him, meaning we fear Him and trust in His existence and power, may He be glorified and exalted. Your words only increase our faith in our Lord, the God

(Antar), the Creator of the entire universe, since I see that you and your likes of atheists are very busy, you have no concern other than raising ridiculous doubts in attacking believers and casting doubt on their religion, their Lord, and their faith. And as I have noticed, you have no scientific presentation of your atheistic criticism, which you claim is enlightening, according to your claim. This is the very method of the weak and cowards with little knowledge of science, who claim and pretend to have complete knowledge of it and little knowledge of their religion, which they have evaded and abandoned. It is an old, worn-out, and ridiculous method, and here it is my duty as a believer to clarify what it is and the atheistic thought that has not. Neither you nor your atheists can explain it, and I will explain what your atheistic thought is based on through three main axes: the theory of evolution, then the origin of the universe and the basis of its first beginnings, and whether the universe originated from nothing, and finally the concept of ethics among atheists. First, the well-known theory of evolution did not explain how life originated, but rather it only explained the development of life and the development of living organisms and the diversity of organisms after the emergence of life. The reason for this is very clear, which is that the science itself that you and your likes boast about did not reach how and when life originated in the first place, because no one, even your science, knows how and when life originated on our planet Antroto. Note that this theory of evolution says that the organism that has the ability to adapt to the environment is the one that will be destined to survive and continue in it, and this depends on selection or selection automatically, meaning that it is a theory that adopts chance and depends on randomness and mutations in the process of the development of life on our planet and the development of living organisms on the back of this planet. We find that it is a theory that says that extinct organisms, such as dinosaurs, for example, which are According to what the theory of evolution says, they evolved into birds, while aquatic mammals evolved into whales. Accordingly, you and your ilk, the atheists, rushed and said with

full mouths and foolish confidence that man also evolved in the same way and by the same coincidence and randomness and had ancestors or a common grandfather with the great apes from which he evolved. You built your atheistic ideas on coincidence and a belief that you, the atheists or enlighteners, claimed was scientific, although it is an opinion that did not provide clear evidence for what it claims. Rather, the theory that man has a common ancestor with the apes and that he evolved from this common ancestor between them is an incomplete theory at all. This incomplete theory, not even scientifically, claims that man, before he had common ancestors with the great apes, was a fish swimming in the sea and in the depths of the oceans and passed through many animals from which he evolved until he became a human, as the theory of evolution says, which claims that the animals from which man evolved were initially a cell. Let no one know where this cell came from. Then the cell turned into a fish swimming in the depths of the seas and oceans, then into a lizard, then into a mammalian creature, then into a type of monkey called the great ape or which are cousins with the monkeys, then into a human. It is funny that you, as an enlightened atheist, think of yourself as a cell that came from nothing or from an unknown that no one knows about, then turned into a fish swimming in the ocean, then into a body of water, then into a lizard, then turned into a mammalian creature, then into a cousin of the monkey, and finally became a human or a complete human being. And here I say cousin of the monkey because you, O group of infidels, think or say that there is an ancestor left between you and the monkeys, and that over the years and centuries you have evolved with time. And if someone asks you when all this happened, you will say with all simplicity and confidence, I do not know where it came from, and on what basis you will say that all this evolution occurred hundreds of years and millions of years ago. Now let us see your evidence, or rather the evidence of the evolution that you have disbelieved in. By your Creator, for her sake, let us see this theory and its alleged evidence, what it relies on and how it is a theory

that has proven its failure and incompleteness. First, the fossils or formations engraved millions of years ago in the cavities of the earth have proven the error of the theory of evolution, through obtaining animals with complete growth without obtaining any evolutionary forms for them or any common ancestor for them. This proves beyond doubt that the owner of the theory was in good doubt and was not confident of the completeness or perfection of his theory, as it seems to me in his confusion that he was wondering, saying: Why, if there are evolutionary forms for organisms, why do we not see everywhere huge numbers of transitional and evolutionary stages for all living organisms, and why do we see that the fossil record did not clarify or show that there was in one way or another any type of transitional stages for organisms, and why do we not find them buried in countless numbers in the earth's crust??!! The confusion of those who invented or claimed the validity of this incomplete and incorrect theory is still ongoing, and there are researches and studies by people who believe in In science, people like you, but they are at a higher level of credibility, as their research has proven that there is a scarcity and very few creatures in transitional stages, which shows that it constitutes a secret and mystery in paleontology, and that the fossil record does not support this alleged theory of evolution. On the contrary, it is considered a circular inference if we use the fossil record to support this theory, because fossils in the interior of the earth do not prove or clarify that there were transitional and evolutionary stages for living organisms. If we happen to see that, it is a very rare occurrence. If what you say or what this theory claims is true, the one who invented it, or rather the one who invented it, would not have been puzzled by the scarcity or absence of the fossil record, which confirms that there are no transitional stages for organisms, which demolishes this theory from its foundation and proves that it is incorrect. What makes matters worse is that there are those like you who support this theory who have resorted to forgery and lying to prove the validity of the theory of evolution. If they find remains of any part of

a living organism, they immediately claim that it is the result of evolution. And that they have common ancestors with humans, while it turns out in the end that they are the remains of a part of an extinct animal that has no common ancestors with humans, and the claim of the similarity of genetic codes in living organisms and DNA is not a scientific claim at all, because the similarity, gentlemen, is evidence that the Creator is one and that this similarity is nothing but a natural necessity and a necessity for the food chain and food pyramid for all living organisms.. And of course, you, the group of atheist infidels who deny the idea of the great god Antar, in order to prove the validity of your theory of evolution, claimed that there is only a one percent difference between humans and chimpanzees, but it was later shown in scientific research such as yours and of the same type, and I read it myself, it was shown that there was tampering with this percentage and that the percentage of difference is five percent and is also subject to increase, and all this and that tampering and manipulation in this scientific research was done by people like you and others of your friends who support this theory of evolution, so your infidelity pushed you to revolt and tamper to prove the validity of your theory, but fate willed God Almighty reveals your lies and with the same scientific method and research that combines science and faith. Here I am responding to your claims with the same method and with science. I debate your ideas and prove your theory and the error of your belief, you infidels to your Creator and the world of absurdity. If I follow your ideas, then I will see myself as perhaps ninety percent of me is a mouse or 85 percent of me is a cow or perhaps half of me is a banana because the DNA in bananas cares about the DNA in humans. What is this twisted logic you have, you atheists? Here the people sitting who were following the heated debate laughed and laughter filled the place. Among them were those who believed and believed what Ibn Marra Al-Halou was saying, and among them, and in secret of course, were those who followed the ideas and position of Aref and his friends, but feared the harm that would befall them from



the followers of Antar and his soldiers, who he says are his angels. Also among those present was (the grandfather (Nasr) who came to attend this historic debate despite his illness. He came leaning on the shoulder of his friend Abu Al-Hikma who was sitting next to him and they were exchanging glances and laughing in sarcastic whispers whenever Arif silenced his debater with words or deeds, but when Ibn Mara Al-Helou continued his talk and defended his faith and his Creator against Arif, Grandfather Nasr felt anxious and disturbed and turned towards Arif who exchanged glances with his grandfather and smiled at him confidently as if to reassure him that he was ready to respond to this patchwork believer and all the grandfather had to do was wait for the grandson to attack his opponent in this verbal battle. Meanwhile, Abu Al-Hikma was laughing sarcastically at everything he heard as if he was gloating over everything that was happening and taking place before his eyes. Here Ibn Mara Al-Helou cleared his throat and continued his talk while saying with all insolence and confidence: What is funny and illogical to all evolutionists and the thing that has baffled them and the biggest dilemma they face is how does any language in the world appear by chance and randomness??? Any programming or roll needs a sender and a receiver or an encoder, so how about the most complex language in the world, which is genetic codes and DNA, which is the origin of life and the language of life? It is really something funny and very unfortunate, rather it is something extremely ridiculous and reckless, and even foolish. What is more complex than that is that there is a very complex mechanism to repair DNA errors, and atheist evolutionary scientists like you do not have any explanation for this complexity and this complex mechanism except to say that it came about by chance, randomness and mutations.. and I do not know what coincidence they are talking about??? And I, in turn, say to you and them, respect our minds that you claim to think with and follow its approach because this complex mechanism is the basis and without which the living being would not have existed. So how, for God's sake, did all this complexity come about by chance??

How?? How can something on which life was built and by which the living being existed and derived its existence from it, come about by randomness, chance and mutations? Chance and randomness cannot create a complete first life, nor can they create a complex, complex system. Science, now at its strongest, cannot create or bring into existence the simplest forms of life. I see you evading the answer when asked about the explanation of the first emergence of life. Why do you evade? Because the emergence of life by chance and randomness is impossible and is never accepted by reason or logic. In one of your most famous scenarios, you atheist evolutionists, is the emergence of the first molecule of life and that it was formed by chance and randomness, which you call or what is called ( the world of RNA). The largest and most important reliable scientific research has proven that this theory of the world of RNA is impossible because it lacks many of the main elements and that the solution is to think of another theory. Science has proven that there must be a minimum number of genes for the emergence of any life and that any living organism cannot appear or live with less than hundreds of genes. I say this scientific statement to you and to atheists like you so that you do not have any argument or objection and that the existence of hundreds of genes is impossible to have come by chance and is something outside the realm of possibilities originally. Now I want to I have two questions for you and all enlightened atheists like you. First: Why is man the only being who possesses consciousness, reason, perception, and logic, and is he the only speaking animal? The second question is: Is it logically and rationally possible for chance, randomness, and blind mutations to create organs and functions of the utmost precision , complexity, perfection, and order? Of course, the one who created you must be the best of creators, the Almighty and Most High... In addition, experimental science depends on observation, watching, and experimentation, and this is what the theory of evolution lacks No one has ever seen or observed that an animal evolved from . one species to another, and this strongly confirms that what you

are promoting about the validity of this theory is not true and that it is a completely wrong theory. Even scientists like you who reject religion and reject faith, even these have rejected this theory and found that it lacks a lot of scientific and logical evidence because it simply failed to answer many questions regarding the emergence of life and the first primitive cell, which no one knows where it came from. ,,And here I say to the atheists who cling to science, I say to them that scientific truth is subject to change and science is always changing and there is no absolute truth in science and many scientists like you also admitted that in the future they will need to change this theory of evolution that you rely on or at least make modifications to it, so why all this insistence on the theory of evolution and deluding people that it is true?? The answer is simply that science so far stands helpless in the face of knowing the secret of the diversity of living organisms and there is no material alternative to knowing the secret of diversity and the scientific community does not want to appear helpless in the face of knowing the diversity of living organisms...and because the science that you follow and say with all confidence I believe in science...this science does not use the word creator and any scientist who says or even hints that this complexity and mastery in the study of intelligent design must have a creator and that chance and randomness cannot play the role of the creator, then this scientist will be immediately fired from his job, so there are .many scientists who preferred to remain silent

Here the battle raged and the audience was agitated and seething, and looks of anxiety and tension began to invade the heart of Grandfather Nasr. His coughing increased and became louder, but his intermittent beats subsided amidst the noise of the audience, so the moderator of the debate silenced them and took over the helm of speech and handed the banner of dialogue to Aref, since .the time allotted to Ibn Mara Al-Halou had ended

When Aref took over the dialogue and it was his turn to speak and respond, he smiled the smile of a confident, victorious man and

added, saying: As we are always accustomed to, gentlemen, from all believing slaves, that in order to please their belief and religion and for the sake of their faith, you find them fully prepared not only to sell their minds and surrender them to the metaphysical god without return, but they are fully prepared to patch, fabricate and forge for the sake of faith, because they will not taste the sweetness of faith and the satisfaction of the Most Gracious unless they completely dispense with everything that is reasonable and logical. Rather, in order for faith to increase and be real, every believer must be stupid. Yes, in order to become a believer, you must be stupid. I apologize for uttering this description, as I do not mean to personify, but I am putting things in their proper place, describing the believer with true faith, that Brother Ibn Marra Al-Halou resorted to patching through the use of famous logical fallacies, which were his false evidence that he relied on to delude us that he speaks with scientific facts, logic and reason, and the first of these fallacies is bias. The confirmation is that he sided with his religion, his god and his beliefs as if they were a confirmed and proven fact in a scientifically logical way that is not very much, and all of this is just because he has a holy book that he claims is from a god and is not a human fabrication and author as we see it, and he tended to search and exhausted himself in searching for evidence that supports his theory and ideas and chose for himself from all the words and research he read what supports his ideas, and this is after patching them up, of course, and ignoring all the theories and evidence that refute and challenge the validity of his words and did not give them the same attention that he gave to the evidence that he sees from his point of view that supports his ideas and religious beliefs, and this is what is called support without refutation, and it is also correct for us to call what he did the fallacy of appealing to the unknown, as he assumed that his beliefs are correct in the absence of any evidence that indicates that he is wrong, and I will prove that he is completely wrong. You mentioned in your speech that the theory of evolution is incomplete and incorrect and that there are dependencies around

it. First, I want to ask you if you are You consider it illogical and funny that a human being finds himself originally a fish swimming in the oceans or that he was a banana or a mammal and you see that this talk is illogical and there is no ideological evidence for it or proof to support it and that the reality is much the opposite of this. So do you think that it is logical, convincing and respectful of reason for you and your preachers and your god Antar to deceive the naive believing slaves that they were created from primitive humans made of sticky clay and that he was the first human and the first land creature and he is the original father of all humans and from his crooked rib came his female who is the mother of the land! Come on, the absurdity of this logic, where is the logic, you who are the harlots of truth in this ridiculous claim?? And if God is all-powerful as you claim, O group of believing slaves, why does he resort to primitive methods like a child who plays with clay to eat a piece of his toy and then leaves it in the sun to dry and breathes into it from his mighty spirit so that it becomes a human by His permission!!! What kind of mind and what kind of contempt is this?? And where is your respect for our minds? Rather, say where is the power of this god?? Isn't He able to say to Him, "Be," and it is, immediately, without resorting to this primitive method? Is He an incapable God, or is He still lacking a lot in how to create as an all-powerful, all-powerful God? Regardless of your contempt for the value and position of women and females, and regardless of the fact that your religion and all your beliefs have insulted women and have been extremely patriarchal, as your religious stupidity has portrayed to you that the male has a higher status than the female, and that he is the preferred one for the arrogant male god who despises women, so he created them according to the alleged narrative of the one who led astray , the crooked one from the first human being? In addition to the falsehood of this story and its lack of selection, there has not been and will not be any evidence, not even a single hair has appeared on the body or head of this righteous man or father of mankind and the first human being. There is nothing that indicates his existence, not

even a strand of his head, nor is there a place for his grave in  
.which he was buried hundreds or thousands of years ago

Draft I do not delete this speech at the beginning until I finish writing Aref's response inside the novel so that I do not forget the rest of the speech and I look at it while writing so that I remember Aref responds through three logical fallacies committed by Ibn ) Marra Al-Halou, which are first confirmation bias, then cherry-picking from the words of scientists, as he patches, changes and selects what is permissible for him, then the straw man fallacy when he assumed that there are atheists who say that it is a coincidence that the universe brought about.. and Aref responds to him through his words in which he says respect our minds, so Aref says to him, and does your religion respect your mind through the myths that you believe in and trust in their credibility, and which is better, scientific research and speech or metaphysical speech, and no matter how many shortcomings there are in scientific research, he is more respectful of the mind than the myths of metaphysics and religion, and he responds to him through the fact that science and scientists, the owners of the theory of evolution, evade the answer, so Aref tells him that scientists do not evade because science only knows integrity and truth and does not like to pass judgments In vain, like religion, and let him acknowledge metaphysics, and this is credited to science, not against it, because what you call evasion is not investigation , accuracy, integrity, and conscience in scientific response and research, and it is not evasion as you claim, because science does not apply the patchwork that exists in the metaphysics of religions, and the brunt of health and the arm, like religion, is not present in science. It is silent, waiting for the truth, and it is not evasion. Then, Arif performs on him about intelligent design and says that he is not intelligent from a video on YouTube called The Best of Creators on the other channel, an old video, and Arif explains to him the theory of evolution through George Boole, and Arif explains to him that

the complexity in the universe and creative chaos are greater than the issue of the sender, receiver, and encoder in the universal language or life or the first language of life that he talked about, and this is easy in superficial matters and superficial thinking and the simple, limited mother is what needs a sender, receiver, and encoding and evasion. As for accumulation, natural selection, and creative chaos, it is the greatest maker and it is more complex and deeper than the ideas of believers who imagine that it is a limited and simple process like the sender, encoder, and receiver, and comparing between both is not very simple. This does not mean that if there is a complication, then God or Allah did it and He is the Creator because of the complication. This is the problem of the believer who always needs a mythical being to throw all the complications on him and make him he must take his orders as a believer from the Creator. This is the method of subordination that the believer is accustomed to in order to keep his mind and relax. Not using the word Creator in science is evidence that it is a word that cannot be followed or conducted for scientific research and follow-up and experimentation. Rather, it is a fantasy within a fantasy. As long as you follow science and say that the theory of evolution lacks the principles of scientific research, how can we use the word Creator and investigate your great hidden God who is exalted above us? Will we then become believers? Faith requires distancing ourselves from logic and submitting to the supernatural in the senses. How can you be contradictory and demand the existence of principles of scientific research, investigation and experimentation, then believe in the necessity and confirmation of the existence of your God? How? What is this important contradiction? If he knows, he will respond to it with scientific talk about the theory of evolution from the explanation of George Paul and from the words of the video of the best of creators and the words of Bilal Al-Iraqi about the strange, illogical formation of the human body. Aref added, completing his talk, saying, is it logical? That a person thinks he is the son of a person you claim is the father of mankind and that he was created from

clay from mud, as if we were God. He was sitting feeling bored, so he made a piece of clay in the shape of a human and left it next to him until it dried in the sunlight. What logic is there in this nonsense? The evidence for the existence of this person is that I bet you that if you bring me even a hair from the head of this father of mankind or prove to us the location of his grave and we are sure that he died inside it, I will immediately return to the faith I had. Then where is the logic in the story of a god who seems to be clumsy or naive after he causes a piece of clay and blows it into the shape of a human being, asking others to kneel and bow to this being? Doesn't he claim that he is a god and that prostration is for someone other than him? Why does he make this request, as if he wants to differ or invent something that is not convincing at all? And what angers the damned Saman, as you call him? And accordingly, if he refused to prostrate to a human, doesn't this satisfy his arrogant divine narcissism? Where is your respect for your mind and the minds of other believers when you ask them to believe these myths? It is a story that lacks even the simplest elements of a dramatic plot by a writer and author who has failed par excellence. And there is no creator or ruler who claims to be a god. Then there is something else that the believers did not think cursed Saman knew in advance about about, which is why if he his fate and that he would go to eternal hell, then what would he benefit from and what would come back to him if he trusted that there is a god and that he would torment him with eternal fire? And how does your god claim that he was created from the same material as fire? And why did the god Antar not mention anything in the Holy Book about how Satan will be tormented on the Day of Judgment? I did not find a single verse that talks about that. Is it conceivable that Saman is the source of the calamity and that he is the one who whispers his evils to every believer to distance him from the path of the Most Gracious out of his hatred for the believers? He is the basis of the calamity and the only enemy of the god Antar. Then he does not mention any torment specific to the youth and does not talk about that. He only talks about the



torment of the believers who are disobedient to him. Is n't this something strange that calls for questioning and confirms beyond doubt that he is not a god from the beginning and that he is a tyrannical, unjust ruler who wants to impose his authority on his people and wants to exploit the principle of the stick and the carrot for every believer to turn him into an obedient donkey who hopes to get the carrot and is afraid of being hit by the stick in order to be a true believer? So he has to be an obedient, fearful donkey who fears God. So the issue has become clear. It is a trick to control and tighten the grip on the people to make the naive believer live between the hammer and the anvil, between two fists that alternate in hitting him with words of faith, intimidation and terror, and then encouragement and analysis in submission and humiliation. These are the most important qualities of faith and the strong believer. A common duality between the tyrannical ruler and his religious men from his three preachers, Maher, Shaher and Qaher. Where is the respect for reason and where is the logic in all this and that? I see nothing but an insult to reason and awareness in any normal human being. He cannot accept such a vile trick that violates his humanity and humiliates him greatly under the guise and slogan of faith. This false, hateful slogan. In order to be a believer, you have to be stupid, cowardly and humiliated, otherwise your faith is lacking and the satisfaction of the Most Gracious God is lacking. Oh, from a cheap, despicable principle that is noisy and promises humanity and the desire to control and tighten the grip and control the destinies of others and to direct them as they, the beasts, direct. During their deception with the lie of creation from clay, that lie that has no connection to science or logic at all, and that it is more beloved and honorable for me to be of a common origin in my life with a banana or a monkey, a whale or a fish, I know the origin of the ancestors and I have a logical explanation that is better and more beloved to me than this cursed, fake story that is full of lies and even the mind of a small child would believe it, so how do you, my sweet son of a bitter woman, want to convince us through your hateful promotions? But

on the other side of the subject, if you look at the theory of evolution that you claim has a major deficiency, and regardless of your false claims and cherry-picking and montage and stories and the cuts that you made during your speech to deceive our minds and to prove with it the images of the accuracy of your false lies, and regardless of the fact that the deficiency and incompleteness of the theory does not negate the truth or change it in any way, it is logical and convincing thousands of times more than the story of creation from clay and from the father of mankind that you claim, and also the incompleteness or deficiency of its pillars does not mean in any way Of the circumstances or the god that you worship as a believer is the fact that the deficiency of the theory of evolution does not mean in any way that he exists and to prove this the existence of the god that you mean or even in others we have not found scientifically until now what proves or even denies the existence of any gods of any kind that created or created this universe and if you tell me that science is not like your hopes and that it did not prove but did not deny the existence of a god this will not make room for the god of the gaps that you or other believers worship to put your god in this empty gap and force him into it. And also the refugee and nothingness is a zero of emptiness that also cannot be proven and I deny it only because nothing is nothingness and smallness and emptiness I understand what you mean why did the hateful god Antar present himself in this void and this gap to prove his existence without convincing evidence whether he proves it or others and also why does he always hide himself from the day he announced the mysterious, strange, and strange glow why is he so keen on hiding and why does he hide from us why does he not have the prestige to confront it We were truly his slaves and he is our Creator. Does he have a secret that he is hiding or is he ashamed of us or is there something unnatural about this? This makes me go directly to the theory of evolution, which depends on you as much as possible on scientific and logical convincing evidence, without any deception . The theory of evolution, which you have criticized so harshly, first of all, many of

you, when you confuse one of us , the first thing you say about the theory of evolution is that it is just a theory or a hypothesis, and let us rise to the level of the real thing that is taken and relied upon, and you cling to this foolish statement and build through this belief all the logical fallacies that you committed in your conversation with me, from the beginning, the confirmation bias fallacy, then cherry-picking, then the straw man fallacy that you made from your imagination and assumed that he said such and such to find a justification or an entrance for your promotions and find what to say to save face, or rather the face of your miserable faith whose position has been severely shaken, and I will refute all your fallacies, first the cherry-picking fallacy, which is your belief that it is just a hypothesis and not a fact because some researchers and scientists have found loopholes in it or some aspects that need completion or clarification, and of course science will gradually continue to do this because science is honest and truthful enough, as it follows the steps of research, investigation, and logical scientific inquiry and the real effort expended and it walks Defeat even if for hundreds of years of research, investigation, experiments and research, science does not use the method of attack, rush, services, entertainment, lies and reconciliation used by the holy religious books and the methods of preachers who obey the command of the ruling god or the ruling god Antar Al-Antari. I would like from this standpoint to prove to you and the evidence that it is not as you think, just a theory or an assumption because the gaps that scientists talked about did not mean to diminish the importance of the theory of evolution, but rather they intended to seek to complete the incomplete aspects or clarify what was lacking in its clarity with this very respected theory and not cherry picking that you chose to prove the validity of your religious superstitions that depend on metaphysics and the unseen. Also, these shortcomings in the theory of evolution do not mean in any way that it is not alive and are sufficient to demolish it, but rather they are just simple gaps that do not diminish the importance and status of the theory of evolution as one of the

most important theories that science and research have proven to be true and not just an assumption. A fact that has been scientifically researched for many years, just like the theory of gravity, which has been proven to be true. The same thing happened with the theory of evolution, and they are like many scientific evidences that prove its validity. As a true theory, scientifically proven, just like the theory of gravity, whose validity is Just complete scientific .not denied by anyone, even believers facts such as temperature and others. This is a big confusion. The attempts of those like you always use the idea that it is an assumption and a hypothetical theory and not real. I do not want to reassure you that it is real. The problem is in your minds, you Believers and secondly the straw man fallacy is .people of slaves that you imagined or patched and fabricated for yourself the idea that many scientists in other scattered places in the west of our planet Antar and T and from its north or east rejected this theory and that it was dropped through their research and that they themselves rejected and said about it and were not convinced by it and this of course did not happen and is not true just that you are just bragging about this lie because the number of those who rejected the theory in the west or north or even the south of our planet is a cup from us and they did not exceed two percent of all the scientists who are certain of it and who are in all fields of biology and biological fields in all their branches and forms and it is still the prevailing and convincing theory of a number of scientists and it is studied and explained in many places and scientific centers in many parts and hopefully many of our planet Antar and the very small percentage of scientists who criticize it they did not provide scientific evidence for the reasons for their criticism but their criticism is not supported by any scientific evidence did not and will not affect the status of the theory of evolution nor its fame and scientific status among many scientists in addition to the fact that these minority who doubt this theory have secret agendas under the table and there are many From religious parties or other parties that have an interest in belittling

this theory and supporting the idea that it is incomplete through some of the skeptics and critics of it, and the theory has never fallen and still maintains its position among biologists and doctors who are scientifically certain that it contains many scientific facts that support the validity of the theory of evolution to your claim that the theory of evolution asserts that humans or man originated from monkeys, and this is of course a lie and a logical fallacy from your many fallacies that you have committed because the theory of evolution has not and will not say that humans originated from monkeys at all because the theory of evolution simply says that humans and the individual both have a common ancestor between them that made their evolution from other ancient forms and creatures similar in some features and genes as a natural result of a common ancestor or common ancestors, but it was divided into two sections, a section specific to animals such as monkeys and chimpanzees and the other section specific to humans, but you insist on claiming by saying that this is the origin of that, meaning that man originated from monkeys, you are a deceiver, and if you were to tell me and argue with me why the form of the monkey did not evolve and man only evolved from different forms To its current form I will answer you simply because the monkey is one thing and humans are something different to enter this with that The common ancestor between them or cousins does not exist because it evolved and became either a human or an ape, two different parts, but they were the result of one common origin between both of them, but this common origin split into two parts so that each part of them entered the other in the way it developed and in its developed stages after that, and perhaps because there is a common origin that may explain why this is the existence of forms of some humans that remind you of some birds or animals, so if you look at any human and want to compare him to an animal, you will find among the animals or birds those who resemble him as a result of the existence of this common ancestor or grandfather who was originally before he split into two parts or two different sides or two branches from a third origin. One of your

biggest logical fallacies is that you claim the idea of a straw man who you assume told you something wrong to justify your response to him, such as your assumption that you and many preachers, believers and religious people claim that the theory of evolution explained and interpreted the origin of the universe, and this did not happen at all. In fact, you criticize an explanation or assumption that you made up from your imagination and it did not happen at all, because the theory Evolution does not explain anything but everything that is biological or related to living things and organisms only, to change and did not address anything close or distant to the origin of the universe or its beginnings. The theory of evolution does not explain the universe and the origin of life. It Since .only explained the evolution that happened to living things the beginning of the existence of the cell, Arwa and bacteria, until the end of the evolution or existence of man in his current form, it is only null and void, but it did not talk about what existed in him The matter is still under before the cell, Arwa, from the beginning scientific research. Science, as I told you, is never in a hurry , because integrity and credibility require and oblige science not to be in a hurry and to investigate the facts. Evolution , my dear believer Ibn Marra Al-Halou or Al-Halou Ibn Marra, is simply an evolution or mutation that occurs in the genes. This mutation, which is the DNA, results in the acquisition of a new function for this living being or the loss of a function. All of this is through the DNA tape, which is the tape that is inherited from others and passed on to other generations that will come because of this mutation after it occurs and becomes part of the pillars of the living being and becomes the new function. The function that was lost also remains inherited in the organisms of other generations of this being to which this mutation occurred. This is very clear and simple. In addition to something else , you are asking with disapproval, of course, how if evolution proceeds in a manner of creative chaos and random evolution, how can a male and female of living beings result from it if it proceeds randomly? Isn't this what you cling to in order to weaken the theory of evolution and

prove your god, the god of gaps, and place it forcibly and forcefully insert it into every void ? Or a loophole that you create to work and storm the gaps, and it is one of the biggest logical fallacies committed by those who do not believe, but rather one of the biggest foolishnesses, because the harmony that exists between the male and the female, which enabled them to be able to carry out the biological process of reproduction, and how this happens if it was random, but I would like to explain to you that the explanation of this matter is very simple, which is that if you observe some types of bacteria with simple observation, you will find that they follow a method that explains to you the explanation of this matter and how the evolution of male and female resulted. The matter is not a problem at all, and every day bacteria evolve, so they lose a new function or gain another, and this results in mating between a male and a female, and this matter can be observed easily or by communicating with specialists in this field, such as a doctor or a laboratory analysis specialist, and thus the new functions are inherited by new generations. As for the issue of the existence of the male and the female, this is simple and its explanation is very easy, as these evolved bacteria produce during the mutation what resembles the male organ, so they make a copy and give it to the pike, which was originally female, so it becomes a copy of this type and has the ability to extend the other and this turns into The female after the mutation and genetic evolution refused to be a male and there is another way that these bacteria invented to make the female remain a female and not turn into a male and the male remains a male as he is and does not turn into a female by this bacteria placing inside it and containing it so that if it meets a female bacteria it takes some characteristics from it but does not turn into a male and the same thing happens with the male to make a copy of the DNA parts. It transfers a part and not all so the male remains a male as he is and the female remains a female as she is and this is a simple explanation for the fact that there is random evolution but it is able to create a male and a female and I know of course that my English is heavy for you and

incomprehensible because you are not accustomed to scientific terms and complex scientific explanations so it is difficult for someone who is accustomed to patching religion and faith to understand or comprehend scientific terms and I add to my words that there are many ways to explain the process of evolution in bacteria and transfer genes through the virion that injects the bacteria and operates these cells for its account to make other From himself. And before the glorious ones speak copies of them what is on your mind . And in the mind of every believer, if we assume that the believer has a mind or awareness from the beginning, know that you will immediately rush to make and storm the hallucinations that you worship by saying that I did not clarify who created these bacteria that I have talked about at length and who indicates their work, and of course in your view he is a god. The gaps that you hasten to insert into every gap. Or an answer to those who answer it, we non-believers like you, you will say that the Antar god is the one who did it and created the bacteria and their work, but I will answer you with the integrity of the known credibility of science and tell you that science has not yet discovered where the bacteria came from, and I will not respond until science investigates and searches, but to think that the god is the one who did it is not possible, and it is the impossibility itself because simply if the god is the one who created the bacteria or viruses, then you are required immediately to answer these questions, the first of which is if the god you worship, who describes himself as merciful, compassionate, just and all-powerful, then why did he create this god, who possesses all these qualities, why did he create harmful bacteria? Harmful to children and kill them and viruses are also harmful and have harmed human bacteria for many generations for hundreds of years. Humanity has paid a heavy price for its severe damage. Is he helpless or incapable of doing anything other than harm? Why, even after your patching that I know very well, which is that he has wisdom in the harm resulting from harmful bacteria and harmful viruses? If you think that it is wisdom and not a deficiency or lack



of resourcefulness or inability in the ability that claims to trust the faithful in a critic who is completely evasive, he is evil but capable or not incapable of doing anything other than sight. Then he is an evil, stupid, foolish man who runs the world stupidly and evilly. He is nothing more than a physical monster who loves himself and glorifies himself to the point of madness and foolishness. He is nothing more than a psychologically ill person. It would have been better for you, instead of worshipping him, to take him to a doctor. He preceded him from his past and his chronic inferiority complexes and his narcissism. He deserves to be treated, not worshipped. It is better for you to treat him instead of worshipping him. He is sick with self-love and narcissism. He does not deserve any respect or Any appreciation for his stupid, sick, despicable self, and I think that abandoning him and removing him from any person's life is enough to make it much more refined and beautiful. Finally, he explained that the first cell of the living organism is on its way to science discovering the beginning of its emergence or where it came from. It does not mean that science has not yet discovered the origin and manner of the cell's existence. This does not mean in any way that the god of gaps is the one who did it.

Here, after Aref finished his turn in the conversation and Ibn Mara Al-Helou took over the dialogue once again, anger was consuming him until his words overflowed and he was dripping from both of his lips like the bitter venom dripping from the mouth of a snake whose fangs protruded to inject the venom into the body of its victim. He began to rage and roam like a wounded or wounded horse, squabbling on the battlefield, while he was talking about the precision of the intelligent design of God and that this precise and complex design of the universe and living beings, from humans inside their bodies and in intentions and animals, cannot come about through a theory of evolution that runs in a random system, as Aref explained in his talk, and that God is the one who controls the movement of bacteria and who made them produce males and females and who made the living being and his body with this

precise complexity, and that the human body and animal as well, especially humans, with its complexity and design confirms the opposite of what Aref proves of randomness or creative chaos, and that it is impossible for this intelligent and complex design of the human body to happen except by a great Creator. Ibn Mara Al-Helou confirms and praises the precision of the complex design of the human body as the greatest blessing bestowed upon him by the Creator, the Almighty God, the Most High and His benefactors. As a believing servant, he should thank his God, the best of creators, because the details of the body of every believer suggest and confirm that it is a design, and the design must have a designer and a great, innovative, creative, and revered creator, and not just a cumulative development that passed over time, as Aref tried to explain, no and a thousand no. Rather, it is a deliberate and planned design from a wise, knowledgeable, and great creator. Ibn Murrah al-Helou began to talk about the creativity of the Creator in intelligent design, its precision, magnificence, and creativity, and that behind it must be a great creator who deserves thanks, prostration, and worship as the least that should be and the least that the believing servant can offer to his Creator who granted him the blessing of life and bestowed it upon him, and how life with all its misery and wretchedness, and that man does not have a complete will, and freedom is a will with all its details , but it did not have a tool in coming to it from the beginning . But despite all this suffering, life in the view of Ibn Murrah al-Helou is a great blessing and a great gift that the Almighty Creator granted to humans and honored them above all other creatures, and it is their duty to dress this intelligent design and the great tone of life. To thank Him, glorify Him, sanctify Him, and return to Him. Time passed with Ibn Marra Al-Helou praising with poems the best of creators and the precision of the complexity and genius of the intelligent design of the living being and the human being whom God honored and distinguished from other creatures by making him a speaker who speaks, talks, produces, works, makes, and manages the universe with the work and

accomplishments he achieves, distinguishing him from all other creatures. And an honor that deserves to remain submissive and humble to his Creator throughout his life. No matter what he does, this great deed that surpasses all deeds will not be returned to him. So we find him saying to the knower, if he performs for everyone or a person of prestigious status provides you with a great service in an important matter, you will remain throughout your life a captive to his favor, singing of his good deeds to you. So what about the God who provided you with the most important and greatest thing, that He is the best of creators who created you, made you equal, and composed your image with this intelligent, precise, and wonderful design in how your attitude towards Him should be, does he not deserve for you to worship Him? And Ibn Marra Al-Helou did not forget, of course, to resort to the father of elevations and fallacies to prove His claims about complex intelligent design, trying to prove it with striking scientific evidence, extracted from the words of some of those who are in possession of the theory of precise design from some followers of the preacher Shaher, who brandishes his weapon of patched false science, trying to integrate it, patch it up and mix it with religion to give a deceptive scientific luster with which he covers up the ignorance of religion that is abundant in the Holy Book and the false god who does not exist, to be a deceptive mask that blinds with thought and sight before thought, so his followers are deceived, thinking that their religion is linked to science, but it is a logical religion that never conflicts with science. Rather , religion was discovered by science for scientists to discover it, and it is also a religion that urges science and links it to the worship of the Antar god, and both of them are not in parallel, conflicting directions that can in no way meet or at a single point of intersection. In order to show what is not in the world's garment, what Arif mentioned about science and his talk that was dripping with knowledge. After the time allocated to Ibn Marra Al-Halou ended and Arif took over the helm of the dialogue once again in this debate, the mockery appeared to disappear from his looks

clearly and distinctly and his voice rang with it as he began to talk about the best of creators and the precision and complexity of his intelligent design. Then he analyzed and explained this unintelligent design and exposed its shortcomings and weak points through a strange, twisted, not at all intelligent design inside the human body that is supposed to be a creation and not just any creation , but rather it is honored by God and distinguished from all other creatures. Arif added after clearing his throat and his features began to sneer and the echoes of his voice rang out mocking the best of , warningly throughout the place as he spoke creators, his intelligent design and the precise control that he bestowed upon us, and we seem to be ungrateful and denying the blessing and ignorantly kicking it under our feet. He added, saying that in truth it is Scientifically, it has become clear that the design of the human body, which is the last thing that nature has been able to do and the most that nature has reached through the accumulation of years and the development of creatures that the theory of evolution has clarified, is not from nature itself. It has produced in a cumulative and creative chaos this very stupid design, and nature is not to be blamed for this, as nature has not claimed that it is the rational, aware, all-powerful, wise, all-knowing, merciful, all-aware of the most advanced and the most distant, and nothing is like it in the soundness of its mind and good management, as there is nothing like it, and it is the All-Hearing , All-Knowing . Rather , nature does not even try to show anything other than what it is able to do in a simple way that is formed through creative chaos through the accumulation that time passes over. It did not claim anything of what God claimed, so there is no blame for its design, as it did not find anything better or better than this. However, the blame comes when the ignorant believer claims, with all foolishness and stupidity, that the all-powerful, great, wise, all-knowing God, who is the most amazing and the most distant, is the one who designed this design . Rather, what is purer and more astonishing than that and more serious is that they call it intelligent design or Fine-tuning and they consider it a strong

argument to prove the existence of the alleged god. They call it the fine-tuning argument and they consider it one of the strongest arguments or proofs of the existence of a god with this stupidity that they boast about his stupidity and glorify and praise. This stupidity is unparalleled. First, I say that I do not know why this god always strives diligently to prove his existence through others. Rather, he puts on their tongues flimsy arguments that harm him more than they benefit him and serve him, while he sits in secret, hidden and concealed, far from sight or even from the evidence that indicates his location or something or a clear logical symbol that confirms his existence. I do not know why he does not appear himself, answering these questions and revealing to us his beautiful nature and divine self that we have longed for. Regardless of this problem, this design or fine-tuning, which is not at all intelligent, which took my dear educated, cultured, believing, scholar, Ibn Mah Al-Halu in the long and prolonged isolation in the talk. It is only a cause for ridicule from such a god who was actually the one who did it and created this unintelligent design. He deserves nothing but insult and not worship, because, gentlemen, this design. First, we start with what distinguishes, is most precious and important, which is the human body, which is his eyes, sight and vision, without which he will wander aimlessly lost in the miserable life imposed on him by the hand of a narcissistic tyrant, if it is true and we assume that it actually exists. This is because the design of the human eye, as an example, shows that it is one of the stupidest designs ever, and I do not understand how a god can claim to possess all these qualities and capabilities. To create a design, eye or sight like this, it is a weak, fragile product and of low quality that is only completed by a shallow, continuous stupidity that is ignorant of thinking, perception and ability. Rather, it is evidence that this alleged god is guilty because the field of vision and sight in the eye is designed and present in a way that is the cause of many accidents and injuries that happen to humans, causing them to lose their sight or collide with something fatal or Harmful often leads to a horrific

accident or the death of a person, and all of this is due to the inability, poor quality and stupid design in the field of vision in the human eye as the most important example of unintelligent design because the space available to each person to see with his eye is a very limited space and designed stupidly in production is very clear because the human eye, which is supposed to be created by the alleged god Antari, has a dark area or a dark area that the human eye never sees because it is dark for it and the field of vision is very limited between the nose and the top of the forehead and anything far from this area. The field of vision and sight in the eye cannot perceive it, so it is for him like a dark area, which causes many accidents and damages to the person. We do not know why this genius god cannot create a human eye with a field of vision larger than this very limited field, which is likely to cause many damages and accidents to the person, especially when he is walking on a paved road or poorly lit on a public road, for example, and the question that arises now is whether this god is unable Or is it that he does not have the ability as a deceiver? Did he deceive you with his false ability when the first human production of sight was from his great expert? He is evil and loves harm and evil and inflicts it on his believing servants. Then he asks them to bow to him in respect and take off their hats to him out of admiration and appreciation, prostrating and supplicating to him. This unique genius in creating sight and the stupid field of vision in the composition and anatomy of the human eye. We did not compare the product of the human eye and consider it a product of a factory, for example, and its poor quality in the product. It will inevitably be a failed product par excellence that has no relation to quality. This factory will be closed immediately or by administrative order. The defects are clear in the manufacture of the human eye because the area or point that receives. In it. The eye. The light-sensitive cells, you find that God, with all his stupidity, made or created a hole in the eye for the light to enter through it to penetrate the lens of the eye, so God, who is extremely intelligent, made the optic nerve, which is supposed to be nourished with light

and vision, nourish the eye area with ample space. The ignorance of the optic nerve penetrates the middle of the eye in a tragic way. Very stupid. If I found a product or device with this design, I would never accept it and I would not buy it because it will harm me and will not benefit me. As for the field of vision in the human eye, we will find that the design with this strange, amazing, illogical penetration of a hole in the middle does not do anything positive for the field of vision in the human eye . On the contrary, its results are negative to the point that it makes the image reach the eye, confusing the sight and the field of vision. It is a blurred image with unclear features. In this case, the person is forced to use his stored memory from the mind, which is his perception, to load the image, so he resorts directly to this method because he is simply not an Imam while he stands confused in front of this supernatural intelligence of God, except to imagine the blurred, unclear, shaky .image that It reaches the field of vision in his eye

For the scientifically dense human brain or the human brain is the one that wants the human image of his gravel and that the human lives in a virtual world with images made by his brain and his brain that imagines everything that is in the world around the human, so it does not mean that the crops appear brought and the sky or fate appears blue that this is real , but rather it is an image reflected by the brain through the brain that imagines it as well, so you see it carrying you , even if many agree on the same color, this does not mean that it is the tangible reality actually , but rather the reality is that every human lives in a world of his imagination and his image of the universe is made by his brain, meaning that the human imagines a huge and virtual images that his brain shows him as the tangible reality before his eyes. Oh, the intelligence of this Creator, and how creative it is in wisdom, and all this is due to the weakness of the field of vision in the human eye. As for me, I may seek an excuse for the great Creator God, as he may have been busy or in a bad mood while creating the human eye, for he is, in the end, a creature made of nerves that are not iron, and what was

in the hands of the poor God? So what was he able to do if this was Perhaps it is the last of his abilities and the greatest limits of his unlimited thinking, glory be to Him, the Most High, the Most Great. After that, we find that the genius with unique thinking, the owner of the extraordinary design, after he failed to prepare his human product that he created for the purpose of worshipping Him, the poor, helpless God was surprised that his product was not like a worm and that its quality was not as it should be from a wise and knowledgeable God. So if the creator of this product, which is failing in its quality, is negligent in worshipping the great God, He sends a messenger to warn him or kill him or take revenge on him because he did not worship God as he should. It does not matter that God created and made a poor quality and failed product par excellence, and it does not matter that he failed to achieve his goal of creating a human being with high quality so that they could worship Him without malfunctions or damages . Rather, what is important is that they worship Him, whatever the results and regardless of the reasons and causes. What is important is only Him and pleasing His Supreme Self, for He is like a God whose mistakes are lifted and his slips are forbidden, and overlooking them is a sacred matter and duty. He is a God, so he is angry with me. He went as he wished and made a poor product. It does not matter what he does. What is permissible and He is His prerogative and He is not asked to be held accountable for what He does, no matter how foolish He is, in the end, a god and it is obligatory to worship Him. He only exists to restore, and it does not matter what He does or where He came from or when. What matters is that He restores, otherwise woe to all those who do not worship Him and satisfy their narcissism, brutality and humanity . Even if the god is crazy, he produces a product to be worshipped, and on top of that, it is a product of poor quality. It does not matter that the god, according to the claim of the faithful slaves, created flies, harmful insects and viruses that spread disease and are of no benefit. It does not matter that we humans try as hard as possible to fight harmful insects by all means and products in order



to protect ourselves from their harm. All of this is not important. What matters is that you worship Him, bow down to Him and prostrate yourself humbly before Him to satisfy His vanity and ignore His foolishness and stupidity with complete faith. I add to that that one of the advantages of intelligent design and precise control is that He designed the human body such that if it choked on a grain of rice in His creation, it would most likely die immediately from suffocation. One of the advantages of The fine-tuning is also that the human body was designed so that the place of reproduction and procreation is the same as the place of defecation, excretion, excretion and urination, but you put the dirty garbage next to the bouquet of flowers in one place and one space. Oh, what a design of the summit and the ultimate in intelligence and precise fine-tuning and the space of the weak human body. This designer is intelligently designed so that from the intensity of this intelligence the human body is designed so that if this human being carried many weights and loads on his back, he would suffer a herniated disc and his back would break and shatter simply because this fragile product could not bear the heavy loads, so it shattered and was shattered like any weak product. Not all of this is important , even if these injuries to your back did not give you pleasure from prostrating to God, there is no problem. The important thing is that you will not prostrate , even if you were lying on your bed. The important thing is to appease his divine vanity and his higher self regardless of his weak, fragile, poor products. All of this does not prevent you , O believing servant, from thanking Him and worshipping Him for all those previous blessings from this great design, no matter what its results or its poor quality and baseness are. It is not important at all from an intelligent design and a machine. A provocative genius in unparalleled stupidity. What is worse and more serious is that if you talk to any believer, he will say to you, “Can you create a fly or a mouse?” Regardless of the fact that the fly transmits dangerous diseases, as does the mouse, and that it is from nature, this is not important and it is not important that we humans originally do not

care about producing a living being because producing a living being means that it will die and perish, and this in itself is not a great work or achievement, but rather it is the work of nature, which has never claimed that it is a ruling, controlling, holy, arrogant, and haughty god, and it did not say that it is omnipotent. If this sick, narcissistic god really existed, he would have been able to create or find an entity or device that does not perish, but dies and transmits diseases. He is incapable of doing that, but we humans make high-quality products that challenge and compete with the products of God, which perish, die, transmit diseases, and go through biological processes, defecating, eating, sleeping, getting sick, urinating, and other things that indicate weakness and helplessness, not divinity, greatness, or even total or partial power. We humans were able to With science and science alone, we can fight with all our products the diseases and damages that result from harmful organisms that the alleged god supposedly created and not nature as you believers believe. We save this alleged god from embarrassment and save him face when we tell you, O believers and slaves, that he does not exist in the first place and that you are the ones who insult this alleged god when you attribute to him attributes that are much greater than his size, in that all the evidence and existences, first of which is the stupid design of the human body that you claim is intelligent, are all indications and evidence that prove the stupidity and inability of this god and the limited thinking and even his weakness. You insult the god that you worship and prove his nonexistence without your awareness or realization of that. When we deny his existence, we relieve him of a heavy burden and responsibility that he is clearly not up to. So why do you insist on sticking this god's nose in everything you want, even if he is incapable of anything? By doing this, you expose him, but you do not care about that matter and your only concern is proving your existence and imposing your control through a mask. This god that you hide behind to do whatever you want to do, and in order for the naive believers to believe your claim, you had to hide behind the divine

self and follow the principle of intimidation and enticement, the principle of the carrot and the stick, and the poor believer from the sons of the lost people remains like a donkey panting after the carrot and afraid of the blow of the stick, while he turns and turns, imprisoned between the hammer and the anvil, neither realizing his goal of obtaining the carrot nor will he escape the stings and whips of the stick that burn his body, but he is a donkey that continues to dream and run after a mirage until he dies his natural biological death, where there is nothingness and annihilation, and where he has no return to this life, and where he cannot believe that he was deceived throughout his life because he will become nothing but nothingness, just like the alleged god who is unlike anything. You think he is a profitable trade that you win to achieve your goals, a trade after death only. The believer has nothing to do but die, and is not required to do anything but sit in his place awaiting his death and annihilation, crying stupidly to catch up. With the righteous and the truthful in the afterlife, and every believer will be given his reward and will receive the carrot that he will never receive. I know that for every believer, what I say does not matter to him or to him because he does not see in me or my words anything but a misguided infidel who obeys the words of the accursed Saman, whom you have clothed in the garment of evil and attached to him all your filth in order to make him an opponent and a bitter enemy to the alleged heroic god who you admit with your tongues that he knows everything in advance and that he is the one who permits everything that happens . So the accursed Saman is nothing more than an employee of the god who carries out what he asks of him or what he permits and allows him to do of whispers and evil that is realized with God's permission. He is the one who permits that and everything that happens in advance and in advance and with his full will! Oh wonder and what a contradiction this is and on what basis will he hold you accountable, you group of stupid believers, if he is the one who plots all evil and permits it and the refuge and barrier and no one to prevent anyone who commits it from benefiting from it because

he is simply carrying out the orders and desires of the Most Gracious The Most Merciful, the All-Powerful, the Knower of the Unseen!! What kind of god is this? Or is it bought? Did he spend a lot of money on the camel and prepare it in a way that cost him time, effort and money? You see that he fears that it will be lost or that it will have no value . Therefore, he allows evil and everything that angers him. Rather, he insists on doing everything that the infidels and the misguided reject. He gives them permission. Rather, he wants them to do everything that deserves his punishment. He insists on that by his command, since he himself says: "And you do not will except that Allah wills." So, he admits his actions. On the other hand, he acts spontaneously as if he were an ordinary human being who was surprised by what angered him from his servants. Then he revolts and holds them accountable by torturing them with eternal torment in a blazing fire that lasts forever!! Can you tell me who you worship? And who is this insane, foolish god?!! Isn't this a reason for doubt and suspicion about his matter and his existence in the first place? And if this is not a lie and a trick from this alleged god, then how can there be a trick and a lie? So?? But unfortunately, despite all this, I see you, O believing slaves, indifferent. My words do not matter to you, and they do not motivate your minds to think and understand at all. It does not matter that we are stronger, smarter, and better than this god in mind and logic. All of this is not important in front of the necessity of worshipping this god and prostrating to him, even if he is an idiot or a foolish, stupid god. What is important is that you worship him and avoid his evil, while you are silent, submissive, humiliated, and living in the greatest illusion and deception. The debate ended with Aref's words and punches that he directed at Ibn Marra Al-Halou, and indeed at every believer who hears or sees him. His words caused confusion among the attendees. They were transformed between those who believed and were confused about what they heard, and those who denied, rejected, spiteful, and angry at Aref and his friends. The words continued to rage and roam in the verbal battlefield between Aref

and Ibn Mara Al-Helou, who tried hard to respond to what Aref was saying and used all his logical fallacies and exaggerations to discredit him, but Aref was lying in wait for him and was waiting for every word Ibn Mara Al-Helou said or every patched and fabricated piece of information to fry him lying on the battlefield, groaning from his pain and groaning until death, so victory would be Aref's ally in the battlefield whose weapons were facts, evidence, science and logic against a stubborn, deceitful enemy who feeds on patchwork, illusion and fabrication to grow and develop like poisonous weeds and change colour like a chameleon in every colour to hide from facing the imminent danger .that crushed the last of his remaining patchwork weapons of faith

# The last chapter fifteen

## (Ali Baba's trial)



After the resounding debate, the echo of which I heard far and wide, the people and individuals of the nation were divided between those who believed and those who disbelieved, and between those who were confused and angry, some of them believed Aref and were certain of the truth of what he said in the debate. Because many of them knew that Aref was cultured and interested in science and knowledge and loved to investigate the facts, they believed him and began to back away from their religious ideas, but the panic and fear that Antar the ruler god caused them in the recent period made fear gag their mouths, to the point that many of them went to Aref and his friends in secret, masked and afraid so that no one would recognize them, and they told him about their conviction in his ideas and that Antar was not and will not be a god, and that there is no evidence to prove any gods, whether Antar or someone else, and that if they found this god and Aref proved to them through science that he is real, they

would worship him or at least be convinced that he is a creator  
.who deserves appreciation

Admiration is not a condition of worship, but their fear of the brutality of Antar and his followers, especially after many of them were exposed to imprisonment, humiliation, and the difficulty of living in terms of food, drink, and other daily life necessities, was what silenced their mouths with a thick cloud of absolute silence and panic filled with thick clouds, so that Aref feared for them and advised them to be silent and hide what was inside them, out of  
.concern for their lives and the lives of their families and children

But Antar's fears increased indescribably and his guards and soldiers, whom he called his angels, filled all the places in the planet of Antar and the great T to inform Antar of all the developments and the latest news. Antar did not stop holding daily meetings and discussions in the meeting hall in his great palace while sitting on his throne chair daily between him and his minister Qandil and the magician Samson. This was because Antar's hopes that he had placed on the last debate did not bear fruit with the desired result. Antar's ambition and expectations were much higher than the results that were achieved, as the preacher Shaher promised him that (Ibn Marra Al-Helou is trained in the art of authentic religious patchwork, which is one of the most important arts and basics of the religious and true believer, and that he is a professional in the science of patchwork. Rather, he will study it soon and create a special section for it to explain this ancient religious science in which the essence of religions is embodied in its complete form without embellishment or distortion. Therefore, Antar was reassured by the words of the preacher Shaher, as he promised him that he would mix science with faith in a strong, deadly mixture that would destroy ideas. He knew everything, as he and everyone knew that Arif was interested in  
.science, research and reading, but what happened was different

But on the other hand, Aref and his research friends were constantly holding their private meetings inside the great library on the planet Antar and T., which marked the first meetings between them and the beginning of their acquaintance, to prepare and be ready in anticipation of everything that Antar and his followers could do or everything that could be issued against them in terms of terrorism because they violated the conditions of faith and disbelieved in the principles of the god Antar the ruler or the god ruler. At first, one of the research friends of Aref suggested that there be a trial in which Antar would be placed under siege and the noose would tighten around him. In this case, he would have the opportunity to defend himself and respond to all the questions and inquiries directed at him, but with extreme tension and anxiety, his colleague, the second researcher, responded with apprehension dripping from his words like the wing of a newborn bird, trembling, saying: But how can we do that?? Antar is still in his position of wisdom and his status which he claims is the throne and the status of a god and it is easy for him to oppress us and imprison us and torture us at any time. We have hidden from him all this time and we have done our best to do so. If it were not for his fear of the oppression of the sons of the planet Antar and his revolution against him, he would not have allowed the debate that took place between Aref and Ibn Marra Al-Helou. He wanted to play the role of fabricated democracy by relying on showing his divine ideas and principles in a civilized image by dressing them in the patched garment of knowledge to bestow upon his divinity and his religion and faith the ray and sun of knowledge and civilization so that his false masks would not be exposed. This is what his followers and his minister Qandil advised him to do, but his .oppression and his side are not trustworthy in any case

A third and fourth added, confirming their colleague's words with insistence and fear of Antar's brutality. But Arif had another opinion, as Arif answered them with confidence that echoed in his words in a high, confident tone, saying: The matter now is different



from what it was before. My debate caused confusion and divided the believing slaves into two groups. A group that adhered to faith and to the worship of Antar and his false divinity, either out of fear of his brutality, which is most likely, or out of greed for what he promises them of bliss after their death in a world other than the one they are currently in. Although they learned from me that science has not proven the existence of anything in the life of any living creature after its death except for annihilation only, and that it is transformed into the cycle of nature to go with it as a part of nature in the form of trees, water, plants, seeds, or even crushed bones to fertilize the soil, they are nevertheless ruled by fear, as what Antar frightens them with might be real, and at that time regret will be of no use, so they used a failed bet to ensure their salvation from the other torment, hell, and punishment, and to obtain the pleasures of bliss if they exist. They found that this method is the means. Security even if they are not convinced by what Antar says or his divinity, what guarantees them that they will be saved from torment, hell and eternal burning in the fire of eternal hell? So let them believe as a precaution. And if this intimidation and enticement is not real, they will not lose hope, forgetting the loss of time they waste in vain in worshipping Antar and working according to his foolish, outdated principles of faith, forgetting or pretending to forget that by doing so, they are turning, by the action of this blind faith, into consumer nations and countries living at the tail end of nations, and even dependent on others who have abandoned Antar's superstitions and blind faith and followed the path of science and clear reason and abandoned worship, superstitions and faith in all its forms and types. Therefore, they have become civilized and advanced in other places far from us in far-flung parts of the planet Antaruto, and here we hear about them and mourn what they produce of civilization and science consumed at the tail end of advanced nations. Aref continued his talk while exhaling a long sigh as if it were a gasp. He gasped and then exhaled as he climbed a high mountain, saying: The faithful slaves are controlled by fear and

terror, and are controlled by the stick more than the carrot tempts them, and therefore they sacrificed their minds and their thoughts and offered them as a sacrifice that they slaughtered in the temple of religion and faith to get closer to the alleged god, fearing him and hoping for his comfort before anything else, in order to avoid his brutality towards them and his control over their destinies, not caring about the absurdity of life and what it does to them. It is a religion ruled by fear, humiliation and disgrace, a religion of whips and sticks, not a religion of mercy and love. They are all false words and masks with which they hide what they hide beneath them of evil, malice, control and domination to humiliate people and subjugate them under the name of religion, faith and worship. Despite the difference in their faith doctrines and the difference in the types of their false religiosity in the sections of the holy book of Antar with three faces, each face rejects the other. This is the chord that Antar played on. From the beginning of his plan, he wanted to occupy people with a section of his holy book and to make each section the specialty of a preacher from And his well-known preachers fill their ears with the noise of his faith and tell them that they are the most correct and the most honest and that their faith and type of religiosity is the correct one and the closest to the god Antar and that Antar is in his true form and is embodied only through this faith or this type of faith. In contrast, other preachers play on the same chord and play the same tune but in another type of faith and another faith of another type of religiosity and pour the same hissing into their ears until they fill them with the same noise. The garment of deceptive, false faith is poured upon them while they are imagining that they are the most correct and the best and that their faith is the true faith and that Antar, the alleged god, will not be pleased with them and will not accept worship from them except through this faith only and the other types of faith are false and invalid. And so on in the sections of the sacred writing and its three types. The same plan revolves and the alleged god Antar changes color like a chameleon in a thousand forms and more than one image with every type of the

merchandise of faith, that corrupt merchandise and malicious trade that they bring to these naive slaves. Believers are confused and grow up and they remain throughout their lives searching for the true face of the alleged god Antar, is he embodied in this faith or in that? Each of them seeks his love and asks for his closeness through his type of faith, thinking that he will accept them only and that true closeness to him will only be through the sieve of their type of faith only and that his true alleged divinity is not embodied and its features are not clear except through the sieve of this faith only or that. Thus, each believing servant thinks according to the type of his faith in that alleged trinity, so each of them continues to seek the love of Antar, fighting among themselves and divided among themselves, each of them boasting about his preachers who express his type of faith and delude him that he is the one who follows the path of the true god and otherwise he is the rich god. Thus, the divine auction goes on with them as the god outbids on his divinity and the people on our planet realize that Antar is fighting and differing over their delusions, which are their faith, and they forget their lives, their deeds and their rights to a dignified, civilized life that guarantees him comfort and happiness, a life in which they are not humiliated . And they are humiliated and do not suffer the hardship of life, a life in which they do not continue to toil and suffer in order to obtain crumbs and the least of a little, a life that animals do not accept, and this is what is required, this is all that Antar and his followers want , and of course his preachers, they want to distract the people and the nation from himself and from his rights, distract them in the maze of faith, it is the opium of the people, it is the most dangerous type of drugs that kills them slowly, and they are satisfied, submissive, and silent, thinking that by doing this they are improving its manufacture, and the believing servant walks like a donkey, chasing a carrot and being afraid of being hit by a stick until his life is wasted, and he does not care about it, and it is a life that will not return, he will only live once and there is nothing before him but that real, realistic life that he is in, but they deceived him and told

him otherwise, they falsified the reality before him so that he lives in illusion and is intoxicated with the drug of faith, so he forgets and neglects everything except his illusions, so that they can rest from him and from the trouble of his demands. I saw how the plan goes and how Antar and his followers' plan leads us, he wants this dispersion and division Among the believing slaves, it is in his interest to keep every believer panting after him and running in fear and dread of the stick and greed for the carrot, each according to the type of his faith. Why not? If they were steadfast and united on one type, these three cursed sections would not have been in his holy book. Perhaps with time, they will suffice his plan and his goal, his preachers and his followers, and the weakness, fragility, deception and ignorance of this or that faith will be revealed to them. So, dispersion is better because it will distract them and his conviction will increase if the holy book makes clear to them that their faith is historical, rooted in the roots of history, and that it has been true since eternity and is passed down through generations. And things have continued in this manner for many years and long periods, and we are drowning in this rotten heritage. But now the time has come and we will attack Antar and his followers and fight them with the same weapon they used. In order to win the battle against your opponent, you must defeat him with the same weapon he uses and surprise him from the same center of strength by which he is strengthened, and .weaken him through it

One of Aref's friends added eagerly, "How? How are we going to"?do that? It seems very difficult

This is how it will seem at the beginning only that the --- beginnings are always somewhat difficult and we have made a strong and not bad progress in our beginnings and I see that Antar has begun to feel apprehension and anxiety and the legs of the throne of Arra have begun to shake and tremble beneath him and from here we must begin to hammer or nail in the coffin of the throne of Arra and shake the legs of this throne and break them

from beneath it so that the alleged god Antar falls with no return  
.and we tighten the siege on him

But the faithful slaves fear him greatly, and it is necessary for ■  
them to be with us so that we may all prevail over him and  
attack him like a torch of fire . But this is still a difficult matter,  
?how will we make them do that

I will manage the matter myself, and as long as the truth is -- ■  
with us, we will prevail, with the permission of reason, logic, and  
science. These are our deadly weapons that will shake Antar's  
.throne from under his feet and his strength will inevitably fail  
■

With great anxiety and tension, one of Aref's researchers -  
added, "How will you manage the matter? The believing  
slaves are very afraid here and in this spot more than  
anywhere else, and they fear the brutality of Antar and his  
followers, and you are the one who knows best that..." Here  
we do not have freedom of opinion and freedom of  
expression, and the most heinous thing that Antar rejects is  
the dinosaur's rejection of faith, for it is his deadly weapon  
that he uses and through which he proves the feet of his  
throne that you are trying to shake and break its legs. So tell  
me how you will be able to do that in such a situation and  
these circumstances. I see the matter as extremely complex  
and dangerous, and what I fear most is that you or one of us  
will be harmed, as everyone who opposes others has been  
subjected to, from imprisonment, harm, and torture. I see  
that we are struggling against raging waves of injustice and  
tyranny, and I fear that we will drown in the depths of its sea  
.

Don't worry, I thought about and arranged everything, and -  
during the past few days I had no concern in managing all  
your fears, which you worked hard to answer, and the first

thing we will start with in igniting our revolution is a revolution without revolutionaries and a general call without the masses They all wondered in amazement and astonishment - How - !?could this be done

that We benefit from all the development and We have to \_ technology around us. In the past fifty or seventy years, when Antar was the ruling god and still controls the minds and thoughts of the faithful slaves and the simple people of the people of the planet Antaruto, many developments have occurred and technological means have advanced . It is true that it has reached this spot in our planet Antaruto late compared to other areas far from us on the back of the planet Antaruto . We used it. We have begun to deal with it, perhaps not in a real and correct way, but there is no doubt that it has become an integral part of our daily lives, even the faithful slaves need it day and night, and among them are those who exploit it to serve their religious purposes, especially these despicable preachers, the most despicable of whom is the preacher Qahir, that extremist with an evil eye who exploits social media to mobilize his dirty ideas and gather groups of faithful slaves in favor of breaking his extremist doctrine and metaphysical beliefs. Even after he left our region and traveled far away to the farthest part of the planet Antar, he continued to rely on hashtags , tweets and posts on famous social media sites, especially after he claimed and said that he disagreed with the rest of the preachers and said that they do not forgive the correct worship of the god Antar and that they call for religion in a wrong way and that the true religion is not as they say and they pretended in front of us that they are different, conflicting and discordant and each of them criticizes the other, but in reality they agree to disperse the people of faithful slaves in agreement with Antar, the alleged god

One of the researchers eagerly and nervously: Explain more. We . do not yet understand what you mean by your talk

Hashtani weapon . With the hashtag, we will follow their sterile religious principle that drips with terrorism and violence, as they say, “an eye for an eye and a tooth for a tooth.” So we, the people of hashtag knowledge and logic, will say, With the hashtag Tak and we fight them with the scientific weapon that we resorted to despite their boasting in belittling the fact that science has come to occupy everything in his life, but they resorted to it to rally the masses to accept their dirty religious ideas. Hence, my plan was, and of course I will not follow their broken methods in filming an abandoned house or a corner in an isolated field or recycling old scenes that they patch up as they are accustomed to in their hateful religion. Quite the opposite. I will be clear, honest, logical and truthful, as is the case in science exactly, and I will benefit from modern means of technology and communication and harness them positively, not negatively, and logically, truly, not relatively, in order to clarify the facts and expose the falsehood and deception of religions so that the believing slaves may awaken from their slumber and wake up and resist the brutality of the god Antar and his followers. Aref was silent for a few moments and sighed a long sigh, then continued, completing. He spoke confidently, saying , “We will publish many hashtags in which we will explain in brief sentences our ideas and principles, expressing the insignificance of religions and how they are for the minds , and explaining the dangers of faith and how it does not agree with science. We will mock them and their religion in our modern way , by publishing posts and hashtags on social media and engaging in hashtags, tweet after tweet , and retweeting . ” By hesitation and blogging by blogging, and all of this, of course, we will do through fictitious names that we will put as titles for pages and sites on technological social media . Salama joined and we will be anonymous. The evidence can be proven against us that we are the ones who publish these insults to the great god Antar and his followers, the fraudulent preachers . Rather, we seek help from others who support science and attack religion from many distant countries on the planet Antaru through our pages on social media

sites, which of course reach all countries on the planet Antaru and here within our region and countries, a support to be here as a revolution that sharpens ideas again and makes the believing slaves rethink and analyze their metaphysical religion and the alleged god Antar to create within them a bridled anger and a suppressed rejection of the fires of a revolution without

Indeed, Aref continued his explanation to his .revolutionaries enlightened colleagues and began to rage and roam with his ideas as he described to them how he would fight and fight with them his intellectual battle to ignite the fuse of a revolution. Aref's mentality was always convinced that the real revolution is not in the crowds gathering in a place and rioting to threaten and intimidate the other party in order to achieve their demands. He sees that this is a kind of childishness and intellectual adolescence, a waste of time, a waste of life and money, and sabotage and destruction that harms more than it benefits. The first thing that harms those who ignite the fuse of such false revolutions is like a drum, a loud sound but empty from the inside. Rather, the revolution of man against himself and changing his thoughts and beliefs is the real revolution, a revolution without revolutionaries, a revolution whose source is thought and reason, a revolution led by logic and whose path is science, and it is not a commotion in the air, a revolution with which they ignite the fuse of minds, and not the fuse of bombs and fires. A revolution whose fuel is science, rational logic, analysis, thinking and planning, and its fuel is not resounding, constructive speeches and sabotage operations. Aref's friends were convinced. With his idea , they were enthusiastic about it and actually started implementing it . With enthusiasm. And with all merit. They must benefit from the social media that they use and they published one hashtag after another that sheds light on the religious beliefs and practices of Antar and his followers and preachers in the form of specific and brief groups that encourage thinking and sharpen the mind with questions and the necessity of taking measures. They would write in one of the hashtags or in a Patches are required to . tweet or post on one of the social media



protect the faith quickly, and challenges to Antar's practices against everyone who leaves religion and thinks about abandoning his faith in God Antar. So they would launch the hashtag Your faith Or another hashtag and .is your horse, if its voice protects you tweet like a believer. With premeditation and deliberation, the tweets and hashtags were fired, their shouts resounding, which spread among the believing slaves in all parts of this region and in most areas of the planet Antaruto, and their shots were resounding, pouring down abundantly like torrents of rain falling on the minds of the believing slaves, washing them of the impurities of faith. In one of the hashtags, which says, "The mind is the Aref and his ", enemy of faith, so beware, O believing human being friends continued to spread their ideas on social media, some of which were in the form of simple, sarcastic Prosta T posts or a live broadcast with an audio speech without a picture that ended with mockery and criticism of the god Antar the ruler or the god ruler and scathing mockery of the alleged divinity and how a god would be satisfied with all these evils while he is helpless and stands as a spectator to them and the one who describes himself as capable of everything and anything while he is the all-knowing, all-expert, All of them, of course, were .is either weak and helpless or he is posts from accounts, emails, and pages with fake names that Aref called himself and his friends to avoid the treachery of Antar and his followers. And his soldiers whom he calls his angels. And his preachers so that no one will betray them. And these hashtags and electronic publications and tweets spread throughout the planet Anteroto. Even in very far and far away places or continents, they are transcontinental in all parts of the planet Anteroto and have become basic bases and centers for broadcasting audio broadcasts of audio clips , prostates , tweets and hashtags from many places throughout the planet Anteroto and through the means of communication that transcend the continents of the planet Anteroto. And these hashtags have become The famous frequencies are the talk of the town, and they indirectly and in a highly intelligent way usually urged them to

formulate their lives in the shadow of the ruling god Antar and to think about his divine being and the secret of his concealment from them and his disappearance from them because he is a god . Why did he not appear to them and announce his divinity that he discovered and that suddenly came upon him? Is divinity the All !!! ? meaning synonymous with concealment and concealment this and that through sarcastic posts, tweets, and publications on social media and videos dedicated to them. Channels with pseudonyms, and clips or audio-only videos in disguise, mocking the god Antar and refuting his divinity, religion and beliefs, and mocking the believing slaves and the blind, illusory faith without evidence that preachers sell to them, and draining their money and energy in the illusions of religious donations to places of worship and preaching to deceive them that by doing so they avoided torment in their afterlife and gained the pleasure of the god Antar and his forgiveness for their sins. Many people began to circulate these hashtags and publications and share them on their personal pages and joke about them. They used fake names and Their identities. As he advised .hid what proved their identities them. Aref. And his friends in their broadcast to do as he and his The new enlightenment researchers, and even Abu Al-. friends do Hikma was one of the first rebels with these two hashtags and that hidden revolution inside the minds. These two hashtags were not spared from his sarcastic paradoxes, as he used to launch a of the Gods, mocking the multiplicity, hashtag called Coffee difference, discord, and conflict of the descriptions of God in the sections of the sacred Antari and its three chapters. In each of them, you find that the characteristics and descriptions of the It changed and altered and fought among itself and with Antari god every sect that believed in a belief more separate than these three chapters or sections, so Abu Al-Hikma called it the coffee shop of the gods, and this hashtag spread and became a trend and the talk of the town among passersby and gamers, to the point that one of them called the place where his customers gathered a coffee shop. The gods until he was imprisoned and his shop was

closed by the followers of the ruler. The god Antar and hashtags and trends also spread such as the trial of the god Ali Baba and also mocking the believers who sold their minds and left them to from them, the bought them rust to cover them and the preachers three preachers of Antar, Shaher, Maher, and Qaher Abakh S. The prices and the lowest and they sold them illusions and deceptions of superstitious faith, so there was a hashtag and trending old minds for sale and also H I miss you, God, disgrace you, Soso. He made fun of the trick of Saman the accursed and the evil eye that they wore with all their sins and that he was the instigator for them to abandon the faith, so the hashtag “Oh God, I disgrace you, Soso” or “God and Satan” for the same coin had two sides. This hashtag was the most famous and biggest instigator for the believing slaves, as it caused a revolution in their minds and thoughts, as many began to laugh, joke, and fear at the same time, wondering if Saman the accursed had not done anything that Antar had accused him of, and that he was loyal to him and worked hard in his palace in the past. One day, when Antar got angry with him because of a disagreement between them, and Saman or Satan refused to implement his request for forgery and services, Antar turned against him and turned him into a hateful criminal who seeks to destroy Antar’s everything and his alleged divinity. So the whole story is an invention of Antar, who made himself a hero out of paper and a joke, adding goodness, and fighting the forces of evil that he forcibly stuck to Saman or Saman Which is an evil image that reflects the evil hidden in .the accursed the soul of Antar, the alleged god, and embodied it in an image of his imagination that he made for Satan and named him the accursed or cursed Satan and made him an enemy to him; he made him himself, for himself and for his own glory. So the god is evil. He invented evil and he is Saman who whispers to Saman. So if the god knows the unseen and everything by his will, then he knew in advance everything that would happen from Saman. And if Satan whispers to humans from Without all beings , then he whispers with the knowledge and will of the god Antar and thus he

is the satin of satin, meaning he is the one who whispers evil to the one who is tempted by evil So God is the original and primary actor in the whispering that occurs by His will. So they are two sides of the same coin, and this is the dirty game that many .believing slaves are thinking about as they mock the hashtag Unparalleled and of course . Abu Al-Hikma did not miss this opportunity for himself, as his sarcastic paradoxes played a prominent and important role in this unprecedented revolution in the era of Antar the god. Abu Al-Hikma's role had two sides or sides. The first was that he encouraged the sons of the country and the faithful slaves to think in his sarcastic and biting way at the same time. He would tell them when he was sitting in his evening gatherings with some of his companions and friends who were asking for and enjoying his talks and paradoxes. He would begin with a warning and say to them, raising his sword carefully and being very cautious, with a sharp sword word that had been sharpened and sharpened, as he said, "Beware of telling the faithful slaves that there is no hell , no torment, and not even paradise or heaven, lest they rebel. They will become a danger to the health of faith and the health of the ruler, the god. They will both fall ill and perhaps die, whether the ruling god or the great faith. I fear for this poor, noble, innocent faith ." .The naive. To pollute it. The hand of thinking and logic. Then the hidden will be revealed and this great faith, this good, peaceful one, who does not discuss or argue, will be diminished. Oh, from the good, pure, innocent, naive one. I am not saying that he is deceitful or a cheat but he is pure, innocent, and naive more than he is a cheat. And , beware of the believing slave if his temper slips. Woe to all of you if the donkey cuts the rope that connects the carrot to the stick. Then the carrot will fall and he will trample it with his feet and hooves, then he will pull the stick from the end of the rope tied to it and break it. Here the donkey will be crushed and he will no longer be a donkey as he was. What a time of trouble we will encounter. So with whom and on whose back will we carry our burdens, loads, ideas, and plans, and to whom will we carry them if we lose

the donkey? And from where will we achieve our goals if he breaks his chains and cuts what connected the stick to the carrot?! Oh, the poor preacher, that pious, pure, believing one who has tired himself out in Raising the donkey and feeding it carrots and his hands tired from punishing it and beating it with a stick and frightening it with it is a mistake. Is it reasonable that all his efforts would go in vain? How could this ruling god wander? He is the ruling god. There is no one to worship him, supplicate to him and humble himself before him, as if he is not a great, powerful, and strong god. How will he be able to become a god after that? And from where will he buy his divinity that the donkey rebelled against him? Is there a god without a donkey? I mean without slaves. Oh, the poor god, glory be to Him, far from the foolishness of this donkey who does not want to be a slave. The donkey who deprives the great god from being a god and deprives him of enjoying his divinity, kingdom, and rule. What will the god do after that and what will fill his confusion? If slavery were for sale, he would have bought it to feel his value, and because all of Abu al-Hikmah's companions and friends knew his goal, as his words and sentences inspired them with his intentions, they knew who the donkey was, so they would joke, think, try, and explain everything. What he says to them while they laugh and act out everything that happened between them in the evening gathering with Abu Al-Hikma because everyone was thirsty for laughter at Abu Al-Hikma's ironies and stinging words. So they were eagerly asking everyone who visited him and continued with him about the most funny ironies and Abu Al-Hikma's ironies spread like wildfire and spread among the public and all classes of the planet Antaruto until they turned it into a hashtag and trends that spread on social media in tweets and audio recordings discussing Abu Al-Hikma's article with sarcasm and laughter and analyzing it in attempts to link it to the reality they live and the hashtag Na Gha spread like a rebellious donkey or donkey disobedience a revolution against donkeys a counter-development. Donkeys gather and rebel and also the hashtag donkey stick and the island breaks the chains

and slavery for sale and also the imaginary for sale to the highest bidder and the time of slavery is lost or a god for sale, and also a hashtag like learn how to become a god, or a donkey for every god and Antar the god could not at this time do anything about Abu Wisdom, despite the anger, hatred and self-aggrandizement, his divine self was overflowing with him. He considered, or rather, he was implementing what his minister Qandil and the magician Samson bought him to do. Abu al-Hikma, as a half-madman, no one would criticize him, and no one would criticize the words of a madman or a half-madman. He has a benefit, as he is like a funny, entertaining clown. He is like a safety valve that controls the valve and protects it from a sudden explosion, as most of the believing slaves have begun to think, analyze and discuss everything that is presented to them on social media, and they comment and communicate with Aref and his friends without Aref or his friends knowing themselves, meaning that they were in disguise. Antar and his magician Samson considered that the jokes of this Abu al-Hikma, who is half-mad, had come at the right time, and that fate had blessed the Almighty God, Antar, with this madman to absorb the pent-up anger and the bridled anger in its place, so the believing slaves would be satisfied with laughing, and they would receive and write and laugh, and thus they would be satisfied. Instead of turning against God and describing him as the cursed God, Abu Al-Hikma was well aware of this and that it had a double benefit. It had two different sides. He did not hesitate today. From his place and continued his paradoxes. On the other hand, Antar the ruler of God, he and his men, his soldiers, tightened surveillance over all parts of this region of the planet Antaruto, and even in all of the planet Antaruto to the point that if he suspected someone or his behavior, he would use a fake or pseudonym on a page or something that indicated him or left something that indicated that he was the owner of a certain trend or hashtag that he would attack Antar and his followers on a website or an electronic page on social networking sites, even if it was just suspicion, he would be arrested immediately. Antar's followers and

soldiers or his angels were punished in full view of everyone to be a lesson for those who would consider and the rest would be afraid and their revolution would calm down, which without the revolutionaries of this electronic revolution, which has a hidden and disguised character, even Antar's preachers, who are his twin that combines politics and religious men, would offer their support and backing with all enthusiasm for Antar. The god. The ruler and they do not hesitate to show their loyalty to Antar, the god, the ruler. Who sings and supplicates and prays in his name day and night. And for the sake of understanding, the owners of one interest, because the religious man and sermons are necessary for the god ruler in order to cook for him the rulings and adjust the consistency and thickness of the dish and adjust its taste by adding the flavor of what is permissible and what is forbidden and what is permissible for the ruler. So this god ruler can do what he wants and desires by a divine order that God blesses and what is permissible is permissible. And does anyone dare to argue with God, especially if God has blessed the work that the god ruler has undertaken after signing it and sealing it with the seal of what is permissible in the hand of the noble preacher? Who is the one who rejects what God legislates and permits? And who is the one who opposes God? And of course, God will not find anyone better than the preacher who speaks with the tongue of God whose tongue is tired from the abundance of reproaching the misguided rabble who are far from his path . Accordingly, the preachers were partners with the divine ruler in The legacy of the planet Antaruto, so they were striving to search for the criminal traitors who disbelieved in God, Antar, so they made themselves spies in secret. They were luring those who suspected him while the faithful slaves were in the houses of worship and preaching. After the preacher finished his sermon, he began to play the role of a spy. He had eyes that monitored the suspects among them, including those who neglected prayer and did not attend the preaching sessions and made certain comments in the evening gatherings with Abu Al-Hikma. On many occasions, the preacher

among them played the role of a spy, spying on anyone who was ordered to delete them, whether a man or a woman, and he would bring a disguised cell to Abu Al-Hikma's sessions to see if there was anyone who was exaggerating and disclosing or confiding in the Imam of Al-Hikma certain secrets related to a certain hashtag or a tweet on his website on one of the social networking pages. He immediately lured him into the conversation and surprised him by arresting him and handing him over to his master and lord, the god. The Almighty Antar Al-Antari, and the places of preaching, worship and devotion to the god Antar were transformed into centers for spying, eavesdropping and luring suspects and their behavior as if they were headquarters for intelligence and . espionage for the benefit of the ruling god Antar and his aides

And immediately, Aref decided to gather his researcher friends in an urgent meeting after the situation worsened if the faithful slaves became silent after the spirit of boldness and courage crept into them and they got used to thinking, analyzing and discussing, but they retreated and with them the electronic revolution retreated, in which the hashtag rates and frequencies decreased significantly, unlike what that revolution witnessed in the recent period, everyone retreated for fear of being arrested or being one of the suspects through the preachers, the assistants of the ruling god Antar, so that they often went to the houses of preaching and worship and remained sitting in their homes filled with panic and fear, and silence prevailed in Antartu after the spirit of life and thinking crept in, which was covered by the rust of faith and obliterated the minds of the faithful slaves, but Aref did not surrender and he knew that the revolution that he ignited and started would not extinguish its fires with this carelessness, but rather the most important thing is that it is an emergency situation and a calm before the storm and moments of eternity and submission for the mind to think, plan, prepare and manage because someone who is accustomed to thinking and learning to read and write finds it difficult To return to being illiterate again,



and that was Aref confident that what he and his new research friends had started would continue until he achieved his goal, and that what was happening was a temporary break. This is what Aref confirmed in his meeting, where he said enthusiastically: We must start by shaking the alleged divine rule from within, not just from the outside, and we will not be able to achieve our goal except by tightening the noose and besieging Antar and his followers, and we will not be able to do that except by attracting one of his aides, the most important of whom is Minister Qandil

How will this happen? Minister Qandil is the palace minister and -  
.Antar's right-hand man

With confidence and a deep voice, Aref added, "It is time to -  
amputate this arm and implant another iron arm that works for us  
".and not for Antar

One of the bus drivers, one of Araaq's friends, added enthusiastically: "I heard that there was a dispute that had arisen and increased between Minister Qandil and Antar, the alleged god. Despite Qandil's extreme fear of Antar, he began to lose his temper because of what had happened recently and rebelled against Antar. I learned that he objects to the preachers' policy of arresting everyone they suspect, but Antar rejects his objection and ideas, as Minister Qandil sees that this may make matters worse and ignite anger and hatred in the hearts of the faithful slaves, especially after they have become accustomed to boldness, thinking and analysis. Following a policy of leniency and rewards for loyalty to them and tolerance with them may bear fruit, and it has been proven that the opposite of what is said about the narcissism, selfishness, cruelty and rudeness of the alleged god Antar is true. But tolerance was not in Antar's nature, although he claims to be merciful and compassionate, which are imaginary qualities since he claimed divinity, but he does the opposite of what he describes himself as, and evil is clearly evident in most of his actions and words. Therefore, a dispute arose between him

and Minister Qandil, who disagrees with him." Opinion and thinking were always forced to obey Antar's orders and dare to disobey him, but it seems that the spirit of rebellion and revolution .began to erupt in the soul of Minister Qandil

Arif doubted his features and his eyes welled up as he said: I feel that there is another hidden hand playing in the darkness and moving even Antar, and Qandeel the Minister knows about the existence of this hand, and this is what we must uncover and .confront now

So we must attract Qandil the Minister and exploit his - disagreement with Antar the God. He will be the greatest means by which we will be able to tighten the noose on Antar and his .followers

I know with enthusiasm and determination) Exactly, and this is -- .what I am thinking now

Indeed, one day, when Minister Qandil was walking in one of the side streets of Planet Antarto, with a group of guards and soldiers whom Antar calls his angels, Antar's assistants, he was on a mission to monitor the conditions and affairs of the subjects, under orders from Antar, as he was sending each group in a certain direction to track the conditions of the street and monitor the conditions of passersby to monitor anyone who had behavior that suggested that he was a follower of the new ideology and that he, God forbid, was an infidel to the great Antar god, and perhaps he was carrying books related to matters, God forbid, scientific and logical, that called for obscene thinking, that serious crime and great sin that harms the Almighty God and disturbs his sleep and disturbs his mind and perhaps exposes his shame. This was the policy that Antar, the alleged god, resorted to recently after he was unable to identify and determine the owners of the social media revolution, the hashtags, trends, and video clips that had always harmed and insulted Antar, his religion, his followers, and his

preachers, thanks to the revolution of Aref and his companions, due to their disguise and concealment. In fake and fictitious names and pages so that their affair would not be revealed , but the minister Qandil was walking worried and distressed with the height of worry on his face as if he was carrying out what he was ordered to do against his will, for the minister Qandil had begun to feel recently that Antar's affair had been exposed and that his position was gradually being shaken, and because he was with him in the same boat and from what became of interests, he wanted, despite his fears, to follow a policy other than the policy of oppression, violence and tyranny that the alleged god Antar loved, because he began to fear Aref and his companions and he began to feel that they would knock or coffin on the throne that Antar was sitting on, especially since he was confident that the policy of oppression, subjugation and dictatorship that the alleged god Antar was following had failed and that the faithful slaves would grow more and more spiteful and angry, and this was the golden opportunity for Aref who was walking secretly following the path of the minister Qandil, and the features of worry and sadness appeared on his face, so its light shone with hope in the chest of Aref who had with him a cloak of His friends took advantage of the opportunity that Minister Qandil had sent each group of soldiers in a direction to monitor according to Antar's orders. He and his three friends approached Minister Qandil, who was walking alone, and they surrounded him, tightened the noose, and drugged him with a substance that made him lose consciousness for a long time. They quickly kidnapped him before anyone noticed and took him to the .house of one of Aref's friends, where he lived alone



The palace was in a state of chaos and turmoil after the soldiers and guards arrived alone to the palace without Minister Qandil, believing that he had preceded them to the palace, but they were filled with confusion and astonishment, as they were not accustomed to walking alone without receiving orders from Minister Qandil during inspection and surveillance patrols, as Minister Qandil was extremely keen to follow the system and follow Antar's orders, especially since Hant would take out his anger on him if he disobeyed him in something or followed the system and issued orders. The soldiers would walk in a semi-line after they agreed to gather in one specific place that he agreed upon with them and gave them orders to all be present there, then he would lead them in an orderly fashion like a beehive that worked regularly to implement the orders. This made the Hanu surprised and astonished by the absence of Minister Fandil in the agreed upon place, which prompted them, after a long wait and rightfully so, to return to the palace in a state of confusion. Antar was very angry, furious and confused, as he was not accustomed to Qandil's absence from him even once without So, his alleged divine omnipotence could not discover the secret and location of Minister Qandil's absence, and his unique knowledge of the unseen could not reveal Minister Qandil's location or the reason for his absence!!! He became angry and furious, especially when the soldiers and guards thought that Minister Qandil had

preceded them to the palace without leading them. Antar poured out his anger and curses on all the compassion and guards of his palace, whom he calls his angels. He declared a state of emergency in all parts of the planet Antaruto. He announced the disappearance of Minister Qandil and the search for him. He summoned the alleged ruling god Antar Samson the magician who came to him in disguise as was his habit when he always resorted to him whenever he got involved in a problem and was afflicted with harm or was confused and had no choice in a matter. Samson came in a hurry and had a background of the news of the Minister Qandil's cry that spread and became widespread in this spot of the huge planet Antaruto. The news spread among the people of the planet and the news of the disappearance of Minister Qandil caused a lot of rioting and chaos, as it increased the feelings of the believers or skeptics in Antar's alleged divinity, as they were sickened by his inability and that he was not omnipotent as he had claimed throughout these decades and long periods in which he deceived them by saying that he was a god. How can he be unable to protect the person closest to him, his minister, whom he considers an angel among his closest angels, indeed the most famous and closest to him, and how can he be unable to punish him and find out who kidnapped him, a specter whose god allows all this chaos, helplessness and helplessness to happen while he is sitting on his throne watching in silence, and then claims that he is just, merciful, forgiving and omnipotent over everything!!??? It is a matter of great doubt and suspicion, which led to the return of the hashtag again and with greater force than before, and the revolution without revolutionaries increased and returned more severe and evil than it was when it started, and no one was afraid of the threats, imprisonment or jailing of Antar's followers and preachers for anyone.. if they were unable to find or locate their lost minister or angel, which increased the anger of the skeptics and creditors who reject and hate Antar and his divinity, and the confidence of the believers began to

shake, and weakness and frailty began to creep into the depths of the strong and solid body of faith, and this increased the anxiety and tension of Samson the magician and Antar's fear, anxiety and helplessness, so Samson came with anxiety evident on his face after he told Antar that he was on his way to him before he ordered him to be brought because the chaos and disorder filled the country and controlled the people and ignited the fuel of the technological revolution after it calmed down and its light dimmed, and these rumors spread widely among the people and residents of the entire region. The rumor spread all over the planet Antaruto through social media, the arrogant bully Antaruto... It dwarfed the planet Antaruto Yantar, Antar the leader of the thieves... So the anxiety and fear of Samson the magician increased, as he was the one who founded, paved the way and built Antar's empire and created his alleged divinity. If the truth is revealed and Antar appears in his true form, all his buildings will collapse and his interests will be threatened, which prompted him to go quickly, counting his steps with trembling steps from which he grips a torrent of panic and trembling. He and Antar began to whisper about the calamity that had befallen them, and the disappearance of the minister Qandil increased it. That mysterious disappearance made Antar shake in his throne chair, which tilted from under his two huge, broad feet. An angry and heated discussion took place between Samson the magician and Antar, as to how his magic had become invalid and he was no longer able to reveal the location of the minister Qandil's disappearance, and how the minister Qandil had disappeared without Samson's monitoring or knowledge, who made an excuse to Antar that he was busy monitoring... Hashtags and social media to arrest anyone suspected of being uncle and hand them over to Antar, but his argument did not convince Antar, which escalated the dispute between them and the discussion heated up, in which Samson had a long history of his favors to Antar, the alleged god, if he began to remind him of everything he had

done for him from the beginning and that if it were not for his ideas, I would not have become neither a ruler nor a god, but this extinguished Antar's anger, whose fires had flared. In contrast, Aref and his friends were shining, Minister Qandil, whom they tied to a chair and tied with ropes, if he remained unconscious for three consecutive days from the severity of the narcotic substance with which he was anesthetized, and if it were not for the science that invented it, Aref and his friends would not have been able to arrest Minister Qandil and hide him with such lightness and speed, and Minister Qandil began to wake up from his unconsciousness that lasted these three days and began to open his eyes slowly and heavily, and he found himself bound and tied with strong ropes, and around him, Aref and a group of his friends had gathered.

A thick cloud of anxiety, tension and panic appeared on Minister Qandil's face as he looked at them with fear and astonishment dripping from his eyes after astonishment tied his tongue and the stuttering became clear, ringing in the echoes of the letters that came out faltering and confused from between his lips as he said to them: Where am I? Who are you and why are you tying me up like this? The last thing I remember is that I was following the soldiers' march and joining their work plan to uncover... and before he could finish his speech, Aref interrupted him calmly, mocking looks stormed in on him as he said confidently: To sell and monitor everyone who dares to and catch him while he publishes on his page under a fake pseudonym, publishing taunts, frequencies and videos, and you and your soldiers follow the steps and movements of everyone who has a relationship or connection to the hashtag revolution, the electronic revolution, the revolution without revolutionaries, to challenge our activity and suppress the revolution of social media and the hashtags that threatened the throne of the alleged god Antar the ruler and which threatens your interests and the interests of you and the three preachers, the preachers of Planet Antar and all of Antar's followers. Isn't this

your goal? This is what has become a source of concern for your eyelids and drives sleep from your eyes and terrifies and terrorizes .the alleged god Antar

Then the minister Qandil swallowed his saliva that had dried up or almost dried up in the ring that froze inside him and became like a stick of dry firewood or a dry pile of straw and he realized that he was in front of Aref who had engaged in the most famous debate with the famous patched believer, the great (Ibn Marra Al-Helou) , and that he was also in front of a group of his new research friends who he had heard a lot about, but they were always hiding and appearing secretly and hidden and with pseudonyms to benefit everything they wanted to expose Antar and his false divinity and expose his religion and his followers. And so Aref did what they did in disguise because his grandfather was known to Antar and his followers. And if it weren't for the mask of democracy that Antar resorted to like his predecessor Samson, he would have allowed Aref to engage in his debate, the goal of which was to show his religion and divinity in the appearance of the victor. If it weren't for that, Aref would not have been safe. And from that day, Aref is in disguise, living with his most famous friends, choosing pseudonyms with which he publishes what he wants on the social media. He lives Like a bird moving from one nest to another, homeless , he disguises himself at night and sneaks in the midst of hunger, disguised, to secretly look out upon his poor sick grandfather, who was bedridden after he had advised Abu al-Hikma to take care of his sick grandfather, and he returned in disguise, deprived of his grandfather, his home, and his beloved Hind, whom he had longed for. They used to correspond secretly to inform her of the latest developments and changes that had happened to him, especially after she had become in a state that would embarrass him and had abandoned religion and disbelieved in the alleged divinity of Antar, as well. All this and more disbelief. Aref sat narrating, and sadness dripped from his words as he spoke bitterly and anxiously about his sick grandfather, who had



taken care of his upbringing after the death of his parents and helped him complete his studies and education until he reached the highest levels in them. The minister, Qandil, was sitting, his hands tied, tied with ropes to the chair, listening with pain, confusion, and apprehension to what he was weaving and narrating to Aref. After Aref finished speaking, the minister, Qandil, looked at him intently. He stared at him for a long time and said with a sigh: So now you are here in front of me and finally you have appeared to the enemy of Antar and Dar. He has been searching for you since the day of your debate in which you defeated Ibn Murrah Al-Halou. The results were the opposite of what Antar desired and wanted for his divinity and religion. Instead of Ibn Murrah Al-Halou defeating you, you defeated him and turned the tables on Antar and his religion and divinity. Your competitor appeared in the position of the weak and feeble. From that day on, the believers began to compete with each other and the doubters rejected them. Only the fearful continued to believe in Antar and his religion until the word believers became synonymous with the word fearful, pious and God-fearing, meaning that they do not think because you, through your debate, incited them to think about their religion and faith and the alleged god Antar. Things did not go as the ships desired for Antar, who hated you from that day on and ordered a large financial reward for whoever could find you. You lectured him before him, kneeling and humiliated

Aref sighed with sadness and longing, his breath faltering, saying: I have done everything I have done, and I am confident that I will win. I have accepted the humiliation and deprivation of homelessness and moving among my homeless friends like me in a place where we live and then flee in fear of the brutality of Antar and his followers. We have crossed the planet Antaruto, or most of it, to get away from Antar and his injustice and brutality. We have accepted the humiliation of homelessness and the cruelty of deprivation from our families and homes so that we do not submit

to fraud and deception, so that you do not destroy and program our minds and slaughter the reason and logic in us to offer it as a sacrifice in the temple of the false god Antar and his followers. This unjust ruler and corrupt god, if it is correct to call him a god at all. We have endured all the difficulties and ignited the fires of our revolution without revolutionaries from everywhere on the planet Antaruto, and you cannot extinguish it no matter how hard you try. The matter has gotten out of your control, for the faithful slaves have become accustomed to thinking and have become accustomed to it, and the chains of slavery have begun to loosen and disintegrate little by little, and here they have loosened their bonds. They were liberated, or almost liberated, from the humiliation of slavery and the subjugation of the mind under its .control, its marginalization, and even its elimination

In a faltering and trembling voice, Minister Qandil added, saying: I swear to you on my honor and on all the resistance I have left, that I have not been satisfied all the time with Antar or with what he and his followers are doing . I swear to you that I have begun to .resent him, especially in the recent period

Aref added confidently, sighing and saying: I know that very well, and for this reason we kidnapped you, not to hurt you as you think, but we had no choice but to use this trick so that we could talk to you, for you are Antar's right hand and his minister, or rather his close angel, and the one entrusted with most of the most important things he asks of you, isn't that so? And in our talk with you, we .will certainly reach a radical solution and an important agreement

After Minister Qandil exchanged long looks with Aref, mixed with worry and fear, and between him and Aref's friends, as he looked around to see them gathered around him one after the other, .Minister Qandil answered with a stutter, saying: It's not me

Aref, who was confused and extremely apprehensive, looked at Maya, contemplating him and wondering: What do you mean?

What do you mean when you say it's not me? What does this mysterious talk mean ? Tell me, or the consequences will be dire

h

Minister Qandil stammered and was silent for a few moments, >> lost in thought and filled with fear. Then he added, trying to gather his strength and his powers that had collapsed under the feet of Aref, who was standing erect in front of him like a huge mountain. He said with fear that tore him apart: It is Samson the magician. It is the secret that no one knows but me. It is the greatest hidden calamity behind which the god Antar and his brutality hide. It is the secret that I have always kept hidden in my chest until my breathing became difficult. It almost pressed on my chest and strangled it until it killed my soul every day and every night. If it were not for my fear of the brutality of Antar and his followers, I would not have remained silent for all these ages

The minister Qandi sighed a long sigh and exhaled a deep sigh. Its flames almost burned the place and leveled it over the heads of Aref and his friends. He began to speak, remorse and regret dripping from the letters of the words filled with suppressed anger. He said: He is the cursed one. The magician Samson is the one who plotted, thought and planned. He is the mastermind behind everything that the god Antar does

Arif, with anger and suspicion evident in his features: How and - when did this happen? And who is this cursed magician Samson? After a long sigh of shame , he said with a sigh, "I always felt that there was a secret. He is the alleged god Antar, and I suspected that there was someone plotting things. Hidden in secret to ,pretend." In front of us is. God

Now that your suspicions have been confirmed and you know \_ the truth, he is the cursed magician Samson. He made magic for himself a long time ago and disguised himself so that no one would see him , walking among people and in the markets and

watching everything that happened , then transmitting everything to Antar, the alleged god, as you say. And then Antar claimed knowledge of the unseen and absolute power even before he made What .turned into a god and announced his alleged divinity matters worse was that he was thinking and planning to ruin what he was doing, which was all the strange and wonderful rituals, full of cruelty and cruelty that Antar practiced on children and walked over them every year and drank bear blood to gain power and kingship, all from the ideas of the magician Samson, who was making him bigger and glorifying him, to make him a cover to disappear behind him and conceal his magic that he learned and mastered from the old magic books that he had spent a long time reading, then the minister sighed, Qandil let out a long sigh and added , “I learned that in the past this Samson was a strange creature resembling an ape or a gorilla or closer to humans, so he had some form in common , not him . ” He was neither a human nor a gorilla . He was a strange being who combined both forms . It happened by chance . between His hands in a spacious place empty of. Planet. Anteroto. When there were no humans yet and in the beginning or when. Planet Anteroto was just emerging in its beginnings. A book of mysterious magic fell into his hands. He took it and looked closely at the talismans that were in it and began to examine them and try their money. Until he mastered the craft of magic and transformed himself over time into a form that was much more suitable for humans than any other form. Then himself . And he hid himself with his magic so that no one could .see him

?Who told you all this and how did you know that -  
He himself. He revealed it to me. And he told me as if he - -  
was bragging about the evil he had done and boasting about himself to frighten me from it and to keep me always under his control. I, too, was aware and confident that I would not reveal anything of what he had mentioned to me because ,  
on the one hand, I feared him. And I feared his cursed magic that might harm me if I revealed your evil and mentioned it to

me about himself. On the other hand, he knew that Antar would allow me to do so. And our interests, the three of us, were shared. What interest did I have in revealing this secret? To establish in his place the alleged god Antar. It concerned me. And it was to my benefit, just as it concerned .the magician Samson

Why do you confirm to me the truth of your words? Then, - until now, you have not disclosed all the details and you have not told us how Samson became a magician, how he met Antar, when, and to what extent was their strong ?relationship

Minister Qandil sighed and exhaled a long sigh and - continued saying. Samson is evil by nature, treacherous, he came into this life without knowing that he has neither father nor mother, sand, he was a foundling that no one knows, he was taken by one of the evil magicians in ancient times when the universe began and life in its first moments had begun to creep on our planet Antroto, so Samson said that he was a child and he heard a loud explosion, he does not know when it started or where this explosion came from, which resulted in the emergence of life on our planet Antroto, but no one knows what it was and what this great explosion was. All that the magician Samson said was that at the point of nothing or zero this noise and explosion occurred, which you scientifically escaped from, it is not an explosion in the sense of a loud sound, but it suggests to those who feel it or study it that it is an explosion, but it is a sudden and huge expansion and expansion and it has a luminous halo, but Samson the magician famous that it is the explosion or the birth of something from which the beginning of life exploded on our planet Antroto and that he was nothing but a homeless person who does not know where or when he came from or how he came, whether he was found as remnants or Fragments that arose and disintegrated with this great explosion, or is it a strange creature that resulted from these fragments? He himself does not know everything he knows . He lived in the care of an evil, spiteful, exploitative

magician who taught him the principles of magic in very old newspapers that he had. Samson learned about all the rituals of magic, its types and secrets, and used them for evil and to subject anything to his desires, whims and interests. He lived with the evil magician until this magician died. Samson will not grieve over him or cry for him. He was only rude and heartless throughout his life and a sandman because this magician was evil and cruel by nature. Samson was a duplicate of him and he did what this magician raised him on. When the greatest magician died, Samson left him in the open, a lifeless body until he rotted and became annihilated and nothing. Samson continued in the same manner that the greatest magician raised him on. He was filled with the rituals of magic and evil magicians and with the same greed and exploitation that he grew up on and was raised by the greatest magician. He made dolls and statues through practices and tools. And magical rituals he found in the environment around him after the emergence of our planet Antaruto and after life began to stir in the body of the planet that was born on the nearest explosion or wide expansion and great expansion that Samson interpreted as a huge explosion until Samson became with the passage of time the ruler of the city of magical dolls and its sole owner and when he felt loneliness threatening him and fear terrifying him, an evil idea and plan occurred to him which was to choose from among the dolls the largest of them in size, length and width to make him a wizard and a crowned ruler on the planet Antaruto and transform him with his magic from a doll and Tamaqala to a ruler and from Qom with time to a god that is worshipped and the faithful slaves supplicate to him and fear him and humble themselves and enjoy their slavery to him and he takes them captive to him and his choice fell on the doll Antar I mean Tamaqala or the god Antar

Aref and his three friends looked at each other, and they were completely confused, surprised and astonished. From the beginning, they had doubts about Antar and were sure that he

was not a god because they believed in science and logic, but their thinking did not take them further than that. The last thing they expected was that Antar was not a human being, but rather a statue made of stone that had been magically ritualized to transform him into a human, then into a ruler, and then into a god. Before any of Aref and his friends could speak, Minister Qandeel interrupted their looks that flew between them like butterflies around the light. He looked at them and added, saying with confidence mixed with sadness. I know that you will probably ask me, why did Samson choose a huge doll from the enchanted world that he owns to make it a ruler or a king? Why did he think of the matter for himself and become the king , the ruler and the god as well? But I assure you that Samson always loves to work in secret, as his nature, which is accustomed to magic, refuses to appear and to be in the form of magic spells that he was raised and accustomed to, made him certain and convinced that working in secret and behind a curtain is better and that it is better for him to be the hidden hand that moves the puppets on the stage and the hand that controls every movement, every idea, every stray and incoming, instead of someone tying him or controlling his thoughts. Magic taught him to be in secret and to benefit from everything around him and to be the hidden hand that commands and forbids without anyone noticing him. This behavior made him feel his value as a magician and his importance, as the hand that moves in secret is the controlling one and the first to benefit from everything that happens. Of course, he has no objection to benefiting others, even a little, in order to carry out his plans as he likes and as he plans them with his evil and exploitative curtains. So Samson the magician decided to transform his biggest puppet with his magic rituals into a human being. To make a ruler who controls him and orders him and is the first to have an interest in every benefit that comes to him materially, socially, authority and important position. Why not? After Samson succeeded in transforming the largest statue or doll he had into a human being and he used to tell his aunt that he is the largest and the emperor of the other statues, he chose the name Antar for him

and he used to say to Nine, always boasting, Antar is the largest, Antar is the largest, Antar is the largest of any other statue. He decided to make him a ruler, even a crowned king on the planet Antaruto. In order for him not to be a king over himself, he founded for him a people, people and humans by creating a large kingdom on a planet he named Antaruto after Antar, the statue that he made for himself and he used to move it from behind the curtain like a puppet in the theater and come to him in disguise. He is the one who issued him orders and encouraged him in his tyranny and corruption and invented for him his strange and amazing rituals that he practiced on innocent children every year and the rest of the other rituals.. And what happened after that, of course, you know, was that Antar and Samson tempted their malicious selves with the idea of the false divinity of the people's stumps and turned them into A group and a flock of believing slaves who have lost their minds and have canceled your thinking for the sake of the illusions of faith and religion that Antar, the alleged god, deceived them with, and Samson , the mastermind and hidden hand behind everything that happened, and no one knew this secret except me, as Shamshum the magician and Antar informed me of it because they both know that I am originally from the lineage of the magic dolls that Samson made and that I, as a minister, am involved with them in what they plotted and planned to deceive people and deceive the believing slaves, and my interests are intertwined with their interests, but they did not inform me of this secret until after a period of time that was not short until these two despicable scoundrels were sure that I was involved with them in the corruption and interests between us, so I cannot reveal the secret because I became with them in one boat in the middle of the sea and the storms around us and there was no longer a way to escape, and this was the reason for my anger and my permanent hatred for Samson and Antar, as they pressured me and surrounded both of my arms with the restrictions of status, position and interests and lavished money on me And they involved me with them without my awareness in their corruption and deception, so I carried out orders without



discussion, but the cauldron of hatred and anger was always boiling inside me like boiling water in a pot placed under a blazing fire. Then Minister Qandil exhaled a hot sigh, the flames of which scorched the faces of Aref and his friends, and were like stinging whips, saying, If you want to make sure of the truth of what I have told you, you can make sure

From that by yourselves, and this of course after you besieged Antar and Samson, who is disguised in the clothes of his cursed magic, after you besieged them and the soldiers and followers inside the palace, then as I see it, your hand has become more likely and you are the strongest and the authority has come to you and I am fully aware that the palace is turned upside down after my disappearance and you have achieved what you wanted and no one has been able to find me thanks .to your planning and strength

Aref sighed and said: It is better for you to say the power of science and logic, because science is the coming power whose train must crush all your religious superstitions, your illusory sanctities, and your blind faith, to be replaced by a conscious mind and science that depends on knowledge, instigation, investigation, and inquiry into the facts, not on superstitions, tales, sorcery, fraud, and magic. Then Aref turned to his friends and said , with a sarcastic smile on his face, and added, saying: I think you, my friends, heard what the minister claimed, and he said, because he and all of us as humans said that we were originally descendants of Samson's magic dolls, and that we are statues of clay from aged mud or sticky mud, as they say or claim. All of Aref's friends laughed, including Aref, who approached the minister Qandil, who was still tied to the chair, and looked at him closely with scrutinizing looks, and said . Dear Minister Qandil, I am pleased to tell you that science has proven the opposite of what you say , and that all living beings evolved from common ancestors between us and animals or great apes, and that we may have been parts, components, or fragments, as you said, resulting from the Big Bang that actually occurred, and that there is no creation , dear Minister ,

for we were all beings created by nature and tools that were created and made by the evolution that occurred to all living beings until we reached what we are, and I think you learned about this matter through my debate with your patcher, I mean .your venerable Sheikh (Ibn Murrah al-Halu)

I learned about this matter and the talk of that debate spread & like wildfire and I think it was like a spark or a time bomb that blew everything up and the first explosion was in the face of Antar and his followers, and since then Antar's conditions have changed, his anxiety and tension have increased and he was seeking Samson the magician almost daily. They would sit alone and gamble in this predicament that made the faithful slaves wake up from what they were in because of that debate between you and the sweet Ibn Murrah. And now I am ready to be convinced and believe all of his words in that debate, not because you are strong now or have scientific power in your hand only or because I am afraid, but because I am convinced of what you say and I see in your talk and thought you and your friends strength, truth, logic, smoothness and integrity, something I have never known before in the deception, sorcery .and corruption of Samson and Antar, that false alleged god

And I will tell you more, Minister Qandil, that this Antar is the only \_ one excluded from the theory of evolution. He is not a living being and was never anything but a stone and a bigger and bigger statue, a fake statue made by an evil magician like Samson, just as he made many statues and enchanted them and made them into gods scattered throughout the planet Antaru. Every world has its own doctrine and religion. These are the main sections and chapters of the Holy Book. I will devour you for what branched off from them of superstitions and other religions, some of which you claimed were heavenly and some of which were not heavenly. They are all statues and stones from the voice of a charlatan and a sorcerer who saw nothing in the matter but his own interests and vile purposes that he wanted to achieve at the expense of .deceiving the simple and naive among mankind

Minister Qandil lowered his head and moved it right and left with regret, sorrow and bitterness that were evident from the features of his face that were covered with worry, sadness, helplessness and weakness. While they were in the midst of talking and Minister Qandil was making all his confessions, the doorbell rang. Someone was frightened by Aref from his place, but Aref reassured him and calmed him down and confidently said to him (Rest assured and calm down, it will most likely be Abu Al-Hikma, he is the only one who I told secretly about our location so that he can reassure me about the condition of my sick grandfather. I left him struggling with his illness and he has no one but me to take care of him except his close friend Abu Al-Hikma. Perhaps his sarcastic paradoxes and his usual humor had an effect in improving his health condition. Then he walked a few steps towards the door of the house and with extreme caution he reached the keyhole. After he was sure that it was Abu Al-Hikma after repeating coded words that he had previously agreed upon with him when he came to visit him, Aref opened the door for him and he entered quickly and then He closed the door behind him and after he greeted him and they both embraced each other, Aref saw the clouds of sadness drawn and its features appeared on Abu Al-Hikma's features and tears almost dripped from his eyes that looked like a rainy winter cloud covered with clouds. Aref felt an overwhelming anxiety that uprooted everything that remained and he used his patience as an excuse to ask Abu Al-Hikma eagerly and apprehensively about his grandfather, in case something bad happened to him. Abu Al-Hikma remained silent for a while, and its weight seemed heavy on Aref as if it were an eternity, then he said in a trembling and sad voice, "Your grandfather is in his last moments and has been afflicted with illness and insists on seeing you. He asked me to come to you immediately to save you before..." As for Abu Al-Hikma to finish his story, Aref ran away without realizing it and Abu Al-Hikma followed him, leaving behind the minister Qandil who was chained and with .him are Aref's friends

Aref arrived quickly to the house with Abu Al-Hikma and entered his grandfather's room immediately with trembling, quick steps as if his feet could no longer carry him. He walked in the hall leading to his grandfather's room as if this hall or corridor was a month. He was just short in height and walked many miles while remembering his grandfather and everything he did for him and how he lived his life and dedicated it to his education and culture and as a father and mother after the death of his parents until he reached his grandfather's bed and threw himself at his feet. He approached him and began to kiss his hands with warm kisses while he was beseeching him, hoping that he would not die and leave him alone in this world. His tears dripped like warm water on his grandfather's hand, but the grandfather sat up a little and began to pat Badaa while giving him his affectionate smile full of confidence and reassurance as he said to him, "Listen, my dear son, I have devoted my whole life and all my effort to taking care of you and watching over your comfort. Now that I have seen you grow up and become a man of opinion." And knowledge and debates with which you roam and wander. My fear for you no longer disturbs my sleep. Let me now confess to you the secret that I have hidden and concealed from you in my chest after you announced to me your rejection of belief in God and religions. .Yaounde, you are right

Watching , Aref's lips parted in astonishment and his mouth opened in shock, and before he could speak, his grandfather said to him, "Let me finish, my dear grandson, I will die, my son, and perish, and my craft and profession as a potter and statue maker will end and disappear, which has always tempted people and attracted them, thinking that it has a position and that it will help them in their life affairs and in getting closer to what they believe and believe. That is my profession that people have always loved and embraced, but I am absolutely certain that it will disappear and with it will disappear all my stories and legends, as you used to call them, my dear grandson, and I know for certain that you will not work in my profession, as it no longer suits you, my son. I am the one who

goes and you are the one who comes, inevitably. I am the one who goes and you are the one who comes, and the one who ".comes will be yours

After the grandfather said his last words, he sighed deeply, followed by a bitter sigh, after which he breathed his last. Aref was struck by the grief that struck him, and his tears were the most dangerous of the fifth torrent of grief in hot tears that rained down on his grandfather's hand and face, which he brought out. Arif met his interviews with tears, while he was crying bitterly and stiflingly, and he rested his head on his grandfather's chest. The affectionate one went into a long fit of crying, and he did not lose it except at the hands of Abu Al-Hikma, as he raised both hands on Aref's shoulder, which suited him and comforted him. Grief was also cutting off his descriptions, because Nasra Al-Hikma was his closest friend, the most loyal person he knew about his life, and the one who understood his matches and his stinging sarcasm the most. Abu Al-Hikma's grief was no less than Aref's grief by an inch, but he tried to pull himself together and calm Aref's fear and ease his sorrows. He added in a trembling voice that was cut short by sadness, saying: My son, ease your grief, for my grief for your grandfather is no less than your grief, and perhaps more, for he was the closest and most loyal person to me. But now the matter is bigger than our griefs. He approached him, placing a hand on his shoulder, and a whisper of enthusiasm crept into his eyes: Do not forget that Antar and his men would silicon the world and make it fall if they knew of your presence and our leaders hiding in the dead of night. And as you came, disguised. Borrowed in the blackness of the night. The beast, so you must also leave when the night envelops you. In the blackness of his cloak. And before that, we must understand your grandfather's secret. And go to complete your path and his initiative, for you have a message. The

most important. And if your grandfather were alive, he would have said the same. Words to you. Aref wiped away his tears and suppressed his grief and buried it in a grave from his deepest depths and tried to regain his strength that grief takes. And he remembered his friends whom he left guarding the minister. Qandil. And waited until. Night fell. And another one drew his black curtains over the place and before dawn at the time of magic, Aref went out in disguise, following Haab and Al-Hikma. They both buried. His grandfather and her tears fell for a long time over. His grandfather's grave. After the burial was done, Aref said goodbye to Abu Al-Hikma and sneaked in secret to his friends and Minister Qandil. He found him tied up in his place and Aref's friends taking turns guarding him, but Minister Qandil announced his position and that he was with them and not against them and assured them that he would not be deceived by them and that they would not be deceived by them . After they were sure of the sincerity of his intentions, Aref's friends offered their condolences to him for his grandfather and agreed with Minister Qandil to threaten Antar through the hashtag by launching an attack on Antar's palace and besieging Antar and Samson the magician. And all. Antar's followers from. The soldiers he calls his list and preachers and all his palace entourage and concubines, in the beginning. Aref and his friends decided. To correspond through fake accounts whose owners were publishing videos and counter-hashtags that were attacking Antar and his preachers from those who had turned away from belief in the god Antar and rejected religion and apostatized as Antar's preachers called them apostates or atheists. So Aref and his friends corresponded with them and talked to them through messages on their social media sites under fake names. They decided after they had gathered the largest number of them and they in turn corresponded with others whom they knew and shared with them. The same ideas and they all agreed with Aref and his friends on the idea of enumeration only to change because Aref was confident that science, reason and logic are the masters of the situation and so were his friends and he did

not want to follow the stupid, barbaric, terrorizing method of Antar in achieving what he wanted and exposing the myths of Antar's religion and the myths of faith, religions and slavery. He and his friends were confident that using the same method of Antar and the followers of threatening and terrorizing and spreading his religion and his alleged divinity with the sword, killing, injustice and tyranny and all those methods that Antar and his preachers followed in spreading religion and faith and in announcing his alleged divinity is nothing but the method of the weak, normal, and unconfident vile people. Rather, it is the method of those who lie, but Aref did not want it to be a revolution, weapons, killing and destruction because Aref and those with him were confident that the language of reason, logic and science in its struggle with the language of weapons, killing and terrorism that the alleged god Antar followed was a failed language, a vile language and that the language of logic and science would prevail and that it must be spread by science and logic, not With weapons, killing and destruction, Aref and his friends were doing this. They did not want to descend to the level of the thinking of the ignorant Antar and his followers and preachers. Rather, they wanted it to be a white revolution, a revolution without revolutionaries and without killing. With war, real control is to subject those in front of you with reason and knowledge, with argument , proof and logical evidence, not with weapons or swords, because the truth does not need the sword to spread it, because if it were true, it would impose itself on the mind that understands and comprehends it. Whoever takes the sword as a path and means, then know that his proof is weak, and this proof and argument are for that weapon, the means of the weak liar who is unable to convince. Therefore, everyone who understands religion leaves it and turns away from it because faith has no mind and the mind does not recognize submission without evidence. What is faith? Rather, it knows science and logic, and both are parallel lines that cannot meet at one point, but rather it is impossible. Therefore, Aref insisted that the matter be only intense threats from him and his friends, whom he had gathered the

largest number of, and send their technological revolution, with resorting to trickery . Aref resorted to trickery and threatened Antar through videos of him and his friends that they have weapons and deal with parties that issue them equipment and weapons, because this is the language that Antar, his preachers and soldiers understand. And because Aref relies on reason, logic, deduction and logical analysis, he and his friends were confident that Antar would submit to fulfilling their desires because the fear and anxiety that had overcome him in recent times did not leave him room for another choice. They were confident that the magician Samson, after the minister Qandil revealed his identity to them and announced to them his joining Aref and his friends, who knew a lot about the magician Samson, they were confident that he Antar will convince and influence him to accept negotiation and discussion with them, and they even went further in their threats to Antar the alleged god that they want to try him and as he claims that in his capacity as god he will try them in the other imaginary world that does not exist and he will be satisfied with what they committed of mistakes against them while they were alive on the planet Antarto, so it is their right also to hold him accountable and try him to prove to them that he is a real god and he has a claim about himself if he has a right and the victory in the end is for sound thinking and truth and because Aref was confident that this mocking Samson is exploitative and stands with the strongest, he knew and realized well that Samson Speed that Antar and his star has set and victory and the scepter are no longer his and I am the puppet and idol that he made with his own hand is about to shatter and collapse, he will take the side of Aref and his friends and with his malice that Aref knew about him he will try to deceive Antar and subjugate him thinking that he is working for his own benefit and from the high Aref on this sensitive chord and followed the trick and intelligence to reach what He wanted him and intensified his efforts, along with his research friends and the rest of those he had gathered, to make videos threatening Antar and neglect the hashtag and gather and mobilize many against Antar and that they had made



him believe that they would meet in a gathering place near his palace and that they had all the precautions and weapons to prepare to confront him and that they were dealing with parties that export weapons and equipment and they sold everything they owned to obtain these weapons. This technological revolution and the two hashtags had a great impact and resonance and actually led to the emergence of many believing slaves and their conversion from faith, who feared Antar and fear was the reason for their faith. Now that their hearts have become strong and fear has left them, fear no longer has a place among them and the number of apostate atheists who left God, faith and religion and disbelieved in Antar and his alleged divinity has increased after the spread of videos threatening to revolt against Antar's palace and besiege him. Aref and his companions' trick succeeded and resulted in many believing slaves turning away from the religion of Antar and his three preachers and they no longer fear Antar and .his torment, nor his terror, nor his sword, nor his weapon

The result of this was that Antar's palace was turned upside down and he raged and raged like a slaughtered lion in his den, roaring back and forth, especially after Aref and his friends told him that the minister Qandil was being held by them and that they were the ones who kidnapped him and that he also joined them and was convinced by what they were saying and that they were right. He told them everything and revealed the secret of the magician Samson and told them about Antar, that statue or puppet idol or puppet idol that the evil magician Samson invented and created. Likewise, by responding to the shock and the fatal blow with respect to the alleged ruling god Antar, he felt and was even .certain

His throne or seat of rule, which he claimed as a god, has been hammered with the last nail in his alleged divine coffin, and his funeral as a god has been set up, and the mourners are in his .divinity

alleged deceased had begun to knock on the doors of his throne to smash them over his head, and quickly the magician Samson came to him from the wing that he had allocated for him in the palace, as the magician Samson had recently been a constant companion of Antar, and he hardly left the palace, and Antar was feeling fear and anxiety that would start to show in him, so he was in dire need of Samson's closeness to him, whom he would resort to whenever he felt lost, and why not, as he was the one who made it, created it, and magnified and magnified its status to make it a huge curtain behind which he could hide and protect himself, while behind the curtain he moved this puppet, and the larger the size of this divine statue, the more the magician Samson hid and repaired in safety, that their sun, the magician, had never felt safe inside him, so this was his policy that he always followed, and so he came running to Antar, roaring angrily, and he approached him with apprehension and caution, and he began to whisper in his ears in a trembling voice, and fear and apparent malice weighed him down, and he added, saying: To Antar

My lord, there is no alternative but to surrender. We must bow our heads to the wind before the coming storm sweeps away everything we have left, and we become regretful and spend the night in the open with the outcasts

Antar continued with fiery utterances, sparks flying from the sanctity of his burning eyes, as he roared angrily and in strong objection: What are you saying, Shamsun? Are you crazy? The god Antar is the creator and owner of everything, the creator of the planet Antaru, its horrors, and its hundred. Do you want me to surrender and submit to the demands of these scum? They are a gang and must be put in prison. Then he continued, gritting his teeth until the sound of their grinding burned the ears, sharpening the sword as he gripped his huge hand with intense anger, saying: Oh, if I had them now, I would crush them between my fingers like a crushed louse or like straw in the wind, and I would crush them under my feet

My lord, there is no time for these allegations, as we both know - the truth of the matter, and you and I know everything. He added, approaching him in a whisper: We do not want to be like those who tell lies and believe them. We no longer have time for arrogance and haughtiness, and as I told you, when a sweeping storm blows, you must keep your head down so that the winds do not sweep you and your memories away and you become like burning firewood. Especially since the treacherous minister Qandil revealed the whole matter to them and turned against us and made amends, knowing everything that happened and what .happened

How dare this vile bastard expose my affair? How, I was not slow from the beginning to tell you what happened between us. He turned to the magician Samson and his tone was full of spite and blame: All the blame lies with you. We have it now. You are the one who told him this to brag about your magic and your deeds and to strut your stuff with your strength under the pretext that he has common interests with us and it is in his interest to keep quiet and not speak. And Hawa said everything and even turned against us as if he was waiting for an opportunity and awaiting a means. .Oh, how he hated you and was angry with you from the beginning

I only wanted to scare him and control him with my magic. He had to know and he had to fear me and my magic. He knew very well ...that I could bewitch him or make him disappear or

.I hurt him in any way

Antar laughs with bitter sarcasm and says: And here he is, he fears you and is afraid of your magic and of your harming him, as evidenced by the fact that he has revealed most of the matter and .no longer fears anything, neither from you nor from me

He is a malicious exploiter when he saw the power in the hands of these young men and their leader called Aref who is now threatening us with his revolution and weapons and he was

certainly tortured by them so when he saw that the ball was in their court he took their side they must have reassured him and convinced him with the science and logic that they strut and believe and trust that I will not be able to harm him

So he leaned towards them and was reassured by their thoughts and their knowledge that they would protect him from me and seize the opportunity that he was waiting for to express his hatred towards me, so I see that it is wise for us to take our path through deception because many of the believing slaves were affected by the threats of the so-called Aref and his friends to us through the hashtag and videos and leaned towards them and believed their thoughts and turned away from your religion and your worship. This scoundrel Aref deceived them with his knowledge and logic that he claims and strengthened their hearts so they used their minds that had rusted throughout these long years under the rent of the anesthesia of faith and its effect and the magic of the strong that anesthetized their minds for long periods so they forgot thinking and even made it an enemy of the strong, pure, honest faith, and they turned away from your religion and worship and supplication to you and leaned towards it. Fear fled and fled from between their ribs like a coward who fled in front of a ferocious beast that was about to tear him apart, and they were no longer these believing slaves and fear no longer moved them as The puppets of the stage as we used to do to them before, and therefore I see that the trick is the only way to lure the so-called Aref and his companions and then lure all those who believed him and turned away from your religion and worship until they come here under the pretext of a truce and accepting the negotiation and debate that they are demanding, and gradually and the trick will subjugate them so that they return once again to our grip, and then we will not have mercy on them. We have no other way now, and no other path but trickery after fear fled and crept from their ribs and hearts with all boldness and impudence, announcing that we will not retreat again. Believe me, my master, we have no other

way but trickery, and then they will know who the god Antar is. You will show them your true face and will not have mercy on them, so that they will taste eternal torment. Either they believe and turn to the fold of faith, piety, fear, reverence, submission to you and belief in you, and close the doors of their minds and intellects that have opened like torrential floods in our faces until they almost swept us away like a storm sweeps away the withered leaves that have fallen from the trees, or they will taste the eternal torment of . hell where there is no return

Antar let out a long sigh after the magician Samson's words crept into him, as if he was shaking off the cave of long years that had accumulated and settled on his chest and mind, and as if Samson had removed with his words a mountain and a huge giant that had been pressing on Antar's chest and stifling his breath. He continued, saying with confidence, anger, and suppressed resentment, and the flames of flame and rage raging in his angry :voice as he roared like a lion stabbed in the side with deep stabs

Indeed, this is what I will do to these scoundrels and those who \_ sided with them. I will make them taste the most severe types of torment, and the trick will be the trap with which I will catch these harmful insects. I will crush them under my feet and show them the howl of the god Antar, whom they lie about and disbelieve in. Woe to all who turn away from my remembrance, for he will have a difficult life, and I will resurrect him at the end of his life blind. But in return, whoever fears me, worships me, supplicates and prays to me alone, and kneels before me and prostrates himself in prostration to worship me, and fear is his only motive, this will please me greatly, and I will forgive him and bring him closer to me and I will make a way out for him from every distress and worry, and I will provide for him from where he does not expect . Then Antar sighed with relief, as if he had thrown a worry off his shoulders, and approached the magician Samson, patting him on the shoulder with a basket, saying with the reassurance of a confident, victorious person: Well done, Samson. This is the right

opinion, and I do not see before us anything but this successful option. Now I will order. My soldiers announced their acceptance of negotiations with these scoundrels and their acceptance of their damned views. Antar looked at Samson in confusion as if he remembered something that had slipped his mind, then suddenly his thoughts jumped to him, saying: "But you, Samson, what about you? Suppose you accept to show them that no one knows about you except Qandil? How will this happen? And will you accept their demands and participate in the damned debate in that .negotiation between us and them

With clear malice appeared on the features of Samson the \_ magician as he smiled and said: (My master, do not forget that they stipulated the necessity of my presence in the debate and my trial as well, since I am the cause of many things happening after the scoundrel Qandeel told them about me and informed them about it, and also to Miss, everyone now knows about my presence in your life and my connection to you after these scoundrels exposed everything through the hashtag, videos and all social media. We have no other choice, otherwise we would be the perpetrators of our own crimes. After my affair was exposed, I must submit to their demands and appear before them and reveal my identity to them. Then he approached Antar, whispering in his ears as he said with a malicious hiss like the hiss of a poisonous snake: (Do not fear anything , I will manage the matter and my magic will have its strong effect and I will harness all my powers to serve you as I always did, just leave the matter.) They both laughed, thinking that each of them was the victor in what they were aiming for To him and what he thinks is a victory that has .been achieved for him or is a near victory

After announcing the acceptance of the negotiations, the leader of the soldiers, who according to Antar's claims is the alleged god, the chief of the angels, toured the planet of Antartu and began to walk in the streets and roads announcing the acceptance of the debates and the trial of Antar and the followers of Samson the

magician and others and his preachers. The magician Samson suggested to Antar that they also follow his same method and way in announcing the acceptance of the negotiations, so Samson pointed to one of the soldiers after he appeared in front of you all and announced himself to them in the midst of astonishment that struck all the soldiers, as how he came to the palace in disguise and went and came without anyone noticing him. Samson ordered them to spread a website and a page in the name of the god Antar, and of course, since he is the god, he will not appear in his noble person and his supreme self on it, and he will not be humble and descend to the level of these thugs and write on it that he is a high, lofty and shy god, so he loves mediation and does not touch many things with his noble hands, nor does he appear to the things and beings that he is supposed to have created from nothing, as he claims. However, he does not appear on his own, but rather he always delegates someone to represent him in conveying everything he wants to say to his servants, who are his creation and invention, glory be to Him, and He is exalted above what they describe. Therefore, he represented him, just as he represented his messengers in conveying his heavenly message as the god Antar, and he represented him at the suggestion of the magician Samson. Of course, those who write on the pages and websites from his preachers and soldiers are those who speak on his behalf and in his name, and of course they did not forget to always begin with verses from the mention of the Most Gracious from their holy book and the sayings of his honorable preachers and messengers, so that they may step forward. The words have a taste and flavour with a religious flavour and hue, so that perhaps these ignorant, scoundrel apostates who have locks on their hearts that have closed the door in the face of the great faith will return. Perhaps they will return to their senses, their right mind and the fold of their faith. Indeed, they began implementing and created pages and websites immediately and announced in many videos, hashtags and posters their acceptance of negotiations and .the great debate with Aref and his friends

After exchanging correspondence, hashtags and correspondence between Aref's pages and his friends and Antar's preachers and followers, a date was set for a major debate that Aref had previously announced in posts, hashtags and videos and its name was "Ali Baba's Trial." The sarcastic name had a huge impact on Antar, the magician Samson and the preachers who were terrified and angry at the same time. But Samson, after he made his decision that he would take Aref's side and join him and use his magical powers to serve him secretly after deceiving Antar and trapping him, tried to calm Antar down and convinced him that, as he had previously explained to him, they must be silent with the wind and not defy the stormy wind, otherwise it would crush them and make them feathers scattered by the winds in the wind's gusts, and that what was happening was nothing but a temporary transitional phase and that it was a trick in which the most important thing for the rats was that he had submitted to their demands so that he could arrest them. Then he would have no mercy on them and would crush them under his feet and rub them between his fingers like a tiny harmful insect. Size, benefit and status, this is how Samson fed Antar's imagination, sick with narcissism, and sharpened his resolve and satisfied his vanity and his alleged divine narcissistic self, until he was able to deceive him easily. Antar was intoxicated by the words of the magician Samson, which made him believe what he was saying to him. He pretended to be satisfied and accept the great debate (Ali Baba's trial) and gave orders to his preachers to accept and tolerate the alleged claim, which is one of the characteristics of religion and the characteristics of the religious believer. Antar and his preachers submitted, and the date of the debate was set, which was broadcast live on all social media sites and was filmed on video between both parties. Arif, whose friends delegated him to debate on their behalf because he was the most knowledgeable, informed and cultured of them, and because of their confidence in his ability to debate in a way that would confound his opponent more than any other of them. This was also the opinion of all the previous



believers, whose numbers had increased as apostates, or as Antar and his preachers called them, the atheists, whose numbers had clearly increased in recent periods and who had apostatized from Their religion and left it without regretting anything except for one thing, that they were deceived for all these long years in this cursed religion and this alleged god Antar. And all of them were encouraging Aref, and on the other hand, posts, comments and videos were coming from the minority of hypocrites and sycophants or the foolish, deceived, stupid people who were intoxicated by their stupidity and were driven by a motive towards their blind faith other than the fear of the unknown that Antar's preachers had always threatened them with, who exploited them to serve his alleged divinity, or they were driven by another motive, which is hypocrisy, deception and common interests, which they considered to be such, so they were encouraging Antar, his preachers and his religion through posts, hashtags and videos in which they supported the preacher who would debate Aref, who was the sweet, patched-up Ibn Marra, the great, the strong faith, and the stronger his faith became, the more he patched and fabricated it to support his religion and the god Antar, who was nominated by the slaves who still believed and who had learned and taken a lesson from the previous debate and decided, or so he thought. This time he will overwhelm Aref and make up for his previous loss and benefit from what came before, hoping to achieve a victory and revenge that will compensate him for the shame he felt after the previous debate, hoping to achieve a victory that will save him this time the face that Aref had shed the last time. The date was set, but on a condition stipulated by Aref and his friends, which is that the debate, since it is a trial for Ali Baba, should be similar to a trial for the alleged god Antar, and based on that, Antar must be a participant in it, and even a main axis in it!! At first, the preachers were angry and strongly rejected it, considering this an insult to the great divine self, and that God should not appear as the one who is hidden and transcendent over his creation, hidden behind the door and the veil, only to

frighten and terrify them or desire them from afar. And despite the fact that he claims that he is closer to them than the jugular vein, they have never and will never see him in his divine capacity, specifically from the day he became a god and announced his divinity, which he had hidden for a long time, as he claimed. But it is not permissible in any way for him to appear in the image of the one who is the transcendent, arrogant, haughty, compassionate, and humble god at the same time!!!! And Antar also got angry and strongly rejected what Aref asked for, but Aref had a convincing response, as he explained to them in his tweets, videos, and correspondence with preachers on social media that this does not diminish the value of God at all, that He descends and descends from His high position to the level of His poor, weak servants who need His compassion and mercy, at least with His voice only, without them seeing Him. Aref convinced them with what he said, and he even silenced everyone, even the preachers, when he reminded them of what was written in the Holy Book and said that God, the Antarite god, spoke and talked from behind a veil with one of His messengers and prophets, and singled him out for that, so that he became known as the one who spoke to God. So where is the faith in this? The messengers of the god Antar were not believers, but rather they spoke to him and talked to him or saw miracles and things from him that confirmed to them and made them certain that he exists and that he is indeed a god. This is the complete opposite of faith, which is submission and obedience without evidence or proof or anything other than a mere intellectual belief that its owner is convinced of or of its existence with his limbs and feelings, which Metaphorically, it is his heart only to change and is it not our right, we the atheist researchers, as we named the god Antar after we believed in him previously and without any evidence, is it not our right that the god Antar will not bestow blessings upon us as they did upon his prophet and messenger who spoke to him before, even with his voice without us seeing him at least to convince us, the atheist infidels who deny his blessings and to silence us with his appearance or at least the

appearance of his voice, so let us have an argument or a saying after that. This is how Aref used to say and convince them until he silenced everyone, including Antar who was confused about his matter, but the magician Samson found it a golden opportunity for him to ensure the fall of the alleged god Antar and open the door for him easily to ride the new wave and harness his malicious ideas in the service of Aref and his companions, thinking that Aref would welcome that, and Aref was more intelligent than him, so he met him with trickery with trickery and convinced him through indirect communication between them via the means of communication, especially after Samson announced himself and became apparent to everyone and no longer hid as he was before, so Aref convinced him that he accepts By joining him and his friends and that he was impressed by his plan to deceive Antar, the alleged god, to help them achieve their goals in reaching Antar and putting him on trial and the necessity of convincing Antar to accept Aref and his friends' condition to start the debate and put the god Antar on trial. Indeed, Aref got what he wanted and the magician Samson, with his cunning and guile, was able to convince Antar, whose powers had begun to weaken and falter, and Samson controlled his thinking and convinced him that this was part of the plan and a necessity to subjugate and humiliate Aref and his friends. So Antar immediately agreed and the debate began live on air and Antar participated in it with his voice only and the magician Samson appeared with him in his form and image and those who watched the debate were amazed as they had never heard of the magician Samson before. Aref asked the minister Qandil to also submit to the trial to justify and explain the reason for his submission to Antar and his implementation of his orders for all this time and long years. He reveals the reason for .taking a side against Antar and his magician Samson in The end

The debate began, which was called the trial of the century or the trial of Ali Baba. Antar was very angry about this name, but he was

suppressing his anger, enduring patience and suppressing his anger, thinking that he would deceive them as the magician Samson had made him believe, and that he was flattering them to make them believe that he had surrendered to their demands, then he would pounce on them with the final blow with the help and assistance of Samson and his magic. He did not realize or know that Samson had begun to consider him a losing card whose star had faded, and that he wanted to be with Aref and his friends because they were the winning card and the power would belong to them in the future, so he wanted to harness his ideas and magic in their service, or so he thought. At this moment, the trial of the alleged god Antar began in its first sessions, where the debate was in parts, and at the beginning, Aref directed his question to Antar, from which nothing would appear except the voice through which he participated, and Aref took the initiative with a question that seemed to Antar like an arrow that had shot out quickly, so he stabbed it in Antar's chest before he even thought of trying. Fear him, as Aref began to ask him: If you are truly a god, as you claim, then why were you in the form of our image before you disappeared or claimed the necessity of your disappearance? And if you are supernatural and all-powerful, as religion, faith, and the Holy Book have taught us throughout these years, why did you choose for yourself a form similar to ours and our image from the beginning? Rather, you gave yourself qualities like our few qualities. You get angry, take revenge, revolt, and are surprised, knowing that you claim that you have all the knowledge of the unseen about us before we even existed in this exhausting life. However, you get angry and take revenge. Don't you see that they are all qualities of evil that should not be in a god? Don't you claim that you know the knowledge of the unseen, so why do you get angry? It is humans who get angry because they are surprised and because they do not know the unseen, and humans are the ones who take revenge because they hate and have something to do with their affairs and know the unseen, and they are not all-powerful as you claim. Therefore, your daughter revolts with anger

because she is incapable of doing otherwise. If humans were all-powerful, knowing the inner workings of things and controlling the universe, as you claim, then you would not have committed crimes. From the beginning, those crimes that you see and help, you who know the unseen, as you describe yourself, and which you allow to be committed according to your claim that nothing happens except with your knowledge and nothing happens except by your will. Then after that, you see the crimes in cold blood, which you allowed and wanted to be committed, and you see the oppressed being killed unjustly and children dying on your planet, Antroto, from hunger, oppression, injustice, assault, and harassment, while you sit on the chair of your alleged throne with complete indifference. Then you postpone the ruling on the crimes and the decision on them and the punishment of the oppressor, criminal, and murderer and the taking of the right of the oppressed until an indefinite date, claiming or calling it the Day of Reckoning, as if you are an unjust judge who fills their state with taking the right to achieve justice. All that matters to you is only one thing, which is that we prostrate and bow our heads and bow them to you, kneel in prostration, beseeching and imploring and weeping and humiliating ourselves so that you may forgive us under the pretext that this is the faith, piety, righteousness, and alleged goodness with which you have deceived us all these years in which our amber and our lives were wasted in believing The damned trick of faith that has obliterated our minds for a long time until they rusted or almost rusted for the sake of the alleged faith. Moreover, you blame and form in the imagination of every believing slave who has been deceived by you and your alleged divine existence and your deceptive self since the first day you revealed to us that you are a god and not just a ruler, claiming that the image of the ruler was hidden and that you as a god should disappear because your divine self and your divine image cannot be seen by a human being and cannot be tolerated by a believing slave. Aref hummed, smiling sarcastically and in a stinging voice like whips, as he distributed his glances alternately between Antar

from where his voice emanated and Samson the magician who was apparent among the attendees and surprised everyone with his presence during the broadcast of the trial live, and Aref was wondering mockingly about Antar's divine self, that alleged self, saying with stinging sarcasm: Are you so ugly that you are stingy with the believing slaves who have been deceived by you and are stingy with your appearance to them so that they may know you as a god? How is that when you claim that you are the one who created them and brought them into existence from nothingness, and yet they will not be able to bear to see you in your divine image?!! How? What a wonder of a god you are!!! Don't you see with me how far your divine humiliation has reached, which attributes to itself what it does not have ? Then we see the reflection of this self in all the contradictions present in life, which shine with certainty that there is no god for this universe, nor a creator for the planet Antaruto nor the other camps, but rather they are the sights of nature and the explosion of the universe and its expansion and extension. Therefore, the deceived slaves chose the believers from the day you were hidden from them, O hidden and exalted one. Then these poor deceived ones supported you with images from their imagination only because they wanted and wished that we would know the god whom they worship and to whom they supplicate and humble themselves and bow and kneel and in prisons. When they were unable to see you and missed your existence, they began to imagine images of you from their imagination after you were transformed into a god, and they imagined your alleged divine humiliation, how it would be, and in every corner or area of the planet Antaruto, the poor believing slaves began to imagine you as they pleased. Some of them were... He sees you in his image if he is a black Negro with a flat nose, and some of them also see you as blond, white and handsome . If he or she is from the blond whites in a region of the planet Antaroto, then he sees you as a beardless boy as you were described and glorified by your prophets and messengers who speak on your behalf, perhaps because they know how shy you

are and how red your cheeks are when you speak directly with the slaves whom you claim you created and brought into existence from nothing. And whoever has narrow eyes, Mongolian features and stubble, he also sees you in his image. Arif smiles with a smile that combines bitterness and mockery, saying: "If the poor animals, like horses, donkeys, bears and gorillas, also had the ability to draw and form shapes and imagine what humans are like, they would also imagine you in the form of a horse, dog or bear, a divine self and entity, legendary in action and existence." As if you were intentionally intending all the time that confusion and the multiple images of you and the different versions of your religion and your attributes and your divine self that change and take shape and change and alter your image and attributes and even the methods and ways of your worship with every people and every sect and every color or race that changes your attributes and self. Then Aref woke up and called out angrily on the table in front of him, staring in a thunderous voice as he said to Antar, the alleged god, who he heard from his hiding place, saying to him: As if you were a criminal or a thief or a serial killer in disguise who wants to hide from sight to hide from justice so that no one can identify him or his features at all. Rather, you are truly a criminal if you committed a crime against those who believed you and feared you and feared you from the day you were a tyrannical ruler until the day you turned into a more tyrannical and unjust god. What a .selfish narcissist you are

Antar roared angrily, groaning like a lion. He had just been stabbed, and he was in pain from the severity of the stabs, expressing his anger. Politics, from the arrows of stinging truth that But soon the famous .Aref had directed at him in the debate preacher Ibn Murrah Al- Halou , that brave patcher and strong, stubborn believer, confident in his patching as he was confident in his faith, rushed to the aid of his great god Antar, for he knew the extent of the embarrassment that the great god had fallen into as he flaps both his wings, trembling and shivering like a wet, thin,

lost, homeless bird that is about to meet its death in the grips of and his inner voice was expressing what his tongue was ,Arif unable to utter, for both of them are the one, unique, eternal god, and both of them have a mutual interest between the two parties. Whenever the star of the god Antar shone and his fame increased among the countries and servants on the planet Antarto, he was the first to benefit from this, for he is the official spokesman for this god, and whenever the fame of the god spreads through his agent . spreads and those who represent him, the fame of the agent Also, his will and his money bag grew and he became in demand on occasions and celebrations, especially religious ones. He is the best and most famous of those who polish the image of God and make it shine. He is the most skilled at patching and repairing the tattered garment of faith whenever he is struck by arrogance or his fabric is about to tear and perish and reveal the nakedness of God and what is hidden from it under this garment. The famous preacher quickly takes the initiative in patching, reviving and repairing this rotten garment to cover what was revealed of the hidden, reassured by that hidden God. He is the one who knows best the weak points of the heroic god Antar and knows his position more than others and is confident that if one of them is lost, the other will be lost with him as a consequence. Both of them are in one boat, and this boat is now exposed to sinking at the hands of Aref and his friends. Therefore, he rushed to the rescue of the god Antar immediately after the director of the debate and one of Aref's friends gave him permission to begin. His role in responding to the tongue of the god Antar, as he says, strutting with his faith. The patchwork is proud like a peacock. With arrogance that shows his stupidity and arrogance, saying: If we suppose, for example, that I asked you about the device that you talk to others from without wires, which is the mobile phone. And if he asked you, for example, about the computer, meaning the computer that you use, and I told you who created or manufactured it, of course you would not acknowledge its existence on its own, but you would assert that it is the



manufacturer of the unit, its factory, and a company, or... A factory. Ashraf, meticulous and made an effort to put it in your hands and make it easy for you to use, although if I asked you who made it specifically, who is the person or entity that made it, you will not know of course except after searching and great effort, and even without searching, your lack of knowledge of the entity that made it will never deny it and will not prevent you from being certain that it has an inevitable maker and that it did not come into existence by chance or on its own. Of course, I know your response, that you will tell me that you see the mechanism and how it was made and you see its composition, and therefore these are evidence that someone made it and that it is not necessary for you to see who did that, but I will answer you that whoever made it is definitely better than it because he is the maker, and therefore he has capabilities that are much higher than the device because he is the one who created you. This human being is in the device but under another name. The memory in the device is the mind about its maker from among the humans and the sensory cells and organs are the structures and wires and everything inside the bowels of the device. However, does this prevent the maker from being a creature or made by the one who is higher, greater and more magnificent than all beings, which is the great god Antar? And if you are going to argue with me by saying that it is not evidence that proves the existence of a god for this planet and this vast universe, Antar and other planets, I will say that language is imitation and that if we suppose that there is a child who has two parents who speak one language, then the ear then hears and the tongue speaks and narrates. Therefore, the deaf person is mute and does not speak. Why? Because he does not hear. But since this child has heard, he will speak what he heard. And then Weave it for others and this is passed down through generations. We spoke and talked about God with what we heard from those who came after us and this one heard from this one, then this one heard from those before him and before him heard from those before him and so on. A person knows a person who knows a

person who knows a person by going backwards until we reach the beginning. And since the beginning is for two people, a couple, they were the first from whom the child heard and they are parents, then the first couple when this process of going backwards occurred are, of course, the first couple and the first father of all of humanity, and he is the one who refused to bow down to Saman and revere him, and rebelled against God after being from his entourage, and then from his rib he created his wife and here lies the whole proof. So if you ask me, and these couple are among those who heard that they are the first to exist and create from among humans, Ibn Marra completed the sweet while smiling Al-Wathiq said: Of course. There is no one they listen to except the great god Antar, the holy, dominant king who was in his palace when he created them and ordered their creation, the father first, then the mother, she is of course in the lowest rank than him, because like his family, he must be the master, the chief, and the highest in status, and she is the only follower, and no one else. This in itself is evidence of the existence of God and that He is a truth and a true machine, and not a new matter or a fabricated lie. Then he completed the garden while looking with feigned sarcasm at Arif, saying: I know, of course, that you will tell me, and what is the evidence for the existence of this first father of humanity, and that you and those who follow your ideas have researched and science has not proven to you any evidence of his existence, and thus there is no existence for the idea of the alleged god, but if I address you with a question and ask you, for example, does... I saw your mind thinking of you. You will tell me no or did you smell it or feel its berries? You will say of course not. Then allow me to tell you that in this case you are not rational and that you have no right to describe yourself as rational because there is no evidence to prove the existence of this mind. You did not see it, smell it, or taste it, nor with any of your five senses. So how do you claim that you are rational and attribute yourself to something that is not evidence of its existence? Of course, I know that you will respond immediately and tell me that you know that

you are rational and you know of the existence of the mind. Through your actions and deeds, they are what showed you the existence of a mind within you and therefore you do not need to see, smell, or taste your mind. Likewise, you feel your feelings, such as pain, for example, and happiness, but you cannot see the pain or touch it, nor with any of your five physical senses, and I Likewise, I will tell you, likewise, we believers know that we have a God and we are His slaves. We are certain of His existence among us without seeing Him through His actions in the universe, our planet Antroto, and through what He does and what happens from His actions in the universe and in the planet Antroto, from the sky, the earth , the moon , the stars , the sun, and all of these beings are impossible to exist or to move by themselves without a manager of their affairs in the planet Antroto and all of the other planets. He is the One who provides, He is the One who causes death, He is the One who loves, He is the One who writes life or is destined to be born, and all the course of events is He who facilitates us and they cannot move by themselves without a manager, the manager, and a guide in actions and behaviors. If you ask me, where is the scientific evidence for what I say? I will show you myself in the Holy Book that there are verses and words that confirm scientifically, which scientists have researched in the cosmic sciences. Physics and they proved that it is scientific talk that explains that this universe has a God and in a way that science has confirmed and acknowledged its existence in many decisive verses that are the mother of the book and all of them are verses, hymns, psalms, reforms, illusions and proofs that explain the creation of the universe and the sky and also explain how, when and how long the great God created our planet Antaru in a scientific way. And through scientific details that science has confirmed. So what do you want after all this from evidence? And what do you argue about? And why do you deny the existence of God despite the fact that everything around you speaks of that? What you do and what you say is blasphemy itself and it is insistence on disobedience and God forbid, Antar the Great . I am

absolutely certain that you have a wrong concept of God, and if I ask you what God is in your opinion and thinking, I am certain that I will find that you have a wrong idea. To make my point clear, let us suppose that I asked you about this book that is in my hand and asked you to tell me what this is . If you tell me that it is a pen and not a book, as I think, then you must first be familiar with the meaning, characteristics, and shape of the pen so that you can determine whether I am right or wrong. If you know the meaning of the word pen and know its characteristics, you will not be able to describe the book or call it a pen, and this is based on logic, of course. If you tell me that it is not a pen, but in English its name is book,” but you do not know its meaning in Arabic. In the same “ way, if you tell me that there is no god in the universe at all, and that science does not prove the existence of any god in the universe, then I will tell you what your definition of the word God means. Of course, your definition of it can destroy the true meaning and distort it, and I can destroy this definition in moments and kill it. And I lie to him easily because you will give him attributes that do not apply to him and this and because of these attributes that you understand according to your whims and in a wrong way, you reject him and do not acknowledge that he is a god, as if you were telling me that he gets angry and eats and takes revenge and these are human attributes or that they are attributes of living beings only and not to be consistent or agree with the being of the god that he describes himself with that there is nothing like him and he is the all-hearing and all-knowing, so I will tell you that even I reject a god like this that you think and consider. But because I know that the god is the real and powerful over everything and that he has his own attributes, so his anger is not like the anger of humans and his revenge is not like their revenge and he is actually knowledgeable about what they do not encompass with knowledge for them and others, so I believe in him as a god and I respect him because I know him with true knowledge and I attribute to him his true attributes that express him and describe his supreme self and his being that he deserves

as a god. As for you, your judgment of him and your sterile view of him is hasty and contains recklessness and rashness and a lack of depth in the attributes of things as they should be enough to make me Pity yourself and have mercy on yourself for you will lead you to destruction where the wrath of the great God will befall you. Because the distorted image of the great, arrogant God that you allowed to occupy your mind and invade it without permission and heap on it piles of illusion and delusion as you heap dirt and filth on a precious jewel so that its trace disappears and its existence is erased. So you no longer see or hear what is around you while you contemplate matters and search for meanings. To make it clearer for you, I say, look at the attributes of God in the Book and the Holy Books, which say that He is only One, and no other, and that He is a unique, eternal, and that He was not born, and will not be born , and will not die, and that He also has no equal, and that there is no one who is equal to Him, or comparable to Him, and similar to Him. So if we repeat these attributes and apply them to anyone other than the great god Antar, we will find that they do not apply to any human being, for example, from among the humans in all parts of the vast planet Antar. For example, the first attribute, God is One, is there a person other than the great god Antar, to whom this applies? He alone is God, and there is no other than Him. And if we move on to the other attributes, He is eternal, meaning steadfast, does not doubt, and from the causes, is there a human being or even a living being who has not complained or will complain of ailments and diseases such as back pain, heart diseases, paralysis, rickets, deadly epidemics, the plague, and others? Every human being and every living being complains of diseases and pains , no matter what their type, degrees, and characteristics, but the great god Antar did not complain of these ailments. Absolutely because he is a god, he can also, if he wants, enter any place or country on the planet Antaroto without the need, like us humans, for identification papers and entry visas and other requirements. As for the god, he is independent of all this and is able to reach in the blink of an eye any place on the planet

Antaroto or any other planets that he created, without any trouble or time and without any effort. And if we move to his other attribute, that he did not give birth and was not born, and we wanted to apply it to any living being or specifically any human being, we would find that all humans and even creatures were born from a father and a mother and that they in turn gave birth to sons and daughters. As for him, may his glory be exalted , this saying does not apply to him for a distant or close reason, as he has no sons, neither males nor females, and may his glory be exalted, he was not born, so he has no father or mother, and he also has no wife or children of any kind. Therefore, through all these attributes, there is no other creature that is equal to him or comparable to him, so we should not confuse him with his other creatures, as he is the one who created them. And there will never be like them or they will never be like him, and it is impossible. There is nothing like him at all. And if I told you that the Holy Book is not scientific and that science is the basis of the universe and that you do not believe anything other than it, then if I asked you if you have a technological device and asked you about the spectral nature of its work without seeing it or knowing anything about it, then of course you will not be able to describe it as the father of all forms, but the only one who is able to do that is the one who made the device and created it, for he is the one who is able to know its composition and characteristics and how and the mechanism of its work and its internal anatomy without seeing it because he is the one who made it. But if you came to a scientist who heard the description and experienced it from this maker of the device and from the one who invented this device, then after he knew what he knew about the device through its inventor or maker, this scientist began his role that comes later after he acquired the information from the maker or creator himself, so he begins to do scientific research and experiments and scientific research and investigate the facts and reveal the details, so his role comes in second place after the maker and innovator of the device, and this is the difference between the God who created And God Almighty

innovated and created the universe, so He is in the first place, then in the second place comes the role of the scientist who read in the Holy Book and the religious books that describe the universe and its creation, so he begins his scientific research, which of them is more deserving in your opinion of attention and importance, and which of them is more deserving of your focus on it and centering around it and revolving in its orbit, it is only this science that comes later or the one who created or not and built and created, then science came after it, knowing that science is incomplete and incomplete in the sense that it is in constant need of increased research and investigation and that it is subject to change, alteration and additions, so it is not complete in its aspects from the beginning, it is skeptical and uncertain and is not final and inevitable like the Creator, may He be glorified and exalted. And if you answer me or argue with me by saying that science is great, complete, strong and certain and based on conclusive and proven evidence and proof, as evidence that it discovered that our planet Antaru is spherical and not flat as humans used to believe in the distant past, I will answer you that the god Antar mentioned this in his holy book that was written on his tongue and from him hundreds of years ago. The years saying in his verses, chapters and psalms that our planet Antaruto is spherical where His Majesty said that the planet then spread it and the word spread it means the egg which is similar to the ball but its roundness is not complete as the egg and the ball are very similar and if you tell me that the universe began after it was a nebula and that a great explosion or a huge expansion occurred in it and that science with its greatness discovered this I will also tell you that the omnipotent god mentioned all of this before your science which you boast about hundreds of years ago since more than a thousand years and more and he said in his holy books that the planet and the sky were a patch and we split them apart meaning that the spherical planet Antaruto was fused in a mysterious nebula with the sky and its vast space so the strong and powerful Antar god Antar split them apart with his supernatural burning

abilities so the huge huge expansion occurred or you call it the big bang. Now what do you think which one deserves your attention and loyalty more, science or the god who was before it and .preceded it from the beginning

Before Aref could reply, he smiled a sarcastic, mocking smile that showed the meanings, mockery, and ridicule , and even disgust at the thought and words of Ibn Marra, the sweet-tempered one, and all the faithful slaves. Then he added, saying, “And I am awake ,” and he let out a long sigh that covered the whole of bitterness and pain, and in return, a sign of great hope that was about to be :realized for him, and he said

First of all, I did not call this a debate. I have decided now, live on air, to change its name and demand that it be turned into a trial, rather an urgent trial and a deferred reckoning for us, the enlightened generation, to hold this god accountable and put him on trial, not the opposite, but for what and why is he holding us accountable and by what right does he claim that he possesses what qualifies him or gives him the right to what he claims. But Antar roared like a lion in his den while hiding in his hideout and his state changed from the happiness that overwhelmed him while he listened to Ibn Marra Al-Helou’s defense and patching of him and his attempts to polish his image as a god. All of this, of course, serves the interests of the patcher Ibn Marra Al-Helou because whenever the god’s revolution shines and his star rises and his fame spreads, he shines and dominates and controls as well, side by side with this alleged god. But what a pity he is for what has happened now . This rebellious fool who is outside the flock of believers wants to put me, the god Antar, on trial. Thus, Antar began to repeat in suppressed anger and cursed rage between himself and himself while he was distinguished and he threatened Aref and his companions and he became enraged. Angered after he began to feel anxious and fearful that what Samson the magician had promised him from the orbit of Aref and his friends was inevitable and that the matter had gotten out of control and



that it was a temporary trick to trap them in the clutches of the great, mighty, arrogant god Antar, exalted above what they describe. But his divine arrogance and haughtiness and boasting about his artificial divine self that he suddenly claimed made him picture himself as still the capable and powerful and that he must continue to implement what he had agreed upon with the magician Samson, as Antar did not yet realize that Samson had turned against him and harbored treachery against him because Samson the magician is by nature malicious, treacherous, and cunning, supporting the strongest and always taking a place for himself in the ranks of the highest and whoever claims power or has become so, so when he saw that the ball was in Aref's court and that Antar's star began to wane little by little and that Samson's magic had turned Antar from a solid, hollow, speechless statue into an evil, tyrannical ruler and then into a god, as that was Samson's plan. Antar builds a big curtain for him to take shelter behind and be the leader, the mover and the hidden hand that moves the game and the puppet in front of the people on the puppet stage and he is the one who moves it from behind the curtain and when he saw that he needed something stronger than that he resorted to the idea of the alleged god who filled and filled many hollow spaces inside his statue of Antar the ruler who was being torn apart by emptiness, loneliness, boredom and fear and the feeling of humiliation and deficiency from being originally inanimate and for nothing was killing him very slowly so the idea was met with approval and resonance and mutual benefits from both parties each of them achieving through it his goal and the aim that he aspires to, and thus Antar still feels inside that he is truly a god because he lied and believed the lie and it was followed by other lies, so he is determined to take revenge on Aref and to return the favor to him in kind after this trial that Aref demanded to try him publicly and on the air in front of everyone and the council was agitated and Hind, Aref's lover and fiancée, was the first to attend looking at him and gazing at him with eyes full of longing And admiration and support, and she supported every letter of his

speech with conviction and full awareness, and Abu Al-Hikma, who was sitting near her, appeared smiling, and signs of good tidings and optimism appeared and beamed from his face, when Aref completed his speech, addressing his speech to Ibn Marra Al-Halou, saying: And therefore, I did not begin in a series of responses to the amount of logical fallacies that you committed in your patchwork defense, a crude patchwork, because time did not suffice for me, but after I considered that what we are in is a trial of the alleged god Antar, I will demand that questions be directed and all parties and persons who are followers and supporters of Antar or were so be held accountable, and let my response to you be comprehensive, complete, with all aspects and pillars complete, never missing, and to complete what we started from the discussion. You said at the beginning of your speech and your false defense of the god that I am the one who gives imaginary and unreal attributes to the god, and that if he had such attributes that I accuse and falsely attribute to him, then you yourself would not accept him as a god for you or for anyone else, and you would not worship him. Now let me ask you, I Question: Before you ask me about the meaning of my definition of God and His attributes and how I perceive Him, I will ask you first what God knows about the universe that He claims He created and what is the meaning of this universe for this God? Before you answer me with patchwork, fabricated answers full of logical fallacies, I will answer you from your religious holy book with verses that prove and clarify that the God that you claim you are the one who knows truly does not know about the universe that He supposedly created and brought into existence. He only knows about it a limited geographical area in which he sees everything that science contradicts and that does not agree with reality. He sees that the planet Antroto that we live on is flat and not spherical as science says, confirming that it is a spherical planet between an egg and a ball. This was explained after many researches, but God insists in His book that it is flat in many places, as if, with all his impudence, stupidity and ignorance, he is challenging science, even though the universe appears in a

form other than what God claims in His book. Is God ignorant of the shape of the universe that He created, or has He not yet recognized it, or perhaps He has not yet... He pays attention to the universe and the shape of the planet, that it is spherical, because he was in a hurry or busy, or perhaps he did not study this in school in his childhood because his level of education was average and did not rise to the level of higher education. If God is ignorant of the shape of the universe that He created, how can you blame me if I despise such a god and deny His existence as a god and do not acknowledge His divinity? That is, this god who is ignorant of the simplest things in the universe and then claims that He created it. These are the attributes of the true god whom you respect and revere and know the truth of His divinity and that it is true. On what basis did you grow your belief? How can you demand that I respect Him and acknowledge His existence and grant Him attributes and meanings for His essence that you claim are divine if he and himself are ignorant of the shape of the planet that he says he created from nothing? How can I believe that when everything that is in front of me speaks the opposite completely and with blatant clarity. And let him see in the universe only geographical borders limited to specific regions only to which His messengers, prophets, and words are directed in His verses, as if the rest are in other regions? The vastness of the planet Antaroto has nothing to do with him and he has nothing to do with them, then he says after that that he is the god of all the worlds and all parts of the planet Antaroto and that the angels will fall under the burden of accountability, torment, punishment, reward and recompense for those who are loyal and innocent to him. What is this strange and amazing contradiction and on what basis will he hold accountable those who ignore them and ignore their existence and then ask them to be loyal to him and to acknowledge his favors that do not exist for them at all. Rather, what is worse and uglier than that is that this god whose existence you claim and in whose all-powerful capabilities you trust is in reality the most humiliating. When you look at his relationship with

humans who he claims are his slaves, you will find that he created them, you will find that his relationship with them is severed and there is no clear connection between him and them since the day he announced that he is a god and adopted this theory, he disappeared and leaned and hid as if he were a mirage or a mere imagination under the pretext that he is a god and it is not right for him to appear before us because we will not bear it. Is it a shame that must be covered or is it a disgrace that must remain far away and hidden or is he perhaps very ashamed of being a god and blushing? His rosy cheeks, if his servants and creatures will contemplate him with fullness and the arc of their eyes and examine his high, sublime , eligibility , which causes him embarrassment and intense shyness, then how can I be convinced that he is a confident God if he is veiled and does not communicate with me as a weak, created servant, who is supposed to be the creation of his generous hands, but unfortunately he is shy and his cheeks turn red with shame from seeing me, and if he is, through his verses, ignorant of the anatomy of my body and its precise composition, and says what he thinks is reality about me and my body. And Aref began to read to Ibn Mara Al-Helou from the Holy Book all the verses he mentioned earlier that contradict science and reality. Until he reached the verse that talks about the creation of the sky and claims that it was a skin from skin and that the skin was separated and intercalated and the rain fell because of that, ignoring this verse everything that science said about how rain falls and clouds gather, so Aref looked at Ibn Mara Al-Helou with sharp looks mixed with mockery and added, saying: Now if I read or recite to you what is in Your book that you revere and sanctify because it is the speech of the dear God about the creation of the sky that he claims is the sky, although science calls it space or atmosphere, but I see the God that you claim exists talking about this sky as if it were the roof of a wooden house that was raised, poured and spread out, and you find him bragging that he did that and raised this roof without pillars, that is, without the pillars that raise the roof

in the house and make it stand upright. I am the spiral god, so I am Superman of a divine, supernatural type, or he is Tarzan if he was able to raise this evening roof without pillars, and glory be to Him who raised the sky without pillars. Although science, reality and everything in the universe clearly show and demonstrate to everyone that the sky in reality is nothing but a vast space and an atmosphere that envelops our planet and wraps around it, as evidenced by the fact that birds and airplanes fly, roam, frolic and dive in the heart and depth of this vast space without limits , in a vacuum filled with air called oxygen. So if this space is like the roof of a house that was raised, spread out and made upright without pillars, how can birds fly in its depths and dive in its depths? His vast, wide, and vast space, and how can airplanes wave their wings in the depths of this air space filled with oxygen and gases if it is a ceiling or something similar according to the description of the alleged god. And how do you want me after this and that to trust in his divine being and his alleged supreme self and acknowledge his existence as a god while he contradicts every tangible and perceptible reality and contradicts science and logic in a blatant and scandalous manner. And what is worse than that is that also in the same holy book, and Aref read to the ears of Ibn Marra Al-Halou a verse in which the god speaks about the sun running and moving from its place and settling in a resting place for it and that this resting place is at his throne and under his feet prostrating to him. So he says (and the sun runs to its resting place, and that is by his decree and his commands), then Aref added sarcastically saying: And it is strange that this genius god who has reached the level of genius in stupidity and provocation and surpassed genius in stupidity and ignorance, then he believes that the sun moves daily from its place, and that it runs to settle at his feet Prostrating under his alleged throne, and that it is she who rises during the day and sets at night. And that our planet Antroto is fixed in its place and does not move because he thinks that our planet on which we live is the center of the universe, and this in itself is the greatest mocking farce. If science clearly shows that

the sun does not move from its place, and if it moved the smallest amount of a finger, it would be every year and by a known and scientifically fixed amount, and if it increased by a little more than the size of an atom, the planet Antaratu would burn with all the humans and creatures on it, and even inanimate objects. The opposite is scientifically true, which is that the sun is fixed most of the time and does not move , and the planet Antaratu is the one that rotates and revolves around itself daily, so if half of it meets the sunlight, we become daytime and the other half sinks into a pitch black night, as it is very far from being affected by the sunlight. And when the shadow of the planet Antaratu rotates and revolves as it is all the time, the situation is reversed and the part that was dark is illuminated and the part that was daytime is darkened in succession, and this is the case with the rotation and rotation of our spherical, oval planet Antaratu in the succession between night and day, continuing without interruption. As for the sun, it does not move and does not prostrate to an unknown god who does not exist at all in existence and does not own any A divine attribute, nor a supreme being, as he claims. All of this has been proven and clarified by science, leaving no room for doubt, scrutiny, or investigation, as science has done all of this and .added to it

If we come to your talk about the god that you claim that I am ignorant of and do not know his true nature, so I interpret his being in a wrong way and build my disbelief in him on it, let us assume for the sake of argument and accept that what you say is correct, but if I tried to know the true meaning of the being and true powers of God that I am ignorant of and I went to search in creation to see the wonders of God's power in creating from dust as you claim in your religious books, the first thing I will be shocked by is that science does not use the word creation at all because in reality nothing comes from nothing as the idea of creation claims. And if I ignore this problem and turn to the idea of dust from which you say God created us and created us, the first thing that comes to my

mind and scientific research and investigation is to ask, what kind of dust? In all of science there are no two pieces of land that are similar in the type of soil, as it differs from one place to another. So how does God turn this soil into sticky clay as the Holy Book says? And if God possesses these supernatural powers that led you to be convinced of his arrogant divinity, then why then when I searched in the Holy Book? The one you called Quraan, I found that you say that God left the first human being, the father of humanity, created from clay and left him to dry for forty full years. Is he not a supernatural, powerful, and mighty God who says to a thing, “How much?” and it becomes something? He has the total power to command with one of his supernatural glances at any thing or even with a sign to a thing, and whatever he wants becomes the arrogant, mighty, and sublime God, the possessor of the divine self and being, and “Be,” and it is. Aren’t these his true attributes that you say I am ignorant of and ignorant of their true meaning, so I spoke and disbelieved in him. So where are those abilities? And why did God, the father of humanity, leave the clay to dry for forty years from him as if it were a piece of clay or a piece of pottery that my grandfather used to make before his death? Why did he act as if he were a helpless, weak, and helpless human being, leaving him to dry without a soul, or rather without life, because there is no such thing as a soul? Is God not able to breathe life into the first human being and the father of all humanity forty years ago? And is he not able to dry him from the sticky clay that you claim? He shaved it forty years ago? And if I also leave this problem and search in another aspect, I will find myself standing perplexed in front of a question that insists on me, which is why does God, if He is supernatural as you claim, resort to waiting and to creating the first lady or female from his rib



Why not from his toes or one of his fingers or any other part? Why the rib and why does He need to take something from another body to create the woman? And why doesn't He create her directly as He created the male or the first father of humanity? Or is it the despicable masculine method that your religion teaches, which always belittles the purest and the woman and insists on making her subordinate thanks to the male god's thinking? And why do you say in your holy book that God or the Antar god created the first purest and the first mother of humanity after he performed a quasi-anesthetic or magnetic hypnosis operation on the father of humanity to extract a rib from between his ribs and then create her? Amazing!!! Was it not possible for the genius, unique, supernatural god not to resort to this anesthesia or hypnosis operation? As if he fears that he will not be able to do that in the wakefulness of the first father of mankind? Is God unable to do that without the father of mankind



sleeping in deep sleep? Or is he unable, with a sign from him, or a look, or a divine command, to reach what he wants without the need for all of this? These are his true qualities, and if this is his reality, then he is a helpless, weak, stupid god who does everything that contradicts the public, reality, and logic. So how can I respect him or trust his ability? Who among us is the one who falsifies facts and distorts meanings? ? Me or you, you patchwork spiced up god Antari day and night? Tell me who among us understands its meaning incorrectly or falsely claims that it is supernatural and attributes to it what it deserves and what does not apply to it of attributes, in addition to the fact that science rejects the word creation and you understand what I want to say that all living beings in reality and scientifically evolved and originated from common ancestors similar to humans and these ancestors go back to the first cell that biologists agree originated in the sea or in water and this is one of the explanations for the appearance of the first cell because it resembles a water formation in the sea because science has not yet determined exactly the beginning of the emergence or how the first cell originated for the beginning of the appearance of humans, but it follows scientific research and scientific investigation instead of magical methods originally taken from fairy tales and imaginary legends that do not exist in reality. Is this the god you trust and worship? Is this the true meaning of his being. I now strip this god before you and strip him of his torn garment of divinity that has worn out over all these eras, years and centuries. It is the alleged divinity The fake of a being or a god who does not exist and science has not proven that there is any other god, neither him nor anyone else. If we look at the god that you worship, you patchwork son of Marra, the sweet one, you and your followers from the believing slaves who see behind you without awareness, we will find that he is a god who knows nothing about the universe, nor about the composition of human envy, nor about his nature. We will find that he is a god who makes mistakes in interpreting and explaining the universe, its sky and its earth, and makes mistakes in believing that the

human body contains dust and that he was created from this dust, although in reality and scientifically the human body is completely free of the silica substance found in the dust. It has not been mentioned in any scientific research that there was a creation that occurred, so it is a scientifically rejected word. Also, there is no scientific evidence of any dust or clay to create man. Only scientifically, as I mentioned, humans evolved from a first cell that arose in the water and from ancestors similar to humans called great apes or ancestors in genes similar to humans between them and apes. A partnership for humans. Isn't he an ape and was he not originally an individual? As you claim and blind us, we say that this did not happen. We only have this human being who shares in Genes with ancestors of great apes, so the bends produced humans who share with them similar ancestors between humans and apes, and the condition in the same genes, which caused the similarity between humans and apes. I also see you depicting Saman after the god Antar al-Antar became angry with him, turning him into an evil criminal who hates God, who plays the role of the good hero who fights evil. I see God depicting Saman in your holy religious books as if he were a naughty child who messes with everything around him . Then I reap if I resort to medicine and science, doctors who follow science and reason far from the metaphysics of religions confirm beyond any doubt that the human body, when dissected, is full of errors in its twisted and strange illogical structures that cause problems for humans and sometimes accidents and damages. A human may become damaged and lose his life due to a simple and trivial reason, such as, for example, cutting into a grain of rice or a grain of wheat that he swallowed quickly, choking on it and affecting swallowing and breathing, and he may die from this. The trivial reason and all because of the wrong twisted structures in his body. Knowing that the god Antares claims that he created us in the best revolution and the most creative formation and shape of bodies from the inside and outside equally in the best, most correct, most complete and best formation, anatomy and form and he described himself in

your holy book called (Qaryana) as the best of creators. Is this the best of creators? And is this human body that we possess the best and most excellent formation? So come with me on a journey inside the human body to see the creations of your unique genius god who is like no other to see the supernatural heroics that the god Antares created in this poor body. But before that let me ask you the same question that you kindly asked me at the beginning of the debate or trial, if I may say so, what is your concept of the word god and what does this word mean to you, especially after what I mentioned, what is your reaction and position towards my definition of the concept of the mysterious, undefined and unclear god so that I, the other, can believe in him or be certain of his actual existence. I ask you, Does the word God have a precise and specific meaning that we consider as a measure by which we measure our concepts about God and build upon it absolute judgments that we dress in the garment of certainty and complete truth that does not accept any dispute in the concept and meaning of the word God, despite the fact that the term God covers, on a wide scale, many different and overlapping ideas and many concepts, each of which conflicts and contradicts the other, so how can we determine a fixed concept for the word God and its meaning in the midst of this momentum of contradictory and conflicting ideas and concepts in the vast space of the mind, and the waves of these conflicting concepts and ideas clash within the depths of its sea and struggle with each other in the midst of a cloud covered with black clouds that rain a thick fog that overwhelms vast areas in the space of the mind and thought, turning it into a foggy arena that does not see even a glimmer of the ray and hope of truth that strives diligently but in vain to clear this ambiguity and fog without any benefit and without a clear result? Is God that huge, arrogant ruler with white skin, broad shoulders, and a large body with a beard? White always roars with his loud voice while sitting on his throne calling his servants or those of us who call them his angels and intervenes in everything that happens in the universe or happens between us in our

personal lives as he claims and he knows everything so if the meaning of the word god is a sign of these characteristics then where is the clear conclusive convincing evidence for that when I searched honestly in this matter I did not find any evidence and science has not proven any evidence that explains or proves that and if you told me that you have the evidence then show it to me and convince me of its validity and credibility but if you told me - and of course it will not happen - that the concept of the word god means what is believed or what is believed by scientists who research science and physics and trust that it is the laws of the universe and the laws of physical nature proven scientifically and with clear tangible evidence then I will sound crazy or insane if I deny its existence and if you want to call it god then god was it so it exists and call it whatever name you want . But another person other than you may come or a group of people who say or confirm that they believe in a god who is a god who created the universe and the planet Antaruto and then retired and disappeared from sight and they see in him images of the god Antar who they want to worship and others pray to him under the pretext that he created them for that so that they would worship him, as he sees that praying and worshipping him is useless, he is the only one who created the universe and then retired and they reject the image of the god Antar and even reject the god that you believe in and they are confident that they are right and that the god they believe in is the true god and they say that he does not exist and that he went to another place that no one knows about and that he has another job to accomplish and other things that he does. After he finished his work in creating the planet Antaruto which is the universe. Also in their concept of god and after these concepts that conflict with each other you ask me to define for you the concept of the word god by which god are you asking me from among them and which of them are you talking about?? The concept of the word god is a vague, silent and mysterious term to the farthest extent and about any copy of the multiple copies of god You want me to talk and which one I chose that is a multi-

faceted and masked fraud who deceives each team with attributes, concepts and beings that are different from the other, then leaves them all to fight and disagree that there is among these copies or they assume that among these multiple masks of this deceptive, imaginary entity they assume and imagine that there is only one true God in these copies and He is the only one in whom the truth is embodied and the rest are lies and illusions and the rest are loss. As for this deceptive entity, it sits from a distance watching these foolish, believing, naive slaves and laughs with peace of mind that no one will discover its falsehood, deception and invalidity of its existence, then you come to deny me, calling it an illusion and a myth that does not exist but was made by humans and invented and created and then believed in and worshipped. This leads us to the eternal conflict since ancient times, which is who is the one and only God and who is the one who has no god but Him or who bears the title of there is no god but God, meaning that the rest of the copies of the gods are not real except Him alone (God), as if he admits that he has other competitors on The position of divinity, that imaginary job position that is always vacant without a vacancy. And there are many fools among the believing slaves, each of whom says and asserts that my God is the true God. Now let us return to the poor body. Show me the creations of your God that overflow with stupidity and negligence and embody the genius of madness and indifference. I swear that if this God were an employee or an engineer or even just a careless person in a company or factory, he would have been immediately fired from his job and dismissed from his position after this extremely poor quality product that the Almighty God, the All-Powerful, created in producing this human body that is dilapidated in manufacture or creation as the God claims if we start with a sentence that is extremely provocative , which is the sentence (fine control) and wonder!!! Control and precision at the same time. If we search into this precision and control, we will immediately find that they are not precise and do not have any control or any intelligent design as you claim. On the contrary,

after searching and examining, we find that it is not precise, but rather one of the most stupid designs. The most disciplined and the biggest and strongest and first evidence of this is the design of the eye in the human face and the most important of which is the field of vision, which due to the stupidity of its design causes many accidents while driving cars because when the driver wants to change his direction for some reason or to avoid a pedestrian or avoid another car or truck crossing the road in front of him or next to him, he does not see the point of light that helps him complete this process successfully, or in other words, his field of vision is very limited and the space available to him is narrow and sufficient for him to clarify what is in front of him through the weak light that creates a foggy space and a dark area, and the reason is that the design of this stupid god, if we assume that he is the designer as you claim, we will find that with unparalleled genius in stupidity, he made the nerves in the eye in front of the vision area or pupil, which caused a dark blind spot inside the eye and inserted it between the eye or within its formation, creating a barrier between it and the light, meaning that the optic nerve passes through the middle of the eye or through the vision area or the visual center for the optic nerve to exit from it, and this is a design with clear stupidity And many problems are caused by the fact that the one who created them is nature and not any god, because man is a being who evolved from previous forms and ancestors shared with apes to a being called the great apes with common ancestors between them, and his form was not as is known now, but rather he had a form in the past thousands of years ago similar to an animal, so he had something resembling a tail, and his back was bent and arched, and his hands approached the ground in a form similar to animals, and this is the reason for these stupid structures of the human body, just as in the eye, because with the development of man, nature tries with pollution to treat and modify his form and formations as much as possible, so the blow was exactly as in the eye and others, but you claim that there is a god who is capable, wise, blameworthy, all-knowing, and great, and

you attribute to him these attributes and you do not realize that you are still exposing him and insulting him, because if he actually existed in reality, his production would have been this poor, and there would be a god with these attributes that you claim, and despite that, he composes these foolish things, even though he claims that he created man in a moment and said to him, "Be," and he was. So why, if this was true, why did he commit all these foolishnesses and failed attempts to avoid problems in the field of vision in the eye, which gives us a torn, dark and inverted image during vision, while the follower does not claim supernatural ability and does not say that it is a god and is in line with the development and accumulation that occurred in living beings, including the touch, so it tries as much as it can to treat and develop this formation as much as it can, and these are its secrets and abilities that it did not claim that they are supernatural or superior to nature, and it also did not claim total ability or perfection as the mythical imaginary god claims, who does not exist except in the imagination of every foolish, naive, slave believer dragged by the neck with the bond of imaginary faith, just like animals. And if you or one of the believing slaves said to me, and you boast and you say to me, can you create a fly and that you are the god as you and all the believing slaves claim, he is the one who created it and nature was the one who created it, then I will tell you and answer you that I have never claimed that I am a god, and I have never claimed ability and perfection, and that there is nothing like me, then he It does not mean that the god that you imagine created a fly, which is a bad product , and the fact that I cannot create or find a creature like it does not mean that this god is supernatural or powerful, because this fly is a bad and bad product or creature. Then why would I create or find a fly in the first place? What is its benefit and value ? Is it an important creature that deserves to be created, or is it a creature that transmits diseases, transmits bacteria and germs, a creature that does not live and does not litter with filth, insects, garbage, and everything that is repulsive and dirty? Then it comes to land on my

body and the body of others and stands with all insolence, stubbornness, and defiance on our food, transmitting all diseases, malaria, germs, filth, and dirt between its very small legs, so it transmits them to us and feeds them to us against our will, and transmits diseases to us such as malaria and others. How bad this god is, and how worse, uglier, and dirtier this creation is. And if I tell you and I make you understand the truth, which is that there is no god , and that this fly is another conclusive proof of the nonexistence of this self, the god, meaning that there is no God. Because the fly, with all its filth and diseases that it transmits to us, is in reality and in truth a creature of nature that has evolved through the accumulation of time and creative chaos and from the factors of nature that created it, so it has become impossible for it to be anything but as it is now because nature does not claim perfection or power and we live the absurdity of life, it is the absurdity of fate and life together, it is nature clearly manifested in everything around us in creatures, flies and others, it does not possess anything but these results, then add to my words that if God, as he claims, really exists and says that he wants you to worship him and that he created you only for that reason and no other reason, then why does he create viruses , microbes, diseases, germs, harmful bacteria and harmful insects? Isn't this clear and conclusive evidence that God does not exist at all and that these germs, viruses, flies and diseases are the creation of nature and the absurdity of life that we live and experience every moment, our lives depend on this absurdity and coincidences, it is the ugly trade in this and not from the worst of any kind of god, then I, and by the way And it follows that I find and make what is better than this fly of God. I, as humans, make or I mean humans make airplanes and trucks that light up at all times, day or night, and have high capabilities. And if you tell me that these are twofold and not living beings, or that they are inanimate and have become alive, then I will say, what do I make or create? A living being that has no benefit without these industries that humans have made, such as airplanes and trucks? Rather, it is a living



being that gets sick, dies, festers, rots, and is afflicted with diseases, epidemics, viruses, and germs that invade the poor body without distinguishing between rich and poor, a minister or a simple commoner, a king or a slave. Rather, it crowns the body and destroys it if it is left to devour it. This body becomes dilapidated and crumbling, and its thrones fall one after the other. If it were not for the fact that man, thanks to science and technology that created medicine, and thanks to this science, man was able to win a decisive battle with these deadly germs and deadly viruses. Victory would not be his ally if he either killed them or they killed him in a fierce battle. The battle was settled, and thanks to medicine, drugs and science, it was settled in favor of human life and their salvation from these deadly viruses with the invention and discovery of penicillin. With the development of bacteria, the antibiotics and serums that fight them developed, and penicillin alone was no longer sufficient to confront them. So if science had not intervened and humans, thanks to this great science, modified the god that you claim exists, the way of life and humanity that the virus almost destroyed would not have been, had it not been for the intervention of science. So science and humans modified and repaired what the creator god was unable to do, which is the simplest thing he had to do, which is to protect humanity and living beings that he claims he created and brought into existence from nothingness, then in the end he leaves them or creates for them a weak, dilapidated structure or entity that viruses and diseases invade and master with ease and simplicity through a failed design, and we, as humans, scientists and doctors, are constantly modifying, restoring and repairing, striving to fix his failed design, while the god stands idly by, unable to do anything to protect them, even just creating them in a less stupid way and more protective of them from this deplorable image that is inconsistent with his being a god. What confirms that it is from nature that did not claim divinity and attribute to itself the supernatural total power, and the most powerful evidence of that is that bacteria develop and grow in its strength and capabilities are

boring. It is natural and the futility of natural life in which humans try to resist diseases thanks to science and not thanks to any god as you claim. What kind of god is this that you and other believing slaves worship? What kind of god is this that you want me to trust and be reassured of his ability? What concept or meaning of god after this shameful concept of a god who describes himself as having absolute power and that he is the wisest judge and the most knowledgeable of the worlds and scholars. And that he has no equal in anything or any being in existence, no matter how high his position and capabilities are, it is assumed that as a god he is the most knowledgeable, the strongest and the smartest. How amazing and how stupid is this deceitful god!!! And if you boast about the famous phrase of your Creator that he is the best of creators since he created man in the best form and the best and most perfect form and the most beautiful image, then let me tell you about the defects present in this body that the god describes as having the most decisive form, starting from the dark spot of the eye that I spoke about previously which causes accidents on the roads and streets and ending with the spine in the human body from which the nerve extends in the form of Horizontal in width as if this body was exactly for a quadruped standing on four limbs and not a straight human being, and it is assumed that this nerve must be vertically straight to suit the straight human body that walks on only two feet and not on four limbs. What confirms to you is that the ancestors who inherited this poor, dilapidated body to man were like Samson on all fours like animals, but with evolution and the theory of evolution that you, the group of believing slaves, deny, man evolved and became straight in stature walking on only two feet, but the traces of the past still imprint and leave their clear fingerprints on his body, and for example, you see an animal or aquatic creature, an octopus, you find that it and some other types of animals have eyes that are much stronger than the eyes of humans and do not have the defects found in human eyes, such as the dark spot, for example. So where is the best correction for man if animals and octopuses have a body and vision that are

stronger and better than him by stages compared to the defects of the poor human body. Why did he not make the best and best designs in the human body? Why do we find that reality Completely opposite and different from what this god claims??? . This genius god in his stupidity did not notice that the octopus, for example, is the best and strongest in terms of the strength of sight and vision and the quality of his eye. Did he forget and replace the octopus with the human and then remember that he made a mistake after it was too late, as he was no longer able or capable of correcting the grave and serious mistake he committed? From here, it becomes clear to us beyond doubt that what happened in reality and in truth is that this human being evolved from ancestors and creatures that were formed in this form and in this manner, and then nature came after that and completed it in the same manner and in the same context and this formation because it is not able to rebuild the design and formation of this human being's body from the beginning because, as I said, it does not possess total or supernatural power and did not claim that it is a god capable of everything and has no equal in its greatness, strength, ability and wisdom, which we have not seen any evidence to support the existence of this ability or this greatness, and we have seen before us nothing but entrenched stupidity and genius in foolishness and narcissism without limits from this god, Antar al-Antari The foolish, idiot, fool who attributes to himself qualities that he does not have in the first place and claims that he is a god. Then Aref smiled as if he remembered what made him laugh and a sarcastic murmur came from him and he added, saying (And what provokes my anger and mockery most at that time whenever I complain about the pains and suffering of women or any female among the domesticated animals and I wonder why all this pain during childbirth that the mother is exposed to before her birth and during childbirth is that it is completely unjustified pain and has no logical explanation that explains why this god chose all this abundance of pain for a woman during childbirth? And of course I do not find before me an explanation other than this shameful

explanation that increases the complexity and mystery of the matter and it is the religious metaphysical explanation so I find myself like someone who interprets water after effort with water, which is that it is a punishment from God for the female sex and all females because their first mother, the mother of all human women and females, made a mistake and disobeyed God and did not listen to his advice and fell from the forbidden apple tree while she was enjoying the bliss of God and his paradise and palaces and paradise, so he expelled her And the father of mankind, from whose rib she was created and sent them down to our wretched planet, the planet of Antaruto Al-Antari, so the punishment was comprehensive for all other females, even those who were not guilty of this disobedience. What is worse than that, and what is even funny and sad, is that the punishment extended and included even the domestication of animals and birds, such as the chicken, which suffers the most severe pain when the egg descends and comes out of it. Despite the fact that this chicken and these females in all animals, according to the religious narrative, did not participate in this mistake and this disobedience. So why do she and the rest of the women of mankind bear the consequences of a mistake they did not commit? This is if we accept, of course, the validity of the religious theory that is full of superstitions, myths and metaphysics, in addition to the amount of scientific errors in the formation of the fetus and the myth that the fetus is formed as a result of what comes out of what is between the back and the ribs, and this is something that is not true and not wise at all, as medicine and science have clearly confirmed that the man's sperm is formed in the lower abdomen and then descends to the place of the male's reproductive organ , and it has nothing to do with the back or back, and to form it for him. Absolutely not. Add to that that the woman also has nothing to do with what is mentioned about the collarbones, which are the woman's chest, because the woman's chest has nothing to do with the formation of the fetus, nor with the occurrence of pregnancy and the fertilization process, because the woman or the nose in general has an egg that is

located inside the female reproductive system of the woman or the purest in general. So what grave mistakes and what foolishness have these gods committed, and what a fool they are!!! And if I complete for you the rest of the body parts, such as the composition of the heart and its arteries, which work in a way and are composed in this poor body in an illogical way, the arteries and veins are twisted in a way that is clear that they have been working in a different composition since the time of the ancestors, then evolution occurred to them, so nature, which did not claim that it is the world or that it is the totality of the crushing and annihilating powers, made the modification during the stages of evolution. The modification occurred naturally, so the composition of the heart and its arteries and the way it works occurred in a strange and unacceptable way in terms of the twisted way in which the blood circulation in the heart proceeds and pumps blood into the human body, which is a strange and amazing way that does not even exist in animals, whose hearts work in their bodies in a better way hundreds of times from humans and after all this the alleged god comes to tell us and claims that he created us in the best form and I do not know after all this nonsense and inaccuracy and stupid design the god claims that he created us and even made us in the best form or design. Oh wonder!!!! Therefore, I see that we have become wonderful without God. But since they were deprived of the servitude of the god Antar al-Antari, since the day we decided to leave your religion and throw the god Antar and throw any other god, we have improved better. So what need do we have for a god with this amount of stupidity, contradiction and narcissism? You created him in your thoughts. A god who is alone without any reason and ordered you to follow him without logic or logical justification that indicates that he deserves that. A god that you created, or rather a god that Samson the magician created to make a veil behind which he disappears. Rather, he is crouching in the shadow, moving him with threads of silk that slide between his hands whenever and wherever he wants, not the god Antar al-Antari. He is a god that you created in your imagination and then

imposed his worship on us. I see that you You are the ones who created him, not he who created you. A god like this god, neither I nor my friends should worship him or have any connection with him. I see that I am in a better state since I left belief in him and rejected his illusory existence. The best thing about me leaving this religion with all its three divisions that other religions provide, making people hide between this religion or sect and that, so that the hidden is not revealed and the truth is not hidden and is lost in the midst of this controversy and this confusion. I see that the best thing is to throw all of this away. The best thing is not only that I no longer practice the stupid worships that you imposed on us through the god Antar, but I have also been liberated from a toxic environment sick with the disease of religion. My fiancée has been liberated because she is a woman that your religion despises and deliberately belittles, claiming that by doing so it protects and preserves her. What religion does is belittle her and humiliate her, like any religion. It humiliates women and females in general, but it claims that it raises her status. Enough with the lies and deception. But my fiancée, by abandoning this religion and this god, has freed herself from a toxic, patriarchal society, an environment that was slowly eating her and eating us all everywhere , at home, in the street, at work, in schools, to the point that we felt that our dignity and self-worth had disappeared. Therefore, we are wonderful without God and without the god of Antari, because we believe and trust in freedom and are certain of it to the utmost degree, freedom of expression, freedom to abandon religion, and abandon gender inequality, as the god of Antari wants. After abandoning God and religion, we have become able to build that cultural bridge between us and our families, far from religion, free from fear of the restrictions of the threat of hell or fire and the reward of heaven and bliss. We no longer have to listen to these ugly, patched-up, lying preachers like you who are less aware and educated than us, the religious atheists as you call us. We have been liberated from the absurdities and superstitions in your .religion and in all religions

Now let me ask you a question that you may be able to answer, or rather you cannot patch it up : Why is it that the more science advances, the less need there is for God? And why is it that whenever science searches honestly, transparently and with a moral conscience to uncover even one piece of evidence about the great, supreme, all-powerful, and all-powerful God, science finds absolutely no evidence of His existence, neither Him nor any other god of any other kind. And science does not even find what indicates the existence of the fear of God, even indirectly? Why does this happen despite the fact that God or the deity describes himself with the attributes of strength, greatness, and total power, and that he is the All-Hearing, All-Knowing, All-Powerful, and that he is... So why, despite the fact that he embodies all these supernatural attributes and abilities that he possesses, and he is the Creator of the universe, humanity, and beings, and the Controller and Disposer of everything in existence according to your claim in the religious narrative, despite all this, science finds no trace of him, no existence, no evidence, and no even a sign that pertains to him or refers to him alone clearly and decisively, remaining beyond doubt , despite this merciful, all-knowing God who wrote upon himself the attribute of mercy and said that he is the compassionate and that he is all compassion, and he is the All-Knowing, all-Hearing, he knows very well how much we need to be convinced of his existence and to the decisive, overwhelming, crushing evidence that proves to us that he actually exists among us, especially since the day he announced to us that he is a god and hid himself and disappeared from us forever under the pretext that we will not be able to bear to see his brilliant divinity and his arrogant self, and that out of pity for us and mercy for us, he disappeared and became the hidden, sublime By leaving us drowning in a vast and wide sea of confusion amidst the waves of doubt and confusion that drown us in the waves and depths of the ocean of rejection, doubt, confusion and the ambiguity of the idea of blind faith without a guide or evidence. And when we resorted to science and logic as a baby resorts to

his mother's breast to quench his thirst and calm the flames of his burning hunger with eagerness and desire to get a glimpse of his radiant face or a look or a smile even from afar or even what can be used to prove his existence that suddenly disappeared. We did not find him and he was stingy with us with a look or a smile or a gesture. He was stingy with us and dispensed with us and did not show us any interest and ignored us completely to the point that he celebrated and did not leave any trace proving his divine existence that he claims? Is he being coquettish with us? Or is he ashamed to confront us with his divinity and divine self? Or does He want to astonish us and test our patience with Him? That He likes to see us confused and lost, searching for His divine self even with a matchstick and not finding Him, while He looks at us, hidden and concealed from above, laughing and smiling mocking us, taking pleasure in our suffering and confusion? That He loves surprises, so you see Him suddenly concealing and disappearing from science and logic, only to be surprised after a long absence by His appearance through scientific research from which He had hidden for a long time, completely concealing Himself. To suddenly announce, after a long absence from his existence in this universe, on the planet Antaroto, to show us that he was playing with us the game of concealment and hiding to see who among us would be patient with his disappearance and remain clinging to the firmest bond, which is the foolish blind faith in him, and who would be fed up and killed by confusion and eaten by doubt, so he would stray from his path after he had grown tired and exhausted from searching and investigating in vain and without a result that would announce his existence. And to make him ignorant in this case, that this apostate from him has no fault except that he grew tired in searching for his alleged divinity and did not find it, and that he wanted to worship out of conviction and certainty and not out of inheriting a belief or religion without any evidence other than blind, deaf worship that does not hear, perceive, or see, and is only moved by fear of the threat and greed for the rewards, food, drink, clothing, and pleasures that are his ego in life, and the one who



prevents him from them under the pretext that he has something more ungrateful than it , ecstasy and pleasure, on the condition that this one kneels. The faithful servant prostrates to Him and lowers his head as much as he can and exerts all means he can to .draw closer to this unknown, unknowable, and inexhaustible God

It is not upon him originally. Because the slave who believes in him blindly wants nothing but to avoid the evil of the Flying One because he will be gloomy and miserable one day and because he covets bliss and houris and cheap, contemptible physical pleasures. It is as if this unknown god has the height of feeling an inferiority complex or a desire to express his long-degraded reputation. Therefore, he compensates for this deficiency with excessive narcissism and selfishness. You see him bring close with verses and words in the Holy Book everyone who fears and dreads him, not everyone who loves him. And he distances and distances and threatens everyone who harms him with the eye of logic, thought and science and searches for his hidden, lost divine self and the secret of truth, so let him find him. You see him distance from him whoever does that and threaten him with torment, raging volume and fire that will ripen his skin and inflame his body in eternal torment. And why? Only because he thought of .worshipping him with science and logic

He wanted to communicate with Him in reality and not in imagination. He wanted to know Him with certainty and not with a blind, metaphysical, faith-based knowledge. He wanted to love Him, not to fear Him and be suspicious of Him. But this god does not want that way. Love does not mean love to him , but rather he wants fear and terror of him, as if he had been a weak and despised person or god all his life, then he resorted to a skilled magician to compensate for the humiliation he felt throughout his life, making him a narcissistic god whom he wants the believing slaves to sense and tremble with fear before, and worship Him based on that principle of reward and punishment, and covet His generous rewards and blessings. He is a god who believes only in

the language of mutual interests and benefits ("I will carry you and you will carry me, and whoever benefits and is benefited will be permitted to benefit"). He wants the believing slaves to get used to this principle and follow it because it is the principle by which this god compensates for his feelings of deficiency and weakness. The principle of the answer and punishment, and everything has its price and everything has its price and for nothing without compensation, this is what God claims as if he knows that his believing servants did not and will not worship him for the sake of his love or love for him or a true conviction in his existence, but rather he knows that he is hateful, disgusting, insignificant, and has no existence or desire, and he burdens the believing servants with the costs of his worship and its boring, hateful rituals that he imposed on them, from which there is no benefit or expected benefit except as a waste of time and money and health and the destruction of the mind that turns into a garbage container filled with illusions, superstitions and metaphysics, and the mythical being god and his messengers who do not exist and the evidence is overwhelming neither for him nor for them all except illusion, fear and greed. All of these are confusing qualities that belittle this foolish believing servant and diminish his value and turn him into a mere foolish, stupid follower who believes in superstitions and illusions and knows nothing but the language of fear and greed, the language of the carrot and stick, the principle of donkeys. He only speaks the language and principle of the donkey, the principle of the carrot and the stick, and with the passage of time he turns into a garbage can into which he throws the preachers of God, the drummers like you and the blasphemers of God, so he believes what reason, science and logic do not believe, and he follows a herd of believers in illusions and nonsense that do not exist. Or does God buy the effort and toil of constructing and building the alleged hell and the inferno that you claim, and the cost is exorbitant, so He deliberately hides, is haughty, and disappears from the sight of science and logic, deliberately and intentionally, to kill us with an excuse about Him, so we get tired and weary and

doubt His existence, which is supposed to be an existence that is beyond doubt, definitive and certain, and despite this, He disappears with merit, so we become pedantic and weary of His disappearance, then we decide in the end that He does not exist, so we disbelieve in Him and His divine self and His existence as a proud god, and here he finds the opportunity to establish an argument against us to tell us that you disbelieved in Me and My divine effort and to acknowledge that I am your god and your creator, and you attributed the credit to science, so it is my right and my duty to hold you accountable and punish you in eternal punishment without mercy and without compassion to infinity, despite the fact that He claims that He is merciful, as if mercy were upon Himself and made it an inherent attribute in His attributes that He attributed to Himself And he called himself by that name, oh wonder of wonders!!!!? Of course that is because if he did not do that everyone would have entered heaven in his bliss or perhaps he says to himself and his own humiliation that if he appeared scientifically and his existence was proven everyone would be convinced and they would worship him with certainty and confidence and if it was scientifically confirmed to them that he is indeed the creator of the universe, beings and humans they would worship him with certainty, confidence, respect and love and not with faith, fear and greed. And thus they will all enter his promised paradise and his eternal bliss that he claims exists, and thus it becomes hell and hell becomes as if it never existed after all that the poor god spent in building and constructing it, so he does not want to reveal himself to find someone to put him in hell so that he does not feel that hell has cost him a lot, and in order for him to feel his greatness and divinity and satisfy his divine self and narcissism, he must see before him someone who fears and is terrified and who is tormented and burned in eternal fire, immortal in it forever, so that his confidence in himself, which he might lose if everyone entered his bliss and were scientifically certain of his existence, returns to him. This arrogant god does not care about humans and does not care about their affairs, their confusion, or

their search for him with conclusive evidence. He only cares about himself and about satisfying his arrogant, stupid divine arrogance and avenging his divine self that might have been violated for a long time. It does not matter to them that they worship Him for His own sake, but out of fear and for the sake of fearing Him alone and for the greed for His blessings to compensate for a deficiency in Himself by the fear of the foolish, naive, believing slaves of Him. He tempts them with rewards as if he fears that they will get bored with Him or be repelled by the ridiculous rituals of His worship that He has imposed on them. So he resorts to seduction and temptation like a flirtatious woman who tempts a man who pleases her, sometimes in front of her by distancing herself from him and threatening him, and sometimes by getting close to him and giving him what he wants from her . Then after all this, He describes Himself as perfect, lofty, merciful, and independent of His slaves whom He claims. Or is God nothing but a magician like the magicians who play games of excitement and attracting attention (referring to Samson the magician) who has enchanted everything with his magic to make it under his command, and this proves to you that God the Antar god is nothing but a hypothesis assumed by a priest or magician or a group of people who have invented what are called religions and crystallized the hypothesis of the existence of a god throughout the ages and throughout all the time that has passed on the planet Antaru since its inception, before which there was no existence of anything but nothingness and nothingness only. And if we say that the monotheistic religions of Antar, including your religion of course, assume, and even confirm and assert, without evidence or proof, assume with confidence that this universe and this planet Antaruto and all the other universes and planets were nothingness and did not exist, and that there was a mythical being with supernatural powers like no other, and that he is an eternal Antar being who has existed since eternity, but of course, as you have convinced us or tried to convince us, he has been hiding from us his mythical reality and his divine Antar self for all the time that has passed, and that he is

in fact eternal, existing since the beginning, without beginning or end, and with his overwhelming, crushing, supernatural powers, he was able to create this planet, the planet Antaruto, and bring it into existence from this nothingness that you claim and assume is the reality that existed before the god Antaruto created the universe from this nothingness, using of course his supernatural powers and magical powers that create and fly things from nothingness. And if we put this fabricated story under the microscope of science, logic, and truth, we will confirm its validity and analyze it. Let us accept what you, the believing slaves, say, that the universe is nothingness and does not exist. It is well-known and logical that nothingness produces nothing but nothingness like it, meaning that zero plus zero equals nothingness , and this is exactly what these magicians do (pointing to Samson the magician). We see these magicians, the magicians, whom we hear about and whom the spectators witness and describe to them. We see the magicians displaying before the audience a completely empty hat with nothing in it but emptiness or nothingness. Then suddenly they take out a rabbit, a cat, or a dove from this hat that he displayed before the large crowd, and it was empty. Lightly and for no apparent reason, the hat appears before them with a dove or a rabbit in it, which the great magician, the Creator, takes out of the castle. Everyone applauds him in amazement, despite the fact that they know very well that it is just sleight of hand, sleight of movement, and a trick, because they realize very well that nothingness does not produce anything. Nothing but nothingness, emptiness and the refugee. If the brave magician used his sleight of hand and magic tricks and produced and created from nothingness what had no existence, then just as the magician uses his words and magic spells to create things and beings from nothingness and fills the originally empty hat with them, so God also uses his magic word “Be” and it is. So God is what he is or is he a magician? Yes, is the god Antar a magician? He does as magicians do. Actions that are illogical and unscientific. Nothingness is the opposite of existence, and

opposites will never covet, neither by logic nor by reason nor by science. They will never be mutually exclusive, no matter how much we try to bring them together. What is more appropriate for us to say is that God created the universe from eternal materials just like Him, or that He created the universe from His divine being and body, and that the entire universe is from the body of God and a part of Him, as Spinoza said. All of these assumptions that I accepted as existing would have been more logical than the idea of creating the universe from nothingness, which your religion believes in like all other religions and sections in the Holy Book. As for the idea of the eternity of the universe, science here said: His speech and the cosmic physicists said that the universe is eternal in the sense that the stars exist in it first, meaning that the universe changes and transforms and the stars and planets explode to form again every time and in other forms, so the matter in the universe is eternal, but creationists like you, the believing slaves, oppose this scientific principle and accept the idea of the eternity of the universe because the universe is eternal and not the supposed mythical god who is eternal as you claim and say that the universe is not eternal and that the universe cannot be eternal despite your belief in the eternity of the Creator, so how can you exclude your Creator, whom you claim, from the non-eternity of the universe and make Him the only eternal despite your categorical rejection of the eternity of the universe, and from your strange and astonishing paradox that surpassed the paradoxes of Abu al-Hikma here, and he looked smiling at Abu al-Hikma who returned the smile to Aref, then Aref continued his talk saying. One of your paradoxes is that you believe and fully accept that the universe must be created from nothing and that it cannot be eternal, but you are legal and believe that God was not created from nothing and that He is eternal, but the universe is not. The question that arises here is if it is possible for God to be eternal according to your belief, of course, then why is the universe not also eternal, but also possible ?or eternal if it is

This is possible for the god Antari, so why is it rejected by you for the universe??? And if you accept that the universe cannot exist except through creation from nothing as you believe, then even the Creator also cannot exist except through creation. Why do you accept it specifically and without a logical, irrational and scientific reason, and acknowledge other things that contradict logic, science and reason? This is a clear logical fallacy in your thinking called cherry picking. You pick whatever ideas you like and reject what conflicts with them, and you separate and patch them up as you please without resorting to science or logic, or to the logic of the ego, and you do not resort to anything except a corrupt metaphysical or superstitious authority or to non-scientific and logical judgments that you rely on as evidence, so you always remain in a state of circular reasoning and you continue to revolve in a vicious circle consisting of an endless series of logical fallacies that drag one after the other. Therefore, you were going to tell me that my assumption that God can also be created from nothing as you claim regarding the universe, so I would answer you that it is of course just an assumption, but it remains more Logical and rational from the doctrines and ideas brought by religions and moralists. So I suppose that the Creator could also be created from nothingness like the universe, and if He is eternal as you believe, then the universe could also be eternal, and this is what you reject regarding the universe, and I admit that what I am saying now is an assumption that reason and logic may accept somewhat or to a certain extent and with its truth, but it is an assumption that does not oblige anyone to believe it and does not threaten him with eternal punishment and torment as you do in your religion and as religions oblige you as believing slaves. But if you want me to believe what you and the believing slaves in the god Antar believe, that the Creator is eternal and came from nothingness and that He created the universe from nothingness that produces nothing but zero or nothingness like it, then this is a the level of a small child's to lie or a fairy tale that does not rise mind to believe it and build his life on it, for these are myths and

absurdities that the mind does not accept for a near or distant  
.reason

And if you wondered how this genius Antar god communicated with us with his amazing magic powers and strange magical ability and created for us the universe after he threw that amazing magic powder on nothingness and emptiness and created for us immediately the universe from nothingness that produces nothingness. Then I told you how this god communicates with the universe after he created it and created with it his faithful servants at a time full of superstition and ignorance , but after technological progress and development occurred and science spread.

Suddenly the god Antar says about communication and was satisfied with writing the last and the three chapters, especially the last chapter in his religious book and was silent forever. He no longer communicates with us nor sends us messengers like his first messenger Noor and what followed him from other messengers, and why did the god Antar stop after the last message and the last chapter in the chapters of his religious novel. The disjointed comic disjointed ones that are without a convincing dramatic plot, why??? And not to mention. The last message of the god Antar in particular. Which. He sent with his last messenger who came. After the messenger Noor by a lot and after other messengers who preceded him and followed the alleged messenger Noor who was nothing more than a soldier and chief guard of the alleged god. Antar and then finally after a large number. Of. The soldiers or messengers, the god Antar sent a messenger whom he called the last of the messengers and with whom he wrote the last chapter, which is the third and final chapter of the comical, disjointed, illogical novel of the god Antar. He is a messenger whose despicable actions make one sweat, which you glorify and magnify and which some preachers, not all of them , glorify. Rather, you call this messenger the most honorable. Of all creation, while others glorify the first or second chapters of the religious novel. But. In reality, this alleged messenger or prophet is



the most despicable and filthy of creation. And the fiercest of them, and not the most honorable of them as you claim. And as. The god Antar claims who. He claimed that he communicated. With this messenger. Who. How can we feel. A barren desert and unknown. His origin. Nor his chapter. Nor whether. He is real or a fictional character or not. This messenger claimed that he was the god Antar and that they had communicated together and that the god had ordered him to deliver his message to the people and that this god had ordered him to deliver the last message in the last chapter of the three religious novels, claiming that he was carrying out the orders of the god Antar. But he made this god Antar a reason for his desires to be fulfilled and a means to implement his wishes. What is worse and uglier than that is the alleged god Antar who suddenly and without warning became an obedient servant of this last messenger who sent him and began to mock his holy book and his noble, vile verses to implement the desires, whims and lusts of his messenger . And if your messenger, this one, bargains with the god Antar in exchange for him spreading his call and drumming up support for his alleged divinity, he must, in return, take the price. And the price for this service is many times greater than the alleged god Antar. And if his great god Antar accepts the bargain in exchange for spreading his divinity and intimidation, fear and enticement. In his bliss, his alleged heaven and his hell, you see him. He gives free rein like a tyrannical ruling king. He leaves his messenger to roam freely on the planet Antaruto as he pleases, so he fights and takes women captive and takes for himself whoever he pleases. Of them and whoever he likes. Even if she is married. And he gives himself the right to marry as many women as he wants and asks them to give themselves to him with all impudence and haughtiness. Then he claims that he is honorable and chaste with all lies, boasting and impudence, and takes for himself the largest share, which is a fifth of the spoils of wars that he waged in the past. The holiday over the course of more than a thousand and four hundred years or more and he relaxes for himself all the pleasures and all the

desires in exchange for patching and applying and spreading the call of the god Antar and his final message and bargains with the alleged god Antar who suddenly astonished us with his sudden divinity and the god responded to his desire for a message and hastened. In his passion and accepted the compromise and fulfilled all his depraved desires in every I. I. I wonder. In. Reality. And I wonder. What does it have to do with us as humans with desires and whims. This despicable messenger and what does it have to do with the alleged heavenly message that the god Antar claims he and his messenger brought to us for our benefit. And for the good of all humanity, I wonder what its relationship is to fulfilling the desires and lusts of this messenger. Therefore. I demand a speedy trial for this alleged god and the tyrannical ruler Antar, knowing that I. I do not deny the existence of a designer of the universe. There may be a scientific explanation supported by science and logic. Or hypotheses that explain how the universe and all living beings came into being and explain to us. Where did the universe and living beings come from and who is behind the design of the universe. But what I trust and am certain of with all confidence is that the designer of the universe cannot be this alleged god Antar al-Antar, absolutely that god who addressed a despicable, immoral man living in a barren desert. He brought it. From his desert to us. And he fulfilled all his material and sexual desires in exchange for him spreading his alleged message and drumming up support for his claimed divinity. Therefore, I repeat it for the second time, I demand an urgent trial for Antar, the alleged god, to ask him how dare he deceive us. And delude us that he is a god. And that he created humans from sticky clay, as a potter creates, like my grandfather, his pottery vessels, and that he created the universe from nothing and with his magic word "Be," and it is. Like the magician who says, "Abrakadabra," such is a god. Someone must hold him accountable and put him on trial for all his false claims to divinity and his foolishness. The stupid divinity that does not believe in a small child, and not a god who claims greatness and omnipotence, is not the one who will hold us

accountable, but we are the ones who must hold him accountable  
.and put him on trial. An urgent trial and a difficult reckoning

Ibn Marra Al-Halou smiled a sarcastic smile. Sarcastic. Not without bitterness covered by a cloud of suppressed anger that covered the sky of his face, which was covered with clouds of anger, confusion, grumbling and objection. And since it was... He gave him permission to speak and respond. He cleared his throat in a trembling, rebellious and complaining voice, saying: If you were one of the people of knowledge and you attribute everything and everything to knowledge, and only through it do matters become clear to you and you build a definitive judgment on them, then I would like to confirm to you with the same principle and through your logic, the logic of knowledge, that even knowledge, as our great preacher and great scholar Shaher Ibn Mahmoud taught and informed us, who brandishes the sword of knowledge and faith together as one united weapon against the ignorance of the ignorant and the arrogance of the stupid, atheist, infidels who are like you, and directs them with it to silence them and puts them in confusion and disappointment before their minds and severe embarrassment in which they find themselves before their atheism and infidelity, so they stand before his knowledge and faith, which have united and mixed together, confused and disappointed, consumed by confusion and gnawed by regret. And with all the pride and greatness of the believing preachers, he proves to them and confirms clearly that knowledge is not against faith as you and your friends and those who follow you from the misguided believe. Rather, on the contrary, faith encourages knowledge, urges it, and motivates its pursuit and pursuit, and even links it to the strength of faith. Our preacher Shaher, who feels the weapon of knowledge mixed with faith in his magical mixture with guaranteed results, says that God is never worshipped through ignorance, and that the god Antar al-Antari is not worshipped in the correct way except through knowledge. The stronger faith becomes, the more knowledge will never be affected by this. Rather, it will increase

and become more established until the believing servant is certain of himself that what God says in his holy book, the Qur'an, does not conflict with knowledge. Rather, knowledge confirms it and urges it when knowledge is mixed with faith in its scientific and faith-based braid, and scientific faith increases the trust of the believing servant in the god Antar, the creator of the universes and the creator of the planet Antaru. His faith in his Creator, the great god Antar, the Almighty, increases and is adorned, and his supreme self is free from every deficiency and every blemish that taints it. Among the greatest evidence of the correctness of what I say is that the noble instrument in the writing of the Rayyanah or in the Rayyanah section, which, as you know, is the third section in the Holy Book in addition to the other two sections. The nucleus and reverence, and you also know that each section of them all has many and branched sects, religions and schools of thought, all of which support the importance of knowledge and the importance of seeking it, and that it is closely linked to faith, which is what the preacher Shaher always emphasized to us if he reminded us of that noble verse that says (God is not ashamed to give an example of an insect or a mosquito or anything above it ). And if we do as you do and apply science on the ground, we will find together that many scientists, even some of them who are not believers and unbelievers, after scientific research and investigation and studies, it confirmed to them that the mosquito under the microscope has a hundred eyes in its head and has three hearts and forty-eight teeth in its mouth and countless things in its body. Therefore, the god Antar was not ashamed to mention it in the Qur'an section of his holy book because he knew before the scientists in advance that the mosquito has a lot and a lot in its body, so the lover of science agrees with God and with his words, so it is necessary to follow him and believe in him. In addition to that, when he mentioned The Creator Antar is subhan and the word is exalted above him . If we focus on what is above him, we will find that scientists, with the progress of scientific research, have found that there is a living creature that lives on the back of a

mosquito and feeds on it. So, by God, tell me, did God know all this before science? Is such a god to be disbelieved in, or does he deserve to be believed in? The matters are clear and evident before you, O atheists, and with the science that you trust only in , here I am proving to you the validity of the existence of the divine self in the god Antar, and I have proven to you with this scientific evidence that he is a god, and science has confirmed this with scientific research that has clarified the truth and validity of the words of God in his holy book. So what will you say now that accompanies science, logic and proof? Then Ibn Marra al-Halu straightened up with pride and arrogance, with confidence, arrogance and haughtiness, and continued his speech, saying arrogantly: "The preacher, the poet, has guided us and taught us, and I can also add more evidence that will convince you of the validity of the existence of the god Antar and that he is the creator of the universe and the creator of humans and beings from nothingness, with the hadith of Man." A wanderer who destroys us with preaching is famous in his sermons, and he is talking about the last messenger and envoy sent by the god Antar, who says in it, quoting the god Antar, that the human body has three hundred and sixty joints in the body, and he says in his talk that he created human beings and each one of them has three hundred and sixty joints. And after that final statement, a thousand years and more, scientists and researchers who are like you in science, research and logic discover certainty and confirm in their scientific and logical research that human body actually contains three hundred and sixty bones and joints. So what are you waiting for after that to believe in the truth of the existence of the god Antar and that it is not a lie or a myth as you claim and falsely accuse the great god Antar, may his glory be exalted. And also I still have a lot to convince you and silence you forever with responses from the same thing that you believe and are convinced by the awareness of science and with logical scientific responses. For example, the universe and the planet Earth that we live on are based on specifications and the embodiment of everything, and nature itself

depends on specifications and contradictions basically in it. For example, the Antroto cup, if we remove it from outside the human self, it means that we will look at it as realistic, tangible, material specifications in front of us, such as the electron, the pen, the chair, the sofa, the door, the television, the computer, and everything is also specified, such as the stars. We would find through this that there is no abstraction in the universe.

Abstraction is not because there is no abstraction in the universe, but rather that everything in our universe, Antroto, and in the universe in general, does not depend on abstraction, nor does it know it at all, but rather depends only on specifications and meanings, such as the roar of a lion, the barking of a dog, the hissing of a snake, and the chirping of a nightingale or a crane. All of these are sounds that have a meaning through which the sound enables us to identify the type of animal or bird. Therefore, there is a relationship between the sound and the meaning. But abstraction is that I know the thing even though it does not have a sound, like a wall. You and I and all of us know that it is a wall, even though it does not have a sound, so that we can infer it like the rest of the birds and animals that I mentioned. This is what is meant by the name of abstraction, which is the opposite of the specific, and it is the natural relationship between the sound and the meaning. But abstraction is like the things that exist in human consciousness, unspecific, and yet we recognize them, such as repentance, regret, anger, honesty, and other unspecific things that have no relationship between the sound and the meaning, and yet we know them without a sound, but And without meaning, now my question to you is who created this abstraction and created our knowledge of these abstractions such as the wall, repentance, honesty, regret, and others, even though they are abstractions and not specifics like those on which the universe and nature depend. The vanguard is based on specifics, and the question that I want to ask you now is where did the abstraction and the abstractions that exist in the human self come from, and who created them and granted them to man, even though they are

processes that are not presented to us like the specifics that I mentioned as examples a little while ago???? Therefore, we find that in the stage of abstraction at the beginning of creation, the father of all humanity was regretful and his wife was Hourai, and he said in his precious book (And a regretful man received from his God words, so he fulfilled them, and He turned to him in (forgiveness

That is, God offered to mankind and the father of mankind regretted honor and peace. Words to mean that he gave him abstraction because as soon as he received the words, God repented of him, that is, he repented. So from where did he get repentance from God, of course, because repentance is not from the specifications, but the oh means that the god Antar, the blind father of mankind, regretted words that mean repentance. He understood and realized through the words, we mean the guardianship and this or from us came the abstraction, which is the opposite of the specifications. From here began the next launch of human thought because human thought without abstraction does not work and will never work. On the other hand, we find that nature has contradictions, that a thing can be itself and not itself. From here comes the conflict because of contradictions, while the basic thought and law of any thought of human thought is based on the absence of contradiction, which is against the contradiction that nature is based on. So if nature is the one who created man as a living being, as you claim, then from where did human thought come the contradiction and rejection if nature itself is based on the contradiction that human thought rejects and is based on What is the opposite of it, which is the absence of contradiction, and there is only one law of thought, which is the absence of contradiction, meaning that human thought removes contradiction. Where did the absence of contradiction come from, on which human thought is based? It is the only law, only one law of human thought, which is the absence of contradiction, although in nature this law does not exist at all,

but rather the opposite exists, which is the contradictions on which nature is based, and the basic awareness of its emergence. This means only one thing, which is that the god Antar, the god of the worlds, intervened and gave from his great spirit to man when he said (And We breathed into him of Our spirit) or he said and breathed into him of My spirit, meaning that he obeyed from his divine self and breathed into the first human beings who produced the rest of the human beings, which depended on the fact that God breathed into him from a spirit, meaning that God obeyed the abstraction and absence of contradiction on which his human thought is based, and this is scientific, logical, philosophical evidence that proves to you the validity of the existence of God and that it is not a myth and a lie, as you and other atheists who reject the idea of the existence of the god Antar and that he is truly a god believe. Therefore, we find that language is education, and language does not exist and is formed in a person except through education, and it is not By heredity because it is based on human thought and abstraction that God has given to humans. If we leave a human being in a forest, for example, since his early childhood and without anyone speaking to him, he will grow up imitating the sounds of animals in the forest in the sense of sound and meaning, but it is impossible to abstract something or understand abstraction, just as it is impossible to judge the observance of things and name them without meaning from the characteristics on which nature is based. And I see that after all of that you deny the existence of the god Antar, so what do you think if I told you a story that happened in the past that will make you confused about its interpretation and how to respond to it, and it will convince you even if you do not express it in front of me, and this realistic story happened to our preacher Shair Shaher many years ago. The story goes that there was an atheist like you one day who wanted to prove to people that there is no Creator and that the universe and the planet Antarato have no Creator and that nature is the one who created and established it. People told him that he had no way to prove the validity of what he claimed except to debate one



of the famous preachers to prove to him that his words are the most correct and to limit and corrupt the evidence of this scholar and this preaching. They had gathered before him the famous preacher in a debate like the one between me and you now to debate him, but the famous preacher was deliberately late for the debate as if he wanted to shorten the speech in an action more eloquent than any words. When the great scholar preacher was late, the atheist said, "He is late because he has no good words to say in front of me and he has nothing to prove that there is a Creator or a God, and the evidence is lost, so he was late." The atheist was happy and disbelieving after the delay, but suddenly the scholar arrived late, so the atheist asked him, and joy and arrogance overwhelmed his words that had surfaced. And with arrogance he asked him about the reason for the delay. He continued answering him saying: When he was about to come he could not because there was a vast sea or a large river that prevented him from arriving. There was no ship or boat to carry him to the place of the debate and the boat was delayed and wrecked and was no longer there. He was standing destitute and was perplexed. He saw wooden planks moving by themselves on the water. He brought them to him and they came by themselves. He found them moving by themselves and they were found without a creator on the water and gathered themselves into the shape of a boat by themselves and approached me, so I got into the boat and came to you quickly. The atheist laughed mockingly at the preacher's words and laughed sarcastically as he said: What is this nonsense ? How do the planks make themselves and come to you by themselves and form the shape of a boat by themselves and by themselves without a maker to do that? It is illogical talk and for the mind to believe it. How do you want me to believe you? And how does a boat make itself or a ship make itself? The preacher Shaher replied that if the mind of the atheist does not believe that a ship or a boat can make itself, then how can you believe that the universe created itself from nature without a creator God who determined everything with a determination? The

one who disbelieved was dumbfounded and retreated from his atheism and from the debate and then became one of our great preachers and preachers. If you want me to give you more evidence, here is more, the first of which is the human body, which you filled with contempt and mockery of His creation, and you said about it that it is full of defects, bad manners, contradictions and stupidity. I tell you that it seems that you do not see well and do not perceive the truth because there are many signs of God and His creations and His wonders in His creation of us, but you will not see them or you have been blinding your eyes and deafening your ears to them all the time, starting with the eye that has one million and three hundred thousand light sockets in the retina of the eye that weighs only a milli and a quarter. It is a miracle in creation, and also the heart, nerves, bones, millions of tissues, joints and many details in the human body only from the details in the ear. The circulatory system, the nervous system, etc., and the eyes, why aren't they one? You are without eyes and one is easy. You cannot thread a needle and the tongue and the heart. We can spend years marveling at creation in just one organ of the human body. Everything around us , from our food and drink and our children to even the sperm that fertilizes the egg, the heart, the bone, muscle and nervous tissue. Something like imagination. You see, the calmest claim of the god Antar is in your body only, and the most sublime worship that the preacher Shaher taught us is the worship of contemplation (Our Lord, You did not create this in vain. Glory be to You). And they contemplate on their sides. For example, suppose a person is walking on the road, driving a car in the middle of the road, and suddenly someone honks the horn of the other car behind him, so he swerves to the left. Why to the left? Because the sound reached the right ear first before the left by a percentage equal to one in one thousand six hundred and twenty parts of a second, so the one driving the first car knew the direction and knew the direction of the sound and took the left because of that. Is this a small matter or does this indicate to you the miracle of the Creator, the god Antar? This body that you

mocked its creation and made light of the opposition claiming that nature is the one who has the credit, although if you looked at your body and thought, you would find that there is an army in the body called the white blood cells that fight and defend the entry of germs into the body through a gland next to the heart. This army of white blood cells enters it to identify who is the enemy and who is the friend from the harmful and beneficial bacteria for the body and I do not accept any of them if I do not identify him except after taking an exam for him, giving him a graduation certificate and granting it to him. These white blood cells if he is good and a friend of the body are like an army that protects and defends the body and all of this is thanks to the greatest creator god Antar al-Antari who granted the body this army or is this not conclusive evidence of his divinity and that he is the creator

Ibn Marra Al-Helou continued his talk attacking Aref. In an attempt to corrupt and deny everything that Aref said. About science. And the deception of creation, and with a voice that dances and sways with arrogance, he said: As for the theory of evolution that you brag about, O group of infidels and atheists, day and night, and that it is the greatest evidence that there is no god because there is no creator from the beginning and no creation, I would like to tell you. That I, with the same theory and on the same principle as you, which is evolution, and through the theory of evolution itself, will prove to you. That. There is a god. And a creator

First, evolution is either natural, intrinsic, or external. We all agree on natural evolution, whether believers or infidels, and it is what happens in the body of a living being during growth and maturation. As for intrinsic evolution, it means that a person or a living being asks himself to develop in a way he wants. He wished he had wings to fly with and to create them for himself automatically, and this is impossible to happen, so it is an impossible evolution. Its existence remains for us. External evolution needs a force that develops the evolution that occurs in the universe. You atheists say that the origin of the universe came

from a cell. If we say that the cell is not capable of any evolution except dividing within itself, the cell becomes two, the two cells divide into four, the four cells divide into eight, and so on. And if I ask you if the cell has a mind or awareness, of course, you will say it does. So, what? The cell has no mind or awareness, and in order for evolution to occur, there must be a mind and awareness. Since the cell does not have a mind or awareness, then it is not a cell. So what is the force that led to evolution, which has a mind, which is a controlling force, and which is mind awareness and a He said: Most development in nature the one that developed any of you are laws. There must be, as you say, laws such as physical, natural and biological laws. These laws are what created the universe and nature, but these laws need another force to establish and enforce them so that they can do all this work. As for the laws on their own, they do not have the ability to say or comprehend. And when you found that the laws also cannot do this development of living beings on their own, you said perhaps it is chance. But chance also does not have the ability to comprehend and is not rational like nature exactly because nature does not have the ability to comprehend and comprehend. So chance alone cannot and does not have the ability to create and develop a living being. Chance cannot develop, and when confusion reached its peak with you and you plunged into a deep sea of labyrinths, respect and your strength failed that it is a force and you said, "So it is a force," but you did not specify the nature of the force that orders these laws to work and controls them. As for us believers, we know very well that it is God, the God Antar, the controller. Doesn't He know who created? He is the Kind, the All-Knowing. As for you, you were confused and did not specify the source of this force, nor who it is, nor what it is like, and you remained silent after that, claiming that science is still searching for the source of this force and energy. As for us, we know that it is from the Most High, the Almighty God, who is the force and the controller, glory be to Him, the Most High, above what you describe. So the theory of evolution proves in this way

that there is a God and does not deny it as you say and mistakenly. Also, from the other conclusive evidence that . . . believe broadcasts the existence of a God and Creator, namely the God Antar, for everyone who thinks and contemplates, it is in a type of living organisms like the mosquito. This mosquito has a type that produces, immediately after birth and without seeing its mother, a sticky substance comes out of its back and body. This sticky substance turns into a dry substance that dries up, and the mosquito manufactures it. As boats that move and practice their biological activities through these boats, if you ask yourself who taught this mosquito that and it did it automatically without seeing a mother who taught it and who made it do this matter so that it can and is able to coexist with the environment in which it lives. Also, the water bird, there is a type of bird that is a water bird. If you put this bird, and from an experience that happened in front of me, that the bird was laid while it was still in the egg. And its mother left it, it laid eggs for the chickens, and when some hatched in a specific period, all the chicks came out to their natural place in the place where the chickens were laid, except for this water bird. It came out of the egg heading automatically and without anyone teaching it or guiding it, it went out to the water and the lake to quench its thirst and live there as a water bird. Who taught it that except God, the true god Antar? Have you seen that you are stubborn and obstinate towards the god who created you without a right face and without even a scientific basis that you believe you possess and judge matters and events through it. And I am completely In preparation for convincing you of God and religion in three steps, the first is that you should know that religion is always distinguished by sanctifying God and unifying Him and giving Him the attribute of unity and divinity, especially religion in the third chapter and the third section of the Holy Book, not only because I follow it like famous, skilled and overwhelming preachers, but because it is the last of the three chapters in the story of religion and religions and because it is the most honest of them, it has continued until now and has not come after it, and

because it is the home of the one close and beloved to the god Antar, and it is the third section that the god Antar invented and preferred over the rest of the sections of the holy book of the Antar religion that he sent down from above to us and guided us to, but the closest to his heart is the third, as he always says that religion for me is in the third chapter, and because he took refuge in it in his religious story and his holy book and wanted it to be the dominant and leading one for the rest of the other two sections that preceded it, and even the complement to them, and it is the monotheistic section that is more monotheistic than them, so God chose it to be the official religion that is widespread and governs every system of our Antar country on our planet Antar and Awa, and he also did not prevent from his creation or his people whoever wants to choose the other two sections, so there is no harm or damage from that But he preferred and distinguished those who chose their religion. And made it the right choice that would lead them to the pleasure and bliss of God and would keep away His wrath and hell. Especially since the other two groups worship the god Antar in various forms and approach him through other minor gods that they make an intermediary between them and him. Then Ibn Marra Al-Halou continued his talk after receiving a sarcastic look and a stinging smile from Arif while he was listening to his words. The rule that confirms the importance and necessity of unifying God and that He be the only One, as is the third section of the book of the holy religion which contains the Qur'an, is that the rule says that the sequence of actors necessarily leads to the absence of action, meaning that actions will not occur, meaning that civilizations will not appear and we humans will not appear, but the existence of one actor or in other words one God, this causes the existence of civilizations and the existence of humans and creatures, and this in turn confirms the importance of unifying God. And there must be a first and only existential Creator. For example, if there is a domino game in front of us and one stone falls, the rest of the stones will fall, and every stone that falls needs a stone that fell before it to fall as well. The

second step to convince you is that the messengers sent by the god Antar are either honest and honorable, the most honest and perfect of people because they are messengers from God and true envoys, or they are liars and deceivers because they deceive people that they are messengers. But the messengers, whether the first or third or others, people believed them when they were sent to them before they showed their galaxies that the god Antar bestowed upon them so that people would believe them. However, the miracle is not the main reason for recognizing the messenger because people believed them before the miracles, especially the last messenger until the last chapter in the religious story of the god Antar in his holy book. Everyone acknowledged his honesty throughout his life and said that they have not tested anyone except the truth, even before the great signs occurred that confirmed to them that he is a true messenger. And because they were confident that he was a messenger, they did not persist as you are doing now and they did not resist because honesty with the diversity of miracles with the news With the unseen and the agreement of the doctrine that all the messengers before him called for, all this confirms the validity of the message and religion together, and everyone who has looked into the biographies of the messengers, especially the last one, is certain that he is a messenger with a true message from God. Isn't he the one for whom the tree trunk bowed and the groans of the children until our last noble messenger embraced him, so he was silent and calmed down, and many felt this event, and all this confirms to you and your likes that he is a true messenger and that he is from God, so there is God and there is a messenger and messengers. We come to the third step that I will convince you of, which is proving the validity of the religion, especially the last one, from outside the Holy Book and the hadiths and religious biographies and from outside the religious books, and it is a method that the god Antar Mujira used in the last part of his religious writing, which is Al-Qaryan. If we prove the validity of the last religion from the two sections and the two religions before it, we will be certain of the

validity of this last section and the truth of its messenger because they both proved and the writers acknowledged in both sections before the messenger came with the religion and the last section of the book, and they mentioned the name of the last messenger, confirming that the god Antar told them in their books that he would send this last messenger to complete the religions And ending with the two previous sections of his holy religious book, and it is the last chapter in his religious novel and dramatic plot, and if you tell me where is the evidence in everything I mentioned and where is what proves the existence of God and that his article is perhaps or most likely sufficient and convincing for you to prove the existence of the god Antar and why is the god hidden and does not allow anyone to see him and this in itself is evidence that he disappeared from the day he declared his divinity because he is a liar and a pretender and there is no divinity in him only because you do not see him and this is something your mind rejects, then I will tell you that you are the one who does not have a mind, so first make sure of your mind because perhaps your mind fled from its place and disappeared, so make sure first of the correctness of your mind and then you will see it and know it without eyes and without watching and try to see it. And if you tell me that nature created the universe from nothing and that the universe was created and created itself by itself and without a creator and you deny what I told you about creation and how God created the universe from nothing and you deny the examples that I gave you to clarify that it is not possible for the universe to be by itself and that it is necessary to The Creator and the First Causer, then I will answer you that if I told you that a mere book has no value or a pen created itself by itself, you would not believe me. How do you want me to believe you that the universe and the creatures came into existence by chance or by themselves without a first cause or creator? How can I believe that the sun , moon and stars came into existence by chance and by themselves without a creator or creator who created them? How is that possible when the dung indicates the camel and the path indicates the path? And



if you told me that everything I have scattered about eternal bliss, heaven and the afterlife is an illusion and a mirage and that there is no heaven or bliss and that if I benefit anything from what I do of worship and drawing closer to God in the hope of eternal bliss, then I will tell you that that will not be more difficult or more intense than your feeling while you are tormented in eternal hell and the raging fires in which your head and entire body will boil while you cry out for help but there is no helper. If you deny the miracles performed by the god Antar and say that there are no miracles from the god Antar, then I will ask you that the Holy Book with its chapters, words and wisdom is the greatest miracle and that you are not able to write a letter of its words and you will not be able to imitate what is in it of words, lessons and great sermons, especially the Qur'an. You cannot even change a letter or alter a vowel. This is all Maldives in this debate and God is the Grantor of .success

Aref smiled his sarcastic smile and added in a stinging voice like whips, intending to lash his opponent's words and sharpen every letter in them. After one of his friends, the debate manager, indicated to him to start speaking , Aref sat up straight and said: What you mentioned, my friend, is like a vicious circle of twisting and turning. I see you twisting and turning in it endlessly, and I see that the amount of logical fallacies that your words and thoughts are filled with is endless for me to count, starting with the cherry-picking fallacy, passing through circular reasoning, and ending with the straw man fallacy. As for what concerns your noble Messenger, whom you relied on in narrating your plans and attempts to convince me of your religion in particular, religions in general, and God in general, I would like to remind you of what you may have forgotten or overlooked in your speech, which is what prompted you , perhaps unconsciously or deliberately, to fall into one of your logical fallacies, the cherry-picking fallacy. You said that everyone believed your Messenger and no one denied him, and that they said they had not tried. You have to be honest

and you know very well that this is the opposite of what happened in reality because your noble messenger or the one you claim to be was denied and falsified. It has been mentioned in many religious books that talk about his biography and how he began to spread his call when the god Antar sent him as an envoy on his behalf, as he, as a god, became hidden and exalted and could not appear , so he needed envoys to act on his behalf. But your messenger faced the same hardship, rejection and refusal that those who came before him faced. He was accused because he had no origin and that it was not normal for the god Antar to choose him specifically to spread his call and his final message in the third and final section of the Holy Book, because his origin and details are unknown and his lineage to his father is doubtful and his mother was one of the red flags, who are women who practice prostitution, fornication and whoredom with many men. They also accused him of madness and foolishness and belittled him and never believed him. Only a group of slaves followed him when they despaired of not spreading his call and feared The oppression of Antar in the event that he failed to spread his call, he began to resort to these weak slaves to promise them that he would free them from the lie of slavery that was at the peak of its spread at that time in exchange for their belief in the god Antar and his call. As for those who followed him, they began to drum for him and promote the spread of his call, claiming that he was honest and that he was the honest and trustworthy one. They promoted this and spread it among the people and the nation until they believed them, even the naive weak ones who were infatuated with some promises if they believed him and followed him and believed in the god Antar, as your messenger was following with the people at the beginning a policy of leniency, appeasement, humiliation and submission to the influential people who had always mocked him repeatedly. So he began to flatter them and promise them the position and the highest status in their trade and profits if they followed his call and supported him. He began to tempt them with money and equipment that the god Antar gave him from his

luxurious palace so that they would be with him and by his side only for their interests and for the ambitions that Baal promised them with help. The minister and the palace soldiers provide it to him by order of the hidden god, the god Antar, and the poor and weak slaves who he freed with the help of Antar followed him. From here, they began to promote him as the honest and trustworthy one in exchange for obtaining what he wanted from them, achieving his desire, and achieving his interests. I see that you have forgotten all of this and selected and chosen from the events what is permissible for you , forgetting and deliberately ignoring the truth of what happened . This is the fallacy of cherry-picking. The truth died in your words and most of those who followed your messenger and believed in the god Antar have forgotten it and forgot that he bought this loyalty to him and this praise for him with money and interests that the alleged god Antar provided him with to achieve his divinity at the hands of your messenger. In return, your messenger becomes a hero of the conquering heroes and a great prophet. You have selected what is permissible for you from the praise and belief in his call and you ignored that this was not from the beginning and only happened for mutual interests and that they despised him and accused him of madness in the beginning and tested him and questioned him because they were for him. Not believing nor convinced and they were among the mockers of him, and this is the fallacy of cherry picking. As for your talk and your miserable attempt to convince me of the existence of the god Antar and that he is a truth and not a lie and that the fire and hell that will devour me while I cry for help where there is no helper, I would like to tell you that in addition to your talk proving that you do not worship God out of conviction but rather out of fear and dread of hell without which belief in the god Antar would never have known a way to you, add to that the human mind through which you are trying to convince me that God exists in your talk as if you do not know or do not realize that the human mind is limited while God, based on the specifications that he attributes to himself, is omnipotent and

unlimited, and thus the possibility of his existence are two possibilities with no third, either God exists or does not exist, and the possibility of believing in him or not are also two possibilities, either I believe in God or do not believe in God, so the total possibilities are four possibilities, either a believer or a non-believer or that God exists Or non-existent, for as for the believer in God like you, it will become clear to him in the end that his belief in God is not true and that God does not exist, as he will become annihilated and non-existent and will transform into nothingness and nothingness , then his loss will be limited in the sense that it is not a huge loss and no harm will befall him more than his becoming nothingness and nothingness, and he will only lose by being deprived of some of the pleasures of life and that he will not be rewarded and will not find a reward for his belief in the existence of a God who does not exist, and his promise in itself is not a huge loss, for if his belief is true and he finds after his death that God actually exists, then he will be rewarded with eternal bliss for his belief and it is an unlimited gain , so half is a limited loss and the other half is an unlimited gain. As for the non-believer in God like me, if my words are true and God does not actually exist, then my gains will be limited simply because I only enjoyed the pleasures of life and did not deprive myself of them, then I became nothingness and non-existence. But in the event that it becomes clear that what I thought was wrong and that God actually exists and I will be held accountable for my disbelief in Him Then my loss will be unlimited and will be a huge loss for which I will be punished with eternal torment and eternal immortality in the volume. So the loss of the believer if he is wrong will be harmless to him and limited, unlike his gains if the believer is right about the existence of God, then his gains will exceed expectations and are limitless . This is unlike what will happen to me, the disbeliever in God Antar Al-Antari, since my gains if it becomes clear that my ideas about God are correct and he does not actually exist, then my gains will be limited and will not exceed the pleasures of ordinary life that I have not been deprived of because of my belief

in God. My loss if God actually exists and I am surprised by his existence will be a loss without limits and greater than any expectations, which is eternal torment in hell. So the gains of the believer are unlimited and exceed all expectations with eternal bliss, in contrast to my small and limited gains. And his loss if he is wrong is small and limited if we compare it to my huge loss which is unlimited and exceeds all expectations with eternal torment without end. Accordingly, you evaluate Your weak arguments are based on this logic in following the belief in the god Antar and rejecting disbelief in him. But I want to draw your attention to things that were not in your account and you thought that you were right in your flawed and crooked logic, which is what is called Pascal's proof, but it is a failed bet by all standards and it is absolutely not right to build your belief in God based on the principle of this losing, failed bet that is incomplete and very incomplete, why? Because, according to what you say or your ideas confirm, which is confirmed by Pascal's failed bet, because, according to Pascal's bet, if we compare limited loss and limited gain to unlimited loss such as eternal torment and unlimited gain, they are absolutely incomparable to limited gain and limited loss, as they are things that must be completely ignored if we compare them to unlimited gain and unlimited loss. Accordingly, it is natural and self-evident that we choose and believe in the existence of God, and this is the principle that will provide us with ultimate protection and prevention from unlimited loss in the event that God Antar is indeed real and exists in his divine capacity, and this is precisely Pascal's wager. But if we face reality, logic and truth, we will find that the probability of a believer obtaining a gain other than Muhammad is not a very wrong and false text, but it is much less than half, and at the very least it is a probability equal to one in sixteen thousand of one, because the words of the unscientific scholar Pascal, who confirms that there are only four possibilities, which are that either we believe or do not believe, and either there is a god or there is no god, but in reality this is sophistry and inaccurate speech and not realistic at all because in reality there

are more than four thousand religions in addition to the sections that contain the religions of the three sections in the Holy Book, do not forget that there are many who invented other religions other than these three known in this region of our planet Antaru and said that they are not heavenly, unlike the three known religions, but they said that they are religions and have a prophet and messenger and a founder who founded them, who is the highest example and role model for them, and as you and I know, the god Antar allowed them to do so and did not object to it. Perhaps it is a policy to distract the peoples, and if we assume this huge number of religions, it must be true, then we will find that there are also Every religion has a different god with different specifications from the other religion, so there are more than four thousand possibilities that the one and only god Antar is the true god and that there are more than four thousand possibilities that any religion from these thousands of religions is one true religion because the god Antar accepted all versions of him and did not reject or object to any version of these thousands of religions and created and drew for himself characteristics in every religion separately that differ from the other religion as if he were a professional global thief who disguises himself and moves from one religion to another and in every religion and every place with different characteristics until he hides so that he can be found to some extent as if the goal of this nonsense of change and disguise of the god Antar in his various religious forms and his different characteristics in every religion is a deliberate and intentional disguise and concealment to distract the people and the nation so that they become more lost and the truth gets lost among the multiple and confusing forms and types of the god Antar and every type and every religion and god in every religion of them attributes to himself the absolute truth and that he is the only true religion and the god affiliated with this religion is the one and only true god who has no partner and thus the god continues to play with the believer The cat and mouse game or the game of hide and seek or (his masturbation) or the game of disappearance and only the

intelligent person is the one who reveals the true God hidden among this number of gods and this resulting number of possibilities because they are all possible with the same possibility and (they are making me sick) and every religion from this huge number of religions confirms that it is the only true religion and the other religions are nonsense and falsehood and distortion and lies and that the god Antar with his standard specifications that he set for himself and drew his image with in every religion there is a picture of the god Antar that carries his true qualities only one picture among all the gods in all these religions and that in this picture he is in his true quality and thus the invalidity of all the qualities and all the images and forms of the gods in the other religions and of course as usual for the god Antar this true divine image of the one and only God who has no partner is hidden among the number of gods and the number of religions and the intelligent or the intelligent believing servant who is good at the game of the six hundred and the game of hide and seek with the god is the only one who will find this picture of the one and only God who has no partner and no equal (the only true God and that's it and the rest is all loses) and the god Antar obediently stands in the face of all this, bound by the spectator, and sits daily on the throne of his throne, looking from above, rejoicing, laughing, and snoring at the naivety of the believing slaves who are searching for him amidst all this accumulation of religions and all these gods, and he is happy, intoxicated with the ecstasy of the inflated narcissistic divinity within him after he achieved his goal and attained his desire by making all the believing slaves wander or get lost in an eternal, endless maze of searching for the correct religion and the correct god amidst all these possibilities of religions and gods. Thus, the god Antar achieves the policy of distracting the poor people, and he enjoys worshipping the hands of those who claim to believe in him, and they supplicate to him in various forms, ways, and colors between each religion and another, and each god and another, as if he is satisfying a repressed desire within him, or compensating for a feeling of

deficiency, or feeding narcissism and inflated self-love, as if he were mentally ill. It is more appropriate for you to treat him instead of worshipping him. And for each of his many possibilities, the possibility of his existence and reality or not. So what unlimited gain are you talking about and what unlimited gain and with the half percentage that you accuse and Pascal's failed wager in the midst of this huge momentum and the enormous number of possibilities, gods and religions, the possibility of the believing servant's gain, the gain of the true believer in the midst of the thousands composed of these possibilities, religions and gods, has become very far and very little and very weak to the farthest extent, and the matter is not certain at this point alone, as there are many sects in every religion, and in order for the believing servant to be sure that he has chosen the correct sect and thus God rewards him and grants him his divine gifts, including the unlimited gain, he must first know what the correct sect is , as in every religion there are a number of sects or in most of them and not all of them, so how can he know and obtain his unlimited gain in the midst of many possibilities, each possibility of which confirms that he is the correct sect and the other sects are an illusion and a false delusion and slander, how can he know the truth and the possibility of each of them being correct and each of them claiming that he is correct and each of them has his conclusive evidence or what he believes is conclusive And certainty, where is the truth and the secret of all of this, and how can the naive believing servant discover the correct sect, the correct religion, and the correct god, and in the midst of all of these sects and these gods or the multiple forms of god that the god Antar took for himself, and in the midst of all of this, he has no choice but to deceive others and convince himself that he chose the correct path, the correct faith, the correct religion, and the correct god Antar, the Antarite. From here comes your role and that of other patchwork preachers in convincing every believer in every religion, every sect, doctrine, method, principle, and every god and his religion that he is the only one who is right and the



rest are astray. And in this, you follow the method of enticement sometimes and intimidation sometimes to ensure the loyalty of the believing servant to you and to the god Antar, each according to his religion and his Antarite god, Antar in his multiple forms and according to his sect. And why not, when you are the loyal servants of the god Antar, and your mutual interests and benefits are one and shared, and he is the one who manages his followers, especially the magician Samson. This conspiracy is woven like a fragile dramatic plot. Weak and not suitable for a young child, a weak plot, and Minister Qandil admitted all of this to us, and his role and that of the magician Samson were played by Sebati when their trial approached and the fruits of it were reaped. And based on all of the above, how can the believer guarantee that he has chosen the right thing among all of these possibilities, and on what basis can he guarantee that his faith is correct and that through it he will attain eternal bliss and unlimited gain, and regarding the illogical and false half that you accuse him of, and Pascal's wager that failed with merit, in addition to the fact that the believer is required to adhere to the rituals of worship and teachings of the religion that he chose to worship the Antar god that he chose for himself, and if he does not adhere, then there is no benefit from all that has passed and from his following the god, the religion, and the correct sect, even if it is the correct one, or if we assume that it is the correct choice, so how can the believer be certain that his belief in the god, the religion, and the sect is the best choice and the correct choice, and that his commitment was not in the wrong direction, religion, god, and sect, and who guarantees that I will be able to adhere to the teachings of the religion, the Antar god, and the correct sect that he chose for himself, if we assume the correctness of his choice from the beginning, and what is the thing that guarantees him that if he is satisfied with following the teachings and believing in them only, as he says? Pascal will get unlimited gain and reward and commitment is not a condition for getting unlimited gain and just the faith that you brag about and always repeat in your speech and following the correct religion and

god is enough without the need to commit to rituals and worship permanently. So where is the validity of Pascal's wager and the validity of the believer's choice to believe in God among all this crowd of religions that may reach more than ten thousand religions and forms and images that Antar, that alleged god, took for himself and in this way the probability of the believer in the existence of God getting unlimited gain is very low and may reach not only the probability of sixteen thousand out of one but his obtaining it among all these possibilities reaches sixteen million out of one. This is a very small percentage for him to get the unlimited gains that he lived for and deprived himself of everything in order to obtain them while it is a gain that is very far-fetched and almost non-existent because there is no evidence to prove to him that his choice of the correct religion and god Antar and the correct sect is the correct and required choice that this alleged god Antar wants in addition to the fact that God may not be held accountable at all for faith And his principle of reward may not be based on faith in itself as Pascal's failed wager believes, but rather the calculation, unlimited gain and eternal bliss may be based on actions and not on faith in itself alone, and actions are the main criterion for the calculation and evaluation of the believer who believed in God and denied faith according to what was stated in Pascal's wager and did not pay attention to actions as it should be, and therefore he will not obtain the unlimited gain that he hopes for from his faith, so what faith are you talking about and what god and what religion and what sect? Where does the balance of your words stand and how do I express it in the midst of all these possibilities and these religions, sects and gods that are nothing but multiple images that the alleged ruling, tyrannical god Antar disguised himself in, changing like a chameleon in many different, conflicting and contradictory colors, shapes and descriptions from one religion to another, from one god to another and from one sect to another. Oh, you international, global, fraudulent swindler. Also, it is likely that there are many theories, viewpoints and other possibilities other than what I mentioned now. For example, another

philosopher said something and an opinion that is also included in the list of possibilities, which is that the individual in society is required to live a good life and be virtuous, loyal and honest, and have a great deal of principles, morals, moral conscience and honor. If the god Antar actually exists and is just, then he will reward the individual for his morals, principles and good life even if he does not believe in him. If this alleged god exists and is a tyrannical and unjust god, like the ruling god or the ruler, the god Antar, then he will not deserve worship because he is unjust and will only give weight to those who believe in him and worship him, and to anyone else . If the god does not exist, according to the other philosopher, then it is enough for the individual or human being that he lived a good life full of noble morals and left behind him a great impact and an immortal memory forever, and that is enough for him. This is another theory and possibility that differs greatly from what Pascal said in his bet . Rather, there is another possibility, which is that the god Antar al-Antari may be the one who is behind all this confusion and all this noise in the vast ocean of possibilities that the god Antar has drowned us in, but he may have deliberately and intentionally hidden the truth from us, and that the situation for him at the time of the alleged judgment is a reversed situation, and that he does not care about faith or not, nor about moral actions or a good life, but he wants to know who is the genius who will discover these possibilities and this dispersion and stay away from all of that and worship any god and follow any religion, as is the case with me now, meaning that the atheists may be the ones who will enter heaven and they are the ones who will enjoy the bliss and unlimited gain from the alleged god Antar because they have paid attention to this amount of possibilities and realized that there is no point in following any possibility of them because it may be incorrect and that none of this is true, and it is just a big lie and a trick that only the naive are deceived by , and then the god Antar will bestow a lot of his bliss and unlimited gains on me and on atheists like me, if we assume the existence of God from the beginning, and I personally assert

that this will not happen because I know that the god Antar is nothing but a trick and that there is no god, neither Antar nor anyone else, so where are you in the midst of all this crowd of possibilities and how and who and when can guarantee to the servant who believes in the existence of God that his choice of any possibility from this deep sea of possibilities will not drown him in my size and unlimited loss and eternal torment and who can guarantee to the believer in the existence of God that this possibility that he chose from among these possibilities and that this religion and this god and this religious sect from among these huge numbers of religions and gods and sects is the correct one and what God actually wants and that this choice will be the deciding factor in the reckoning and in obtaining the unlimited gain from God's gift. And of course I am confident that you will be amazed by my words about the number of these possibilities and you will say, with confidence and the rest filling you, that your religion and the god Antar in the image that you worship him with and his attributes that you see him with and your sect, all of them together, are the truth in itself and the certainty in itself and that everything else Of the religions and gods or the multiple forms and images of the god are mere superstitions, delusions and falsehood, and this is exactly what the god Antar wants in order to increase the conflict and increase the confusion and dispersion between this and that and to heat up the intellectual battle between all those sects and religions and the multiple and varied images of the god Antar in them, so he becomes more arrogant and intoxicated with his vanity and narcissism, and most importantly, the distraction of the people increases and distraction becomes a culture and not just a policy of the ruler who claimed divinity, and of course your confidence in your religion and in the god you worship and whom you chose is the principle by which you sharpen the hearts and minds of the disabled believing slaves and which makes them through that trust in their choice of their religion and trust that their faith is the correct faith, relying on the Holy Book and its verses or traces that were mentioned in it and

on the religious books of the biographies of the messengers and the stories of their struggle for the god Antar to spread his religion, meaning that you will take a definitive bias towards your religion and towards the god Antar whom you chose to worship or, more precisely, to serve, and you will rely in that bias on Evidence to prove the correctness of your correct choice of religion, god and correct creed from your books in your religion, sect and creed, and this is another logical fallacy called the confirmation bias fallacy. This method is resorted to by anyone who tries to delude others with an idea that cannot be marketed or promoted as it is, so you tried to convince me all the time in various ways through your use of these fallacies, so your words seemed coated with a deceptive, shiny and dazzling proof that seemed at first glance as if it were real or as if it were conclusive evidence of the correctness of the idea, and confirmation bias was the most important and biggest logical fallacy that was the focus of all the other fallacies, so you always employ information to serve your belief and to defend the weakness of your view, and this of course on the condition that it does not clash with the point of view that you adopt to convince me and to prove the correctness of your point of view, otherwise you will throw it to the wall as if you basically have what is in your head and are trying to collect evidence that supports it, and in order to be able to support it, you go to see this idea dyed with the dye of faith, and you see from it with your complete bias what is consistent with With the mouths of faith and ignore everything else and those who follow you from the believing slaves they naturally believe everything you throw into their minds that have become a trash can and they are naturally comfortable with that because they do not want to work their minds and their thinking and they tend to be biased in such emotionally charged topics like religion and faith and they take as you did from the confirmation bias of their beliefs as a weapon of their humanity in the face of everything that contradicts their ideas so they interpret the information in a biased way and we pick it as you did in a selective form which is the fallacy of cherry picking so they believe the

announcements that agree with their beliefs without verifying their validity and this is the principle that you follow and rely on you and other preachers in attracting the believing slaves to you. And among the logical fallacies that you committed in your dialogue with me is that you said that I am secular and I encourage secularism and I want to distance people and the believing slaves from working by the law of religion and religious rulings and that I am an infidel atheist because I want that as if not applying the law and the rulings of the Holy Book which I reject categorically and completely is nothing more important than the interpretation One, I am an atheist infidel and I want corruption to spread as if corruption is limited to this matter only and nothing else, meaning that you put me in front of two choices with no third , either white or black, and this is one of the most famous fallacies that you, as a believer, followed in your debate with me, I am this or you are that, there are two choices and the interpretation is a third, because you want to convince me that there are only these two choices and you make me believe that there are actually only these two matters and there is no alternative, I am this or that, and this is of course not true because it is possible, for example, for me to apply civil legal provisions that take into account ethics, moral conscience and human rights, which make the individual righteous in his society without the need for religious law from the beginning, and thus there will be no corruption and it will not spread as you try to make me believe that virtue stems from the application of the law only, to change, I add to that that the law in itself is full of injustice, terrorism and corruption that you analyze and sanctify and justify its existence in religious books and books of the law in all ways and means. But you actually want to convince me that your religious book is free from all A defect and not just what taints it to justify your fallacy, which is the fallacy of black or white. And also in most of his article and the topics you raised in your talk to prove the validity of what you claim because, for example, if you want to urge that corruption does not exist, why don't you apply a general system of life that takes into account human rights and moral

principles, and this is present and hidden in the United Nations as an example. And everyone who wants to search for the truth must pay attention to such fallacies in speech and dialogue, so that the listeners to your talk do not later become blind to the other available choices or options and fear thinking and you become angry that they are only between two options, either a white believer and I am a black infidel, so they forget and ignore thinking and using the mind with the passage of time. And you appear before those who have been fooled by this trick in the guise of the victor who knows the truth and the truth that is supported by the sky and the god Antar together, so they believe you, but I did not and will not be fooled by these tricks because I am well aware of these logical fallacies. Also in your talk about the attributes of God and his true meaning at the beginning of the debate and that I, as an atheist, am ignorant of his attributes and the meaning and interpretation of the word “true God” because I have not seen him in attributes as if he preached death and gets angry and kills and so on, then you wanted to prove the validity and interpretation of the meaning of the true God that I, as an atheist, am ignorant of, you knew it and proved it from your holy book, the Qur’an section, which is the last religion in the sections of the three religions, and if I ask you about your source from which you prove the meaning of the true God and that it is what proves to you that your book from which you prove and trust that it is your reliable source for proving the meaning of the true God, you will tell me that it is correct because it is from the god Antar and that he does not say a lie , so he is a god and his words are true and reliable, there is no logical evidence for its validity, you will say because among his attributes is that he has no partner and that he has no equal and no one resembles him in his attributes and that he is not like humans, he did not give birth and was not born, and if I ask you what is the evidence for the validity of And the truth of these attributes will answer me because they are the words of God in His holy Qur’anic writing, and it is a holy and inexhaustible reference because it is from a mighty and wise God. Thus, we will revolve

together, you and I, in a vicious circle called closed proof because you closed the entire dialogue in proving the validity of point A, that it is valid because point B supports it, and point B is valid because it was extracted and relied upon on point A, and so on in an endless circular reasoning just to spread the validity of your beliefs. Based on this fallacy, which is circular reasoning, you have become accustomed to proving the validity of God and the credibility and evidence of His existence through science, which you said concerns me in the first degree. Give me all my evidence for it, and this is true, but you resorted to your Qur'anic book to prove that scientific matters in the existence of the universe, for example, and its origin and the theory of evolution and other scientific topics. Prove to me their validity with evidence from your holy book from its effects in the Qur'an through evidence that talks about the creation of the universe and that it is created and that the Big Bang is proven in the Holy Book before scientists discovered it, knowing that this book of yours is human par excellence and has gone through stages of composition, revision, modification and revision. Retroactively over the long years and hundreds of years that have passed, it has been written retroactively, but you ignored all of this and relied on circular reasoning to prove scientific matters from your book to convince me of its credibility and that it is based on science and scientific matters, and I am not the only one who is interested in it as an atheist who does not believe in God, and you ignored and refused to research the extent of the validity of your book and considered it a book supported by God and that it is a book from the words of God and dust is on it and it is tainted with impurity and it is also without dust because it is from God and God's words are true and honest and believed because he wrote this book and you kept twisting and turning between the two points and so on in the same closed circle. Also, throughout the time that passed since our discussion and debate, you were complaining about me and mocking me because I reject and deny the existence of the god Antar and you were surprised by that because I do not



acknowledge his existence and you forget or pretend to forget and ignore that you are the one who bears the burden of proving that he exists and I am not the one required to prove his non-existence as a god, but you committed another fallacy, which is the burden of changing the evidence and proof. Instead of you telling me convincing words free of logical fallacies that God exists and that the alleged god Antar is actually a god, instead of proving to me that he is a god and that he actually exists in his divine capacity as you claim, you will not do that. You asked me to prove that you are a liar in claiming the divinity of the alleged god Antar and prove the validity of his non-existence, because proving the non-existence of something that originally does not exist is impossible because the origin of things is non-existence, and whoever claims their existence, such as claiming the existence of the god Antar, must prove that, and the burden of proof falls on him. It is not me, but you committed one of the fallacies, which is reversing the roles, meaning reversing the burden of proof and proving it. Also, you did not forget the most famous and widespread logical fallacy among all preachers and the believing slaves who are buried by you, which is the straw man fallacy. In the beginning, before you tried to convince me of the validity of the existence of God and the credibility of his human book through science, you mocked the theory of evolution and said that it is pure nonsense that creatures evolved from monkeys or great apes and that the origin of humans is Apes then tried to prove the validity of the existence of God through the theory of evolution to refute and deny the evidence that says that humans were originally monkeys. And since the theory of evolution according to your religious narrative proves the existence of God, then He is the one who created beings, including humans, He created them from sticky clay. This is all patchwork and fabrication because you assumed that I said that humans were originally monkeys and evolved over the ages, and you imagined that I was saying this distorted meaning that you imagined in your imagination and assumed that I was saying it and made him your own opponent as if he was the one who was

conversing with you and you filled him with your words that you imagined were decisive blows and you built all of this on a distorted imagination from your imagination and you began to mock this imagination and assumed that I said it even though this is absolutely not true, because in reality I did not say this and I did not say that humans were originally monkeys. Rather, I confirmed and clarified more than once that humans and apes have common ancestors in genes, similar to humans or similar to evil poisonous creatures. The apes and monkeys in the traditional sense are humans, but they did not evolve and there were ancestors among them whose genes were similar to those of humans, but each of them had a unique and different biological line and a different direction in development and growth, and each of them curled up in a direction that led to the existence of some similarity in a clear and distinct way from the rest of the animals, the similarity between the ape and the human being is due to these shared genes, and although I clarified this matter, you ignored it and fabricated a story from your imagination distorted and claimed that I said it about humans and apes and made a man of straw that you satisfied with your mockery and your words in response to this straw man assuming that he was me, and many countless fallacies filled your phrases and words in this theorist that I think I said more than enough and I see that it is better for you and me to end it because your logical fallacies will increase more and more and the way to convince me is that it is better for both of us to start the trial of the alleged god Antara and his followers, the minister Qandil and the magician Samson, who finally revealed himself and his identity to us, not because of this long disappearance and concealment. And if God is really God and his existence is real, then it is better for him to defend himself from his hiding place where he hides, sitting on his throne. If he is really God, then he will not be unable to respond without you acting on his behalf to save him and save the face of this god. And if his followers want to disown him, then let them do so if they are able. Immediately, Ibn Marra Al-Halou stammered after Aref demanded that the trial of

the alleged god Antar be started, but he did not find a way to comply with Aref's demands and those of his friends, since he had already benefited from both his parents' arguments . And paid promotions . all time Aref silenced him with a decisive response that finally silenced him, especially since it was time for him to know that the alleged ruling god Antar had begun to submit to the demands of Aref and his companions and that he was in a position that was not to be envied . There was no benefit in procrastinating and evading more than that. The trial began with words that killed it. With confidence, calm, and his usual commitment, he added, saying: Now we open the trial session of the alleged ruling god Antar, and with the blessing of reason and logic, and in the name of science and reason. We begin, and I ask all those present to remain calm during the trial. Then Aref turned towards where the Antar Where was his voice. It was coming from this direction. Nothing appeared from him except the voice only. Arif began his words and added, saying: You , the claimant of divinity, are accused before the court of reason and logic. You must answer with all frankness and transparency to the accusations . ,Confrontation . To you, and to begin with, I ask you

?What is your name , what is your profession and how old are you

I am. The god. Antar. Glory be to Him and my profession is - the ruler of the planet Antaruto and all the universe and the other planets. I am the ruler of the entire universe and my age is an eternal age from before the beginning of the universe. I am above calculations and above numbers. The ,beginning is for me and in the end I am eternal . Eternal

Unclear answer regarding age but let's start and complete - - ?our trial. Where do you live specifically

I am everywhere. Not just on my throne in my kingdom , - - but as my divine self , I am everywhere and everywhere in the world and on every planet . Antaru, you can find me in your pocket, with your breath, and around you in every

corner of your house, without your eyes seeing me. And at the same time, I am also present in any place, and with any other people. No wonder, for I am the god Antar, ruler of .Antaru, ruler of the universe and all the planets

-

So. The title. There is no specific place then. You, the -  
alleged god, are homeless. And there is no specific place for .you

Antar added with astonishment and anger : Since when have -  
you, humans and my creations, traded, dared, and judged  
A thousand curses upon you, you ? the god you worship  
.arrogant bastards

Do not speak. Do not utter. Except when. Permission is -  
.given. Permission is given to you

Indignantly, repressed, Antar muttered, whispering to himself -  
Damn you, when I'm done with this ordeal, I'll plot a trap for :  
you, me and the magician Samson. And I'll imprison you and  
torture you. In my prison and my hell, I won't even allow you  
to die, lest you feel comfortable and your torture will never  
.end

First. Since you attributed to yourself. The name of the god -  
Antar, glory be to Him, and since you are like that, I would  
like you to clarify to me. Ayyam is a name from among the  
names you have taken. For yourself, it is your name, and  
since the name you are called by is what you mentioned.  
Then why. Did you. Take for yourself. You deceitful liar. All  
of these. Names, such as the god Antar, Baal, and A B. Are  
you an illusion or are you in love with God Almighty or? Or  
have you taken for yourself more than with each section of  
your book of antiquity a law about the holy Torah and you  
took with each religion of the three. Religions. In. These.  
Three. Sections. A different name. This. In addition. To your  
other names that. Which. Are. Named. With. In. The rest of  
the religions. Which. Aaron worshipped you and you did not

record. In your holy book a law about the Torah . As if. You.  
 Are. Happy. With. This. Dispersion. And. This. Chaos. In.  
 The Worst. Of. That. And. The Matter. Is. That. You . Taken.  
 For. Yourself. With. Each. Name. Different. And. A. Different  
 Being. And. A. Different Name. In. Each. Religion. And.  
 Each. Time. And. A Word Follows You ... The Other. You  
 Are Wrong And I Am Right. You Are Astray And I Am. On.  
 The Guidance. And Each. Of. Them Believes That He Is The  
 Only One Who Knows. The True Faith And The True God.  
 And You Change Colors Like A Chameleon, Changing  
 Colors And Disguising . In more than one of your divine  
 garments. Which you take off and put on whenever you  
 want, moving around strutting with arrogant pride and  
 narcissism between the various religions and sects. And you  
 enjoy scattering among your naive servants. And fighting  
 among them as if you are mocking their naivety and enjoying  
 their confusion and fighting while they search for you in  
 every religion. And religion And each of them thinks that he  
 is the only one who has won your true knowledge and true  
 faith in you that pleases you and that you want your servants  
 to follow and are not satisfied with anyone else while you  
 take pleasure in them while they are confused and you want  
 them to be so until They will not reveal your matter. And they  
 will know your truth. That you are a claimant. To divinity.  
 That which does not exist in the first place and that you are a  
 liar and not a god . That you are an unjust, tyrannical, lying  
 ruler who claims divinity . But if you hide your truth behind  
 their lies and their dispersion. And their conflicts, then they  
 harmed us and differed, and the matter was lost and the  
 truth was lost and vanished. Between this and that, and you  
 remain hidden, concealed in the guise of the alleged divinity,  
 without revealing the matter . And the poor people are  
 distracted and they fight each other. It is , indeed, the policy  
 of distraction that you implemented in agreement with your  
 gang or your gang of followers from the three preachers:  
 Maher, Shaher, and Qaher, and the rest of the preachers.  
 The patchwork ones like Ibn Marra Al-Haloum , your

minister, Qandil, and your efforts , and your guards whom you used to call your angels, and your magician Samson who. Show yourself finally . Between us. It is. The twinning. Between politics and religion. They form a duet or a duet and an endless duality. I show . Between. Both. Politics. And religion, and the victim is the poor people. Of the naive, faithful slaves who They follow you Without. Mind. And awareness are dependent. Only is the blind following of faith in you which you have always been tempting with its sweetness and greatness. And that it is the basis in dealing with you and in supplication and drawing near to you and in fear of you, and why not? You want this faith. It is your only way and your safe haven to mitigate the concealment behind it so that your matter is not exposed because if they used their minds, they would have uncovered your cover. Your alleged divinity's shame was exposed and you became like a god. You and nothingness and annihilation are the same, and you do not exist in your capacity and self. The fake divinity that is absolutely non-existent, and faith was your weapon and your only sword that you brandished in the face of your simple-minded , believing slaves who did not draw near to you and worship you out of love for you, but rather out of fear of your punishment that you threatened them with. If they did not believe in you and were greedy for your blessings with which you tempted them, then it is intimidation and enticement. And between the stick and the carrot there is a shadow. The believing donkey. With you or the believing donkey runs greedily to obtain the carrot, afraid of the painful and hurtful sound of the stick's blows, wandering in the deep sea of faith with you, with which you deceived them and threw them into the deep sea until they drowned and their minds died and rusted from not thinking because you hate the so-called two-minded . Mind is the enemy of faith and its greatest destroyer, so I have always despised and scorned thinking because it will expose you and it will reveal your shame. Fake divinity, you pretender of horizons, who caused the devastation and destruction of the world, and specifically

the planet Antaruto, over these past years, and shed the blood of humanity under the pretext of jihad for you and for the sake of upholding your religion or your fake religions, which are the invention and composition of others. They are hypocritical humans from your entourage and followers, you greatest evil, you narcissist, you are accused of crimes that you committed in the name of deceptive divinity, which made the most powerful of the tyrants and the harshest of the channel for you and in comparison to you, they are like docile lambs and like a caring mother to her infant when compared to you. So, can you specify, you. Liar Horizons Where are you. Where is your place and where is your name. Or your description. In the midst of all this concealment. And all this. Crimes, if this universe had to have a god and if the idea of the alleged god is a real idea and the universe had to have a god, then it is illogical and impossible that you are the real god, if we assume that there must be a god and that there is actually a god, then it is shameful that you are the god and you are like you and your characteristics and your miserable conditions, and if you were like you and your characteristics and your way, then in this case, the one who must be held accountable and punished is us and not you, we are the ones who must hold you accountable if you are actually a god, but rather the entire universe is in this state and with such a miserable god, he must be held accountable, not held accountable, and the entire universe must hold him accountable and judge him, not just me, and does he want anything in this universe greater and bigger than your mistakes and sins? Rather, talking to you and trying you with all cruelty, anger and violence is an inevitable duty on the entire universe and a human duty, and it should have been a while ago that this trial was the beginning of dealing and communicating with you, because everything around us from your conditions and actions incites us to do that, but the naive believing slaves did not rise above anything of that, but in fact they took revenge on what is On the contrary, they have humbled

themselves before you, supplicated to you with all humiliation and stupidity, pampered you, glorified you, and declared in all voices, languages, and methods their love for you and their satisfaction with your alleged divinity and their admiration for you. Perhaps the source of that was your brutality towards them and their fear of you, O unjust and tyrannical ruler, not love for you but fear of you and not greed for your rewards and generous gifts as much as it was fear of your brutality and torture of them. Rather, fear made them imagine what is and is a myth. Fear sometimes makes a person an easy prey to ignorance and superstition, so he believes everything that is dictated to him. He walks on the path of illusion without realizing it, imagining that it is the truth. Fear made them believe the illusion and they became helpless before the illusion and worshippers of it, supplicating, submissive, trembling. And whenever you threaten them with more torment, plagues, famines, starvation, injustices, and pains, O alleged god who is lied to and deceived by and in whose name you are a deception, rather you are a great deception. Yes, they have followed you. The naive slaves who believe in you who worshipped you and continued to do, say and declare their foolish, stupid and blind faith until they corrupted you and misled you, O alleged god, and afflicted you with all the meanings of narcissism and arrogance, so you increased in your brutality and your tyranny and injustice until you believed that you are truly a god and you persisted throughout these centuries and years in your error and corruption and your claim to divinity, O arrogant, foolish, blind one who is unable to see. Belief in you is demolition, rejection and denial of pride and dignity and an insult to the conscious, thinking human mind and a major insult to thinking and morals. If I were given the choice to be a god like you, I would not accept or be happy or satisfied to be like you, but rather shame and disgrace would overtake me from the mere idea of being like you and being a god who carries your attributes and qualities. If I do not



accept this for myself and do not accept it, how can I accept  
?it for others or for any other being

Antar replied , roaring like a raging lion locked in his den, -  
saying: I object to the accusation and insult directed at me. I  
am not accused for you to judge me. I am the Most High  
God. Does anyone dare to judge me, or is this my specialty?  
I am the only one who judges you. And you must submit,  
obey, supplicate, praise, thank, and sanctify me alone. I  
. have no partner

It has been your style since the beginning, you always try to -  
complain, threaten and object in order to drag us into bigger  
and bigger mazes than what we are in because of you and  
no one else, you and your followers and those who helped  
you and supported you and planned and plotted everything  
for you, but no way, the matter is settled and you will be tried  
publicly and in full view of the whole world. And in the  
beginning, on what basis and for what reason were you  
always objecting and wanting people to praise you and thank  
you and appreciate your favor and fear you until you became  
filled with arrogance and haughtiness and you began to  
reject those who oppose you or direct an accusation at you,  
claiming that there is no reason for glorifying you or  
venerating you except for your sheep of believing slaves  
who gave you this fake aura of sanctity which you never and  
never deserved. And from all your attributes and your many  
and numerous names that you have taken for yourself and  
therefore you say that you have no partner and that you are  
the one and only, even though you have hundreds and  
thousands of names, then the first accusation directed at you  
is that you assume many names and attributes, and in order  
for us to know who you are and in which religion and which  
sect you exist, they all claim that you are the true God in the  
religion of each of them, but as for others, no, every religion  
claims that it is the one that knows you truly, and in every  
section of your holy book, the three conflicting among  
themselves, each of them claims that the name that you

named yourself with in their religion is the true name and that he is the true and correct God, the one and only, so how dare you describe yourself as one and only, even though you have hundreds of names, forms and attributes, so which one are you among them? Then you are accused of impersonating characters and names, you are nothing more than a professional international fraudster or a professional thief in disguising yourself with many names, characters and attributes in order to remain far from the eye of justice, and here you are now standing before justice subject to the trial that you have always evaded and rejected, and how do you claim that the path to you is one, even though every religion and every sect worships you in a different and contradictory way with Other than the rest of the religions, each of them claims that opposing you according to his religion will lead to eternal torment, and disbelief in you according to each religion contradicts the other and says that disbelief in you will lead to eternal torment and hell. So what kind of twist are you in and what kind of dispersion is this? Everyone is fighting and whoever does not follow this religion kills the other because he is not of his religion. You are a false god who claims to have a past of treachery, betrayal, deception and spying. You, the alleged god, betrayed us because you betrayed your promises and claimed that you are the Most Gracious, Most Merciful and most compassionate than a mother to her child, while you were cruel and torturing people with all kinds of torture and you say that you are the arrogant, powerful, angry, resentful and vengeful. What malice, what lie and what contradiction is this? Is this not a betrayal from you of the promises you made to these naive believing slaves who followed you? You claimed in your holy book that you are the god of all these religions, specifically the three sections of your book from the monotheistic religions in which you claim in each of them that you are the one, all-powerful god with no partner for you, while each of them contradicts and contradicts the other. Rather, each section accuses the other section of being an infidel to you

and to know you truly and you are satisfied with all this dispersion, you look with an eye of satisfaction, arrogance and haughtiness as if you wanted this conflict and disagreement to happen and you are sitting watching and claiming that you are one God even though each of them rejects the other and for each of them you assume a different name, description and appearance. So how do you say that you are one God for all these three sections of religions? Add to this your greatest claim that you created the universe and this is the greatest claim and everything in the universe belies it and let there be scientific and illogical evidence to prove it and with all this you insist you and your followers from the hypocritical preachers and naive, devout slaves that you are the one who created the universe and that everyone who denies that is in your view an infidel to you and cursed forever, so prove to me that you were honest and in a correct manner and with certain scientific proof and evidence that you are the one who created the universe

Yes, I am the one who created the planet Antaruto and the entire universe and the rest of the planets. That was when I ascended to my throne after six days. Then, on the seventh day, I created all the years for you

With sarcasm and sarcastic laughter, Aref added, saying: If what you claim is true, then why was the universe created in six days? Why not a minute or a second or even a fraction of a second or in the blink of an eye, for example? Aren't you claiming that you are all-powerful, supernatural, a creator of miracles and unparalleled? Were you unable to do that

This is because I need to create many details, such as creating fresh air and oxygen, and finding life in every detail and part of the universe. Therefore, this took me time, and I needed these six days, then the seventh day after that, in succession

I think you are contradicting yourself and falsely claiming something that is not in you. Do n't you say to a thing , "Be,"

and it is? Isn't that what you claim? Or are your abilities  
?limited and you are not a god to begin with

I can say to a thing, "Be ,," and it is. I am able, but I did not do -  
that because, with my will and desire, I wanted to give a  
period of time, and I found that this suits your concepts. I  
wanted this to be a lesson for you to master any work and  
not rush it. Despite my being able to do that in the blink of an  
eye and its attention, as you said, I swore to myself and  
wanted, with all my greatness and strength, to give you a  
lesson in work and mastering it and not rushing it, no matter  
.how you think of yourselves

We are able to accomplish any work, so I wanted to teach -  
humanity to be patient and to master work in all  
circumstances. Therefore, I chose this path and this period  
of time. Do you not see the greatness of this thinking? Do  
?you see that I am great in this choice

Rather, I see a huge amount of evasion, manipulation of -  
words, phrases and fallacies. One of the biggest proofs of  
this is that you chose and brought close a specific number  
and persons from your messengers to you, and you said that  
this particular one is a friend of mine and close to me.  
Despite this, this was your messenger, and from what we  
heard and read in the religious books, after you sent him, he  
himself was skeptical that you are not just a ruler and  
skeptical that you are a god. He himself continued to search  
for evidence to convince himself that you are truly a god.  
Even after he participated with you in the civil play, he tried  
to convince others of your existence at a time when he was  
skeptical or did not believe. He knew, as did your soldiers  
whom we call your angels, that you lie and claim divinity. He  
continued to pretend before those he calls that he is trying to  
find you and search for you as a god, and he continued to  
search for your divine self for a long time until he found you  
and was certain that you are a god, and his heart was  
reassured. This is one of the lies and deceptions that your

messengers and envoys were, whom you always sent to us throughout time. They participated in your lies. And they deceived you and deluded the believing slaves who believed them and followed you that they themselves doubted you and searched and investigated the truth of your divinity, that alleged divinity, until they found your divine self and were certain that you are truly God. Consequently, the believing slaves were deceived and trusted and were certain that there were others who searched and investigated the facts until they found your divine self and were certain that you are God. So let them return to thinking or investigating and you will become for them a certainty that they trust and are reassured of its existence and a truth that they must trust and believe in without seeing it or finding what proves its correctness . Why not? There are others who searched and investigated and appeared before them in the garb of chastity, clean, honorable, righteous, respectable, and well-mannered, who were moved by their conscience and searched for you until they were certain that you are truly God. Rather, they communicated with you in a way that is different from their communication, under the pretext that he is a messenger from you and is distinguished from them and that he is a different human being and close to you because he is your messenger. So there is no need for them to think and use their minds and verify the correctness of Whether you exist as a god or not, there are others who claim perfection and virtues who have done this, so let their hearts be reassured and let their minds be silent about thinking about this matter. Rather, their minds were struck by a stroke and died forever, declaring mourning for the death of .reason and thinking under the rubble of false blind faith

My servants, the messengers whom I sent, believed in me - beforehand and did not need to search or pretend. They were honest in conveying their experiences to the believing servants. They only wanted to wish for more and more and to increase more and more from the sea of faith in me.

Therefore, they actually tried to search for evidence of my existence as a god, even to love me and to trust that I am the god Antar and to worship me, the fruits of his basket. I, in turn, convey this experience to my servants and other . creation so that they, in turn, may believe in me as well

Stop lying, slandering and acting, you and your followers. -  
Stop evading. You must respond clearly. Why did you help your messenger so-and-so and some of your messengers specifically and give them evidence of your existence and prove to them with convincing evidence that you are truly God? If you were honest and if your words were true, why didn't you make us believe you and trust that you are God? Why didn't you try to do the same thing with the rest of the humans you created and give them what proves that you are truly God? Why did you choose specific people to give them and help them with the evidence and proof that convinced them according to your false claim that you are truly God and left the rest without evidence? Isn't this the height of misguidance and lying? It is one of the biggest pieces of evidence of evasion and false claims and one of the biggest pieces of evidence that you are never God and have never been and will never be God. What confuses me the most about you is what you did when you claimed divinity, which is when you claimed that you wanted to create humans and beings, specifically humans, why when you brought or created the first human and the father of humans who you claim was the first to be created, oh the father of humans who was created for you by the magician Samson thanks to his magic and tricks that turn the soft stone statues of clay into creatures that resemble moving objects to complete your deception and say that he was the first human and we came from him and we are his children who came one after the other, why did you ask your soldiers who you call your angels, why did you ask them to prostrate and bow in humility before a being that you claim you created even though you say that you are the god and the only one who is

more deserving of having humans prostrate to you than all  
.your slaves? I want a clear answer without evasion

Because when I created him, I am the god who is credited -  
with his creation and no one else, as you say, it was their  
duty to sanctify and respect my achievements and  
innovations in creating him. Therefore, I did not find a way to  
express gratitude to me except for them to prostrate to one  
of my inventions and prostrate to my achievements. They  
were not in fact prostrating to him, but rather they were  
carrying out my orders and prostrating to my innovations and  
to my great achievement, which is the creation of the father  
of all humanity, and then from his crooked rib I created your  
mother, the mother of all evil. Is this not an achievement that  
deserves them to bow before me in sanctification of my  
achievement? The way to glorify my achievements is greater  
than prostrating to these achievements out of respect for  
.their Creator and Maker

This is patchwork itself and this is evasion in itself. If you see -  
it as an achievement, then why did you tell us in your  
religious books that you were angry with this father of  
humanity and said that you brought him down from your  
weak heavens and your paradise and made him humiliated  
and inhabited the earth and from here we humans came and  
populated the planet Antaruto and this is according to the  
narrative in your religious books

Because he wronged me by disobeying my orders, as he ate -  
of the forbidden fruit and the fruit whose tree I had forbidden  
him when he was living and enjoying himself in the gardens  
of my palace and my paradise. Therefore, when he  
disobeyed my order and he and his wife, the mother of  
mankind, ate of that fruit that I had forbidden him, I became  
angry with him and removed him from my highest paradise  
and my palaces and gardens that are in the heavens. So, by  
his disobedience to my orders, he does not deserve to live in  
.my paradise and my gardens and my magnificent palace

So it is the turn of the witness who will testify against you - and will expose all this evasion and these tricks that you have been trying to tell since the beginning of your trial and weave its weak, fragile threads around me. But now that you have summoned the witness, and as they say, a witness is a witness from his family, the witness against you who will expose your lies and evasion will be a witness from your family, or rather from your followers and angels. Rather, he is your right hand and the greatest of the angels that you claim are angels. He is your minister Qandil, who you say is one of the most important, greatest, and first of your angels, on whom you depend in matters of guarding and managing the affairs of your servants, the faithful slaves, and carrying out the missions of the guards and supervising your soldiers and giving them orders, and whom you call your angels. So let Minister Qandil appear before me to testify against the alleged god Antar. Moments later, Aref's friends brought Minister Qandil from the dock where he was standing listening to the trial and before it the debate . He was in a large iron cage that was big enough for him, the magician Samson, who also entered the cage willingly and did not resist. Aref's friends, in order to prove to Aref his good intentions and that he has become submissive to him, in order to complete his plan that he had drawn and concealed in his evil soul, where he deceived the god Antar and convinced him that he would submit and temporarily surrender and surrender to the demands of Aref and his friends to hold him accountable and try him, and that they both must deceive them with the trick of surrender until they feel reassured, then Antar will arrest them, imprison them, and torture them. But the magician Samson was harboring something else in his mind, as he intended to leave Antar, the alleged god, as prey to Aref and his friends to devour him as they please and to try him, his minister, and his soldiers, so that they would be free and clear the atmosphere for him, and he would refuse to join Aref and his friends, and he would declare his loyalty to the thought of



Aref , and that he disavowed religion and god, and he would tempt Aref with his magic tricks and that he was ready to harness all his magic powers in the service of Aref, whose hand had become the strongest and most likely, as Samson thought that with this plan and his magicians he would tempt Aref to join him and that he would benefit him greatly in his call. The pictorial against religions, thinking that this plan would save him from dire consequences and that the god Antar would go to hell, for the time was no longer his time nor his time. This is what the magician Samson thought and what he was planning, and soon the trial of the minister Qandil began, in his capacity as a witness against the alleged god Antar. Aref turned towards him and added, :saying

Now, O mighty beast, speak and confess to all that you have -  
confessed to us previously of crimes, tricks and lies  
committed by this ruler who claims divinity, the universal god  
Antar. Tell us what he has testified to and what you were an  
eyewitness to of confessions that condemn and expose him,  
since you have now declared to us when we took you  
prisoner that you have disavowed him and his actions and  
that you are now an eyewitness against him and against his  
.crimes, tricks, lies, deception and fabrications

In a fleeting glance, the minister Qandil looked askance and made a quick glance towards the place where the alleged god Antar was hiding. He looked askance towards the place, anger filling him and discontent evident on his face. Then he swallowed his saliva, stuttering and fearing, as he looked towards the place where the god Antar had disappeared and hidden himself. The place was a cabin built for him by the magician Samson, which was next to the large iron cage in which the minister Qandil and the magician Samson were sleeping next to each other. The minister or angel Qandil :added, saying

I was a witness to it from the beginning since he and the \_ magician Samson agreed to compose the holy religious book with its three chapters in the form of a dramatic novel or play of three main chapters after this one who claims to be divinity ordered us, me and the magician Samson and a number of important palace soldiers and the head of the guard to compose the holy religious book, and we would stay up all night and meet daily in the conference hall in the palace while we were writing the chapters of this ridiculous religious novel and trying to find and invent the dramatic plot for the chapters of the novel to make them interconnected and we would compose and write verses or religious verses and wisdom for each section of the three sections of the book separately, each according to the type of religion or faith that we were inventing and composing or rather fabricating and composing its psalms and wisdom and verses or its effects and for each section a religion for each religion has its own holy book we would invent its ideas and we would compose it and arrange its ideas as a holy religious book that we composed and we exerted great effort and it took us long periods of time Years passed and we were composing it, as the alleged god Antar, after he decided that he wanted to become a god, asked us to prepare and compose this great holy book that includes the chapters of his ridiculous religious novel that lacks a dramatic plot, despite all our attempts to create and find a convincing dramatic plot for this novel, but our efforts were in vain, but we should have, and we were rather, I was forced to satisfy the whims of the ruler who claimed divinity, and I was forced to surrender to his desires and go along with his magician Samson, and since he, the magician Samson, constituted a powerful supernatural force thanks to his use of Samson's supernatural magic that could enchant me and turn me into a monster or a wild animal or take revenge on me by setting my body on fire, I was forced to go along with the whims of this claimant to divinity, and I was forced to satisfy his narcissism, arrogance, and false divine arrogance, as I had no choice but to submit to his orders, he, the magician Samson, who was in

disguise. All the time, no one knew about his existence except me, for I was the only one who informed me of the secret of the magician Samson. He did not show himself to anyone from the people or from the people who call themselves slaves and believers, and no one knew about his existence, whoever he was, except me. His body and soul appeared before me, but he disappeared from the eyes of the rest. And because he was an evil magician, he disappeared among the people and in the middle of any place, as with his magic he could hide from all eyes and be present among the people and among the crowds without anyone seeing him or feeling him, whoever he was. His presence in Antar's life was a secret matter and he was the one who plotted his evil plans and ideas. He was the unknown soldier and the hidden hand that moved Antar with silken threads sliding from behind a hidden curtain and mystery that always surrounded Samson himself. He was the one who suggested the idea of Antar claiming divinity and he was the one who plotted for him the idea of being a god and the creator of the planet Antar and Toto. The matter between them was a secret of the hidden secrets and no one was informed of it. Before the magician Samson appeared to us and announced himself in front of these crowds of people, it was a hidden secret of the secrets that no one knew except me because I was the right arm of the unjust ruler Antar and his minister. He always sent me and assigned me difficult tasks and relied on me for them, and all of them were tasks planned by the magician Samson. Therefore, he and the magician Samson decided to tell me Samson's secret and to show himself in front of me only while threatening me with threats and turning me into a monster or setting my body on fire if I revealed the secret. Because I was afraid of the magician's tyranny and abilities. The evil Samson and his magic to destroy me and because we had common interests in every matter that we planned together, it would bring financial benefits and an increase in livelihood for me and Samson and the soldiers who followed the palace and we rose in positions for each of us so we were arrogant and haughty

in the planet of Antaruto and we divided the spoils in the wars and mass massacres that we carried out by exterminating a number of the innocent people just so that Antaru would prove to them that he had become a god and he had a religious book which is the Sharia of Turab after we made the effort to compose this novel which he called the Sharia of Turab . The magician Samson would sit among us in disguise sometimes dictating to me what I write and compose in this weak and sometimes we would meet together, me and him, so we would write and compose and throughout these years and centuries we would make amendments and changes to this book and this novel and in its three chapters as long as we corrected and copied and changed what we wrote after Antaru approved it , he would often go back on what he approved and allowed us to write it then He would change it and bring something better than it according to his ideas, so he would copy what he wanted and order us to write something else. Whenever a new preacher from the followers of the three preachers came to us with an idea or an order dictated by the magician Samson to the alleged god Antar, Antar would immediately issue his orders to compose, add, or delete a part or a part of this book that we had composed, so we would write it and delete what we deleted or add and change what we added . And the matter continued like this, in this form, changing, adding, and .deleting, for very long periods and a very long time

It is not a preserved book as the alleged god Antar claims, saying, "We will preserve it." It has also been distorted, modified, "composed, and changed in every chapter of its three chapters of your ancient religious narrative that you composed to prove that Antar is actually a god and to demonstrate his alleged divinity through a holy book that he claims he sent down from the vast space that he calls heaven and that he wrote and composed it .from his divine self that he claims exists

Yes, sir , it is a distorted, changed and fluctuating book that - has always been subject to change, copying and alteration.

Copying verses or texts was a fixed principle for us. It is not a preserved book as the god Antar claimed in agreement with the magician Samson. It is a preserved book from change, alteration and distortion. It is distorted, changed and composed. It is not a divine book as Antar claimed. Rather, with my testimony, it is a human book composed by humans from Antar's soldiers and followers, and I am among them, and with orders and ideas from the magician Samson. We are the ones who wrote a religious novel with three sections and chapters. We composed it and named it the Holy Book or the Law of Torab Y in reference to Antar, the false god. And I testify with all credibility that Antar, this tyrannical, unjust ruler who claims divinity, did not compose or write anything worth mentioning or anything in this ridiculous .religious novel

What is the story of the human massacres and epidemics - that you have heard about, and are they part of the crimes of ?the false god Antar

Minister Qandil sighed and then let out a long sigh filled with - regret and remorse and added, saying: Yes, he sent me to many places on the planet Antaruto, including mountains, valleys, seas , and deserts. Every time, he intended to carry out a human massacre to exterminate the poor people whom he called his faithful slaves when they disobeyed him, even if unintentionally. If any of the poor people committed any act or a group of people did anything that he did not like, according to his whims, he considered it disobedience to him, whether they believed in him and his messengers or did not believe in his messengers. They were hesitant to accept the idea of him being a god. There were some areas on the planet Antaruto where people did not believe that he was a god , and many of them rejected him as a god and denied his messenger whom he sent to them. He would become angry and roar like a slaughtered lion in his den and scream with all his anger, objecting to not accepting him as a god. Then he would suddenly sit complaining and crying like an infant in front of Samson the magician, who was complaining

to him and sobbing. Sometimes crying and sometimes roaring and threatening with woe and torment for anyone who rejects his divinity and to accept the idea that he is the ruling god Antar and not just the ruling Antar. The magician Samson immediately calmed him down and told him that he must be firm and severe and strike them so that they know that he is really a god and not a lie and that he must be powerful and vengeful, arrogant, haughty, and vengeful, in order to prove to them that he is a god whom they must fear and dread and that fear must be the first motive and motivation for worshipping him and acknowledging his divinity. I often heard him and saw him motivating and encouraging him to be a powerful and vengeful man who takes revenge on them because they rejected his divinity so that they would fear and know that he is strong, powerful, and all-powerful and that he can whiten them and destroy them and kill them and afflict them with an epidemic or a disease or a flood so that they would fear and tremble with fear and then they would be sure that he is really a god and worship him immediately to the point that the magician Samson convinced him that he must He has other names besides the name Antar or the god Antar, which is his official name, and he convinced him to have ninety-nine names and numerous attributes that he takes and changes color with like milkmaids , moving between three religions, and he changes his skin, color, attributes, and names, so that the people are confused about his many names and are lost between his conflicting and contradictory attributes from one religion to another. He is the one who wrote for him ninety-nine names, among them the mighty avenger, and he convinced him that he is a mighty avenger, so he must take revenge on those who denied that he is a god and denied his messenger or messengers, so he immediately assigned me the task of asking the people and the region that denied his divinity, and thanks to the magic of the magician Samson's abilities, who always accompanied me, he carried out human massacres, exterminating, burning, and

spreading deadly epidemics among the peoples who rejected his divinity with the help and thanks to the magic of the magician Samson, turning the regions into ruin and destruction and killing everyone who rejected his divinity, causing ruin, nearness, killing, and slaughtering all these people, even the living creatures that they possessed. No one was spared from this harm and this devastation and destruction. And when others in the rest of the regions of the planet Antartu heard what happened to all those who rejected the alleged god Antar, they were afraid and trembled with fear that he would afflict them as he had afflicted others. So the fear of the ruler Antar, as they knew his brutality and tyranny, their fear was the main motive and driver, and what the magician Samson wanted came true. And everyone who heard about the massacres in the other regions of the planet Antartu, which did not believe in the divinity of the unjust and tyrannical ruler Antar, was afraid, so they believed. And the alleged god Antar was becoming more arrogant, haughty, haughty, tyrannical, and narcissistic as they increased in fear and dread of him and his punishment of them as he did with others. So he was spreading on the tongues of his messengers that he would take revenge on everyone who did not believe in him and he threatened them with severe threats, woe, and revenge from him as he did with other peoples on the planet Antartu. So they were trembling with fear of him for themselves, their children, and their families, so they obeyed and submitted to his orders because they They fear punishment and fear that the human massacres they heard about us will befall them. And with time, my master , they became like someone who told a lie and then believed himself and believed his lie and the lie turned into a truth and became with the passage of time and age and years a self-evident matter and fear of the alleged god Antar became a fundamental pillar of the pillars of faith and conclusive evidence of the righteousness of any person who calls himself a believer. Rather, the god was enjoying the fear of his believing servants of him that he

does not care about love and does not want them to love him but wants them to fear him and dread him. Is there a banner, for example, whose ruling is a verse in his holy book, especially in the third and final section of it, that talks about the love of the god, or do all the verses talk about the necessity of fearing and dreading the god and the threat to those who do not fear him and to fear him and the urging of the necessity of fearing him and dreading him and that whoever fears him will be the honest, pious, pure, and devout believer and the more the believing servant becomes more cowardly and his fear increases, his faith in the god Antar increases and his fear of the god Antar is evidence of truthfulness His faith. Unfortunately, fear has become the axis of faith and belief in this false god. All of this was due to his tyranny and revenge through the massacres he committed since he was a ruler only and even after he claimed that he was a god. With time, the poor people got used to cowardice and fear and were afflicted with what is called the syndrome of Set and his old age , where the victim became accustomed to the perpetrator and wanted his presence despite the cruelty and injustice. All those who believed in him returned to that out of fear of him, and with the passage of time, they became believing slaves and slavery, humiliation and submission to the alleged god Antar became an obvious and natural matter that they got used to. Rather, they became like masochists who enjoy begging, humiliating and supplicating to this alleged god and enjoy their fear of him and consider this fear of theirs a great advantage and evidence of faith, which is their way to escape his torment, brutality and tyranny. In addition, they coveted his false, imaginary promises that he promised them during their lives and after their death in an imaginary life that does not exist. He claims that it is an afterlife and that he will hold them accountable in it as he holds them accountable in their current life. That in this life there is my size, fire and torment for those who lied about him and denied his divinity. In return, there are rewards and eternal



bliss and a kingdom and a paradise as wide as the heavens and the earth, prepared for the righteous. It is all an imaginary life that does not exist at all. There is no life after death and after death there is only annihilation. But I admit before everyone that I participated in weaving the threads of this play and invented with the magician Samson the idea of the afterlife and torment in eternal fire and bliss and immortality in paradise forever. All of that is a lie that we invented and an evil idea from the ideas of the magician Samson that he convinced the alleged god Antar with and then he conveyed it to the three preachers Maher, Shaher and Qaher through me, because I was the one who sent me to the preachers to convey to them this imaginary idea of the afterlife after death after he had plotted everything for the magician Samson. Both he and the magician Samson sent me to the preachers and then they conveyed that idea to the believing slaves who were motivated by fear of Antar and therefore They believed in him, then they believed and were influenced by the lies and patchwork of the three preachers and they coveted eternal bliss, thinking that through their fear they would receive the reward even after their death, and through their fear they would receive satisfaction not only in their life but even after their death, and they had no way to obtain bliss or avoid eternal torment except through fear of Antar and his awe, and then they would become pious and faithful. And the pious, my master, are the fearful cowards who are terrified and trembling from his violence and fear. And fear and cowardice became a belief and a principle, and the coward in the world of Antar became the tyrant, the arrogant, the haughty, this god who claims divinity, the narcissist. The coward in his divine world became the hero for him and he is the one who deserves the reward and eternal bliss. And from my position now, and as a witness against this god who claims divinity, I file a lawsuit against him in this court and complain about him to the honorable court and accuse him of being a liar and a deceitful god who claims divinity and who has assumed a

non-existent attribute, which is the attribute or personality of the imaginary god, and that he has deceived the people as a tyrannical and unjust ruler and drowned them in the illusions of faith, religion, and the imaginary afterlife that does not exist, which was merely a trick that I wrote with my own hands, and I admit that, and the magician Samson participated with me in writing the malicious and ridiculous religious novel, and we wrote, I and he and those who helped us from the soldiers and followers of the palace of the unjust ruler Antar, so we wrote the chapters of this religious novel that is not dramatically woven. It is a novel with a plot and a naive religious novel full of illusions and superstitions. We wrote the illusion with all our hands to satisfy the whims and filth of this false and imaginary god, and we filled it with nonsense that is represented in religious rulings, and thus we called it, and all of it religious rulings that are extremely ignorant. Terrorism, obstinacy, fanaticism, injustice and racial discrimination are rulings full of terrorism and incitement to murder under the pretext that this is jihad for the sake of the false god Antar who loved to shed blood and called it martyrdom for his sake. He demanded in his religious book that we invented, he demanded fighting and killing everyone who rejects his false divinity and considers him an infidel. He demanded that naive believers rush to kill under the name of jihad for his sake and for the sake of raising his word and religion, whose ideas we wrote and wove his lowly, ridiculous story word by word and letter by letter. He demanded that the naive, foolish slave believers who believed his claim to divinity, he demanded that they wage jihad for his sake and he ordered us to write and compose for him rulings and verses that urge jihad in the chapters of his lowly religious story. He considered what he called jihad to be the highest levels of faith. He always glorified terrorism and made the despicable criminal terrorist a sincere believer in the highest levels of faith. He promised them in those verses and rulings that he had always deceived the naive believing slaves with, promising them

With eternal bliss in another life and an unparalleled reward, even greater than rewards and greater than the bliss with which he will reward other believers, as he is a terrorist god who glorifies killing and bloodshed only for himself. He is an arrogant narcissist who loves only himself. He used us as a means to deceive the believing, foolish, naive slaves who did not use their minds and unfortunately were moved by fear, oppression and greed for the promised, imaginary bliss. Unfortunately, only the most foolish, naive fool believed him. In order to be a sincere believer, unfortunately, he must be a criminal, terrorist, foolish, and idiot. He built his false divinity on the shoulders of fools, fools, naive people and terrorists in the name of the faithful slaves. He made his three preachers a tool for patching up and drumming for him day and night, and made them a means of conveying all his false, destructive, imaginary ideas to the foolish, naive believing slaves. His preachers always convinced the believing slaves that religion is not right except through blind submission to God and that the believer will not be a sincere, faithful slave except if the alleged god Antar is more beloved to him than himself, his family, his children, and even his entire life, and he must forget his mind, rather he forgets it, and he blows it up and cancels his thinking about anything against logic, science, or reason to please him, he is this alleged narcissistic god. Therefore, religion, any religion from the chapters of his three religious novels or other numerous religions that branched from it or emerged from it, they do not derive from them all, they do not derive from them except with stupidity, foolishness, and false, delusional, and false promises, as well as the false other life that he promised his naive, believing servants. In order for the believer to be a true believer, he must cancel his mind and think, and to awaken to the truth of things, he must be stupid, foolish, and naive. Without this, he will not be a believer. This faith is nothing but a synonym for stupidity, blind obedience without thinking, stupidity, naivety, foolishness, backwardness, and ignorance. This is the true meaning of the word faith that this

alleged god Antar and his followers from the preachers and those in high positions on the planet Antarto have cracked our heads with, and all of this is from For their common interests, they committed this great deception under the name of religion and faith, and formed a duo between this ruler, the god or the alleged ruling god, and his false religion, and between the self-interested people and officials in the country who tortured, imprisoned, and humiliated everyone who did not believe in Antar, this false, imaginary god and the tyrannical, terrorist ruler. And to criticize the ignorant believers, and from my position here, I am filing a lawsuit against him in which I also accuse him, in addition to all his crimes that I mentioned earlier, and I am an eyewitness to them, I accuse him of lying and deceiving the people, these simpletons who believed in him , and I ask him why he deceived them with his so-called supplication and told them to call upon me and I will answer you, while in reality he did not answer any supplication, but rather focused all his interests on fulfilling his desires and satisfying his divine whims that he claimed, and he did not care one day about answering the supplications of these poor simpletons among the believers whose tears drowned their hands as they raised them to him in the dead of night, supplicating, prostrating, beseeching and praying to him, but with my testimony he was laughing mockingly at their demands and deluding them that he would postpone them to the afterlife that does not exist, claiming that this is better for them and that this behavior contributes to the forgiveness of their sins, and this is better for them than answering in the worldly life that they are actually living, and he was asking the preachers, and in front of me and I am a witness to that, he was asking They preach to the naive believing slaves in the houses of worship and say this about him and convince them that postponing the response to their prayers is better for them because it will be in the afterlife and the results will be more positive and doubled and his giving will be more generous and abundant while it is an imaginary life that we

invented to make them obedient and submissive, revolving in the orbit of this false god throughout their lives so that they become like donkeys who run after the carrot in the hope of eating it and obtaining it as a reward and fear the beating of the stick and its punishment, so in the shadow of the donkey he runs and runs and pants in the hope of the carrot and fear the punishment of the stick. This is what this cursed god who claims divinity wanted. He wanted a policy of distraction for the people of the planet Antaroto to make them his slaves for life so that they do not demand their rights in life and are deceived and humiliated forever. He belittled in their eyes the real life, the life that they actually live and experience, and he magnified and glorified in their eyes another life that he called the afterlife, an imaginary life that does not exist. He deluded them. And his deception is that it is the most important and the highest goal and the true balance that weighs the good from the bad and with it are bliss and reward parallel and opposite to hell and fire and torment and punishment and both are eternal, so they renounced their lives and forgot or pretended to forget the matters of their lives and the matters of their livelihood and instead of improving their lives and developing themselves they renounced them and left them out of fear of his torment and immersed them in his bliss and he continued to graze and enjoy the bounties of the planet Antaruto and plunder it for the sake of his desires and wishes until all the regions of the planet became like an inheritance for him to share and for the worse we were all sharing with him these spoils from that inheritance we were the owners of the interests the only beneficiaries but the poor people who believed the deception that he was a god and believed in his false divinity turned into a naive herd of believing slaves in its majority at the time when he was belittling their minds and laughing at their naivety persisting in his error and tyranny and injustice and evil that he would not and did not care about his believing slaves one day and did not care about responding For their prayers, O mother, on the pretext that postponing the

response is better for them, he postponed everything in their interest and hastened everything that is in his interest so that he may increase in his rule and divinity that he claimed for his cruelty and with it his tyranny and injustice may increase and his crimes against the sons of the poor people of the naive foolish individuals of the planet Antaruto may increase who did not use their minds and were only moved by the motive and instinct of fear and greed for bliss and the generous rewards that he promised them, then he postponed it to an indefinite date so that he could devote himself to his divine whims and his narcissism and to prove his divine status that he claimed so that he could be able to rule tyrannically and prove his feet by claiming that he is a creator god and owner of the entire universe including the planet Ataruto and which he claimed that he created and created the humans who are in it and created all beings and created nature, and we are the ones who facilitated this task for him when we helped him and invented this ridiculous, weak, dilapidated religious story with its sides and pillars and devoid of a dramatic plot, that damned religious slander. I do not exempt My soul from my sin and my mistake in that I helped him and the consolation in that is that I was under the threat of the magician Samson who could punish me or take revenge on me through his magic and magic games I was forced to do everything I did and I was never satisfied with what I was in I was angry with this ruling or this god who claims divinity who deceives the naive believers and responds to their prayers and mocks their foolishness and stupidity He never cared about anyone but himself as he left the planet Antaroto drowned in the wars that happened in his name and to raise the nullity of his religion and the divinity that he claimed and the planet Astarte became drowned in terrorism and bloodshed This criminal, fake god was a major cause of the killing, wars and famines that caused the death of innocents and young children on the planet Antaroto and he never cared about the famines or the children who get sick and die from hunger and disease and he only thought

about his divinity and power and how to strengthen it and gather it and prove it He did not think at all about what is in the works Goodness or righteousness or any humanitarian work, he only cared about ruin and destruction, leaving the planet of Antaru drowning in famines for many years, diseases and wars, while he was enjoying in his palace pleasures, desires, luxury and money, all on the wood of the people, those who called themselves his slaves, believing in him, the foolish fools running after a false illusion and mirage. He was not concerned with one thing from the affairs of these foolish believers, which is that they obey him blindly and carry out his orders and ridiculous religious rulings only for the sake of jealousy, and woe to them or to everyone who disbelieves and rejects his alleged divinity or disbelieves in him or disobeys one of his harsh and unjust orders that he issued through his three preachers, Shaher, Maher and Qaher, each according to his intellectual point of view, either to care for their affairs or look after their interests or respond as he falsely claimed to their calls or meet their demands. No life for those who call. This matter never concerned him one day, but all that always concerned him was choosing. All for his own desires after he declared that he is a god and even before that, he exploited women in the worst way and insulted them with his religion that he invented, or rather we invented it for him, he insulted women and females more than any other creature or species, so he exploited them in the name of this religion in the worst way and harnessed them to satisfy the desires and whims of the male or the male only, and he considered them a partner of his, lower, lesser and weaker in status, as if they were unclean or shameful that he must fulfill or always keep in the shadows, so he actually put them in the shadows, and women were not in the view of his false religion or his divinity that he claimed, more than a sexual vessel and a tool to arouse lust and desire in the male, so he ordered his preachers and his hypocritical, patched-up and seasoned followers to order her on his tongue to wear the veil and

cover up because she is a sexual tool, nothing more and nothing less, as if she is an incomplete being, incomplete in mind, thinking or maturity, and he made her the right hand of the man and mentioned this or asked us to compose this for him in his religious writing or his hateful, cursed religious novel that they invented And we composed it for him, so he made it in this religious book a right hand possession for the male and a slave girl for him to buy and sell with, and he made her a captive in wars, taken and captured and kidnapped in wars under the name of jihad in his path, and he made her presented as a gift or donation and captured to be like a public toilet for anyone who wants to enjoy her or take her for himself to make her a special vessel for him to come to whenever he wants to pour his desire and sexual lust into it, that is, an insult greater than that, but rather he blessed this insult and urged his believing male slaves to it and asked them to hasten to jihad and raise his word in his capacity as a god and he permitted them to be angry with the woman and under the name of captivity and he permitted them to get drunk on her and control her under the pretext that she is the least of our desire and place and the weakest, and if he is truly a god, I ask him why did he create her as he claimed and found her less and weaker in status than the male, why did he make her in this lowly position as if he deliberately wanted to take revenge on her and humiliate her for some reason as if he hates her or detests her, he is a male god who created a planet or a male society like this ,The false god

Then the minister Qandil sighed a long sigh as if he was - letting out all his worries while he was uttering his last confession as he addressed his words to Aref, saying, his words dripping with regret dancing with sorrow on his lips, saying: I confess before you, my master, that this false god who claims divinity, this unjust ruler, has never sent me for a humanitarian work and has never asked me to do a work that represents virtues, goodness, honor, or principles. Rather, all that he demanded of me and assigned me as



tasks as his minister or the greatest and most important of his angels, as he sent me, were only works of evil, terrorism, destruction, and devastation, and punishing everyone who disbelieved in him and objected to his false and lying divinity that he claimed, and sending floods, locusts, or destruction in various places on the planet Antaruto to people or nations who did not believe in his false divinity, so their punishment was war and sending his armies against them and destroying them and imprisoning them and torturing them and causing famines and spreading diseases after he planned all these matters with his accursed magician Samson who was the mind. And the mastermind behind all his actions, after involving me with them in planning all this and that, he assigns these tasks to me and his messengers and envoys whom he sent me to inform them of his orders. He did not care at all about humanity, virtue, or the interests of the people of the planet Antaruto. He only cared about himself and his sick narcissism and satisfying his love for his sick divine self, which he claimed existed and inhabited a self that was superior to any other self. He would inflict torment and woe upon anyone who made a mistake, argued with, or rejected this divine self, or criticized it, or touched it with everything he and his enemies did not like. He is an example of tyranny, oppression, dictatorship, and evil embodied in an entity created by this accursed magician, .Samson

And your claim that this alleged god Antar is a real god or - - being, did you not confess to us, in front of me and my friends, everything you knew about Samson and what he did to Antar, and that he revealed this secret to you and threatened you that if you spoke about it, his magic would ?afflict you and burn you and end your life

Yes indeed I learned from the magician Samson himself - during our writing and composition of the cursed religious novel Antar that Antar did not in fact name an idol or a stone statue and even Antar himself did not know that Samson told me this truth that he hid from Antar that I know or that I knew

from him and he would not tell me about it except only to put me under his control where he proves to me his magical powers and abilities with which he can turn a stone into evil to make me always afraid of him and subject to his magical abilities and therefore he told me that when he was young he was a homeless foundling child who never knew a father or a mother and found himself in a vast, vast universe around him but he grew up in the bosom of magic and sorcery where he found an old book in which he studied and learned all the principles of magic and its arts and summoning evil spirits and turning statues and stones into humans and vice versa and he taught himself and trained himself in all types of magic even black magic and became skilled and adept in magical spells and lower works and that one day he found a statue of a stone lying among many stones This stone was the largest and was in the shape of a huge statue, so he thought of exploiting his magical abilities and transforming this statue into a human being and exploiting it in many works that he wanted to achieve through this statue so that he would always remain hidden through his magic so that no one would see him and no one would feel him except for this statue that he transformed into a human being and made him move it from a distance holding its strings from behind the curtain where he named it Antar and made it a ruler after the planet Antaruto was created by nature and the interaction of nature with each other. He created this human being and transformed it from a carved stone statue into a human being. He convinced him that he must be the ruler of this new planet, the planet Antaruto, when the planet was in the beginning of its creation many times ago as we all know. Then with time he made him a tyrannical ruler with dictatorial power and tyranny who does not have mercy . With time he convinced him to transform into a god and say everything he said about him being a god and creator of the planet Antaruto and he is the creator of all the creatures, humans, plants, animals and other things from nature on it. He wove

with him the threads of that ugly lie and ridiculous play, and everything that was from Events

Aref sighed and exhaled a drum-like sigh as if he was removing from his shoulders the torment of long years that had always weighed him down and he wished to remove it so that he could rest. In a few moments that seemed to him to be longer than the years of his life, Aref headed directly after these confessions that astonished all those present. They had not imagined that the deception had reached this level. Rather, some of them, or a not insignificant number, thought that Antar, that alleged god, might suddenly restore his reputation and take the most severe revenge on Aref and his companions, and that perhaps his silence was the calm before the storm and that perhaps he was truly a god. But they were astonished after the confessions of the minister Qandil in public and were struck with astonishment and anger at the same time and a feeling of humiliation and contempt for them and their minds, and that they had remained during these periods of time and throughout these centuries deceived, they and their relatives since time immemorial. And immediately Aref directed his question to the magician Samson who was standing stunned and perplexed, as he thought that Minister Qandil would remain as afraid of him and his threat to him with magic and the punishment that he could inflict on him if he spoke or talked about what he knew, but he was surprised now when he confessed everything he had, striking the weaver with all the threats of Samson the magician, as the matter had reached its peak and there was no longer room for denial. The magician Samson woke up from his thoughts to Aref's voice asking him confidently and in a firm tone, saying: What do you say about the accusations attributed to you? Do you admit that you are the one who planned and orchestrated all these events and that you are the mastermind behind all this and the owner of the false idea of divinity that you built on magic, sorcery, charlatanism and myths? Beware of denial, as we have proof, evidence and evidence that convicts you

completely, and everything that happened convicts you and confirms that you are the first accused in everything that happened and that you were hiding from him the whole time. The eyes of everyone except Antar and the minister Qandil, and you were doing and planning as you pleased, and you were coming and going among everyone secretly, while you were hiding in your magic tricks and your vile occultism, and no one was ever with you, and you were moving the threads of events with your hands as you pleased, and the alleged god Antar was nothing but a trick of your tricks and an illusion that you created with your own hands to deceive the naive, believing slaves who believed what you planned out .of fear and greed

The magician Samson lowered his head for a few moments - before answering, then sighed with suppressed anger as he tried to regain his balance that had been disturbed and regain his composure, and the looks from his eyes were full of hatred and anger that he tried to hide by feigning humiliation and weakness, and with a hesitant tone he answered, trying to gain sympathy from Aref, saying: Sir, I was forced to do everything that happened, as circumstances forced and coerced me against my will in everything I did , and what I planned was nothing but an attempt from me to restore the security of the planet Antaruto and an attempt from me to create a strong system for the sons of the people of Koqal Antaru to follow, as the situation was turbulent and chaos had begun to spread, so I thought of the idea of the existence of a god to deter anyone who dared to rebel against the laws of the planet Antaruto, because the majority had begun to grow bored and tired of their fear and terror of the brutality of the ruler Antar, so it was necessary to have an idea that was bigger and stronger than the idea of the ruler, an idea that would satisfy his arrogance and fulfill his broad hopes of being yours and controlling you, and also to deter these rabble. Which had begun to appear and whose only intention was to rebel and stir up chaos and riots and break the ruler's regime and

change it. If I had let them get away with what they wanted, chaos would have spread throughout the planet of Antaruto and it would have become nothingness or ruin as a result of their recklessness and impetuosity. And the most humiliating thing you asked me about transforming Antaru, the alleged god, from an idol and a stone statue into a ruler and then a god, I will answer you that my motives were clear from the beginning. I found the planet of Antaruto empty and void of its thrones and there was no life in it that had existed before my existence. I did not know how I found myself inside this planet, but it was empty without beings, without humans and with life, so I wanted to make life in it and to make people and beings and a state and a country with a ruler and a strict system that determines the direction of the people for them to follow. So I did what I did and transformed this huge statue when I saw it lying inside an old cave and I used my rituals and magic from a book that I trained myself on since my early childhood. So, sir , I found myself in this life as a foundling, not knowing my father, mother, or family. I learned magic when I came across this book in the same old cave where I used to sit most of my time alone, suffering from loneliness and emptiness. There I found the huge statue made of heavy stone lying one day inside the cave, so I turned it into a living creature. Then the idea of turning it into a ruler came to me, and I got what I wanted. With my magic rituals, I turned other statues I found into human beings, some male and some female. Then I found the planet filled with humans and creatures, and I turned the planet into the kingdom of Antaru, named after Antar, the alleged god whom I created and was all that was . But I wanted to put life and creatures in the planet of Antaru, and to turn it into a place that radiates life after it had been barren like a barren desert with no life or slaves. My goal was to put life in it and to make it pulsate with life and creatures instead of .loneliness and emptiness

With sarcasm and a stinging look, Aref added, saying: But - you are not the one who created the creatures, and you are

not the one who made humans, nor did you create them through magical rituals, otherwise you would be the creator or the god, not Antar. Your statues and idols that you contain did not multiply, and they are not the ones who caused the existence of creatures and humans, and your magical rituals are not the ones who unified life. You deceived yourself with this trick, then deceived others with it. Your idols and stones did not go beyond being stones that move in the form of humans, nothing more and nothing less, under the influence of your magical rituals. As for the truth, it is something else. Nature combines and is formed in an intertwined ring, each of which pushes the other to each other through biological environmental conditions and cells that were previously present on the surface of the planet since its beginning and before the Big Bang, and produced life on the surface of the planet Antaruto. We are the product of nature and the remains of stars scattered from space to the planet Antaruto, and the remains of pieces of parts of the planet that were formed and refined by nature over thousands of years until the planet arose and life was formed in it, and living organisms evolved biologically until we reached For what we are now. Aref continued his speech while pointing the finger of accusation at the magician Samson, saying: You are accused of deception, fraud, misguidance, and deceiving others with superstitions, ignorance, and metaphysics that you have striven hard to find and achieve, not because you are convinced of them, nor out of love for life, or wishing for good, nor out of a desire to find life and establish a system that prevents chaos as you claim. Rather, the truth is that you have never and will never think of anyone but yourself and your desires. Let everyone else go to the tents, even the alleged god that you created was nothing but a huge being that you move with both your hands. The wooden puppets move in the puppet theater, so that you remain holding its strings in your hands and controlling its command and movement from behind the curtain, hoping that someone will sense you, so that you can achieve your purposes and

interests, and he will be in the forefront, receiving curses and hatred, and you will remain hidden behind the curtain, and no one will see you, and worse yet, you achieve all your interests that have been achieved during the long periods and years that have passed, and you do what is permissible and you did not dictate to this false god, so he will implement it for you. Your desires are without discussion, you vile, malicious person. You thought that you had achieved your goals and everything you wanted, and now you have come to deceive us again and make us believe that you only wanted goodness and righteousness and to establish order and protect the planet Antaroto from chaos. It hurts from a .deceitful, lying, and awake person

Sir, I am fully prepared to prove my sincerity and good - intentions. I am even prepared to devote all my energies and magical rituals to the service of your ideas and principles and those of your friends, so that peace and prosperity may prevail. I am prepared to do everything in my power and to devote my magic to your benefit, so that you may be certain that I only want goodness and order to prevail on our planet. Sir, my magical rituals and I are at your service from now on. I do not like to stand in the face of the storm, nor do I like to swim against the trials. I am convinced that this will make you cry from foolishness. I am always with the strongest. I will help you and will not stand as a stumbling block in your way, and from now on you can depend on me in everything .you want to achieve in the future

Aref smiled sarcastically and added, "Unfortunately, all the - promises you tried to entice me with will not suit me, nor will they suit my thoughts or principles, neither mine nor my friends' nor even those who abandoned religion and faith and disbelieved, as you say, in the alleged god Antar."

Because science, logic and reason do not in any way fit or agree with the matters of quackery, sorcery and magic rituals that you learned and trained in in your book since your early childhood, as you said, because science and logic depend on facts, evidence, proof and scientific research

based on science and investigation and investigation of facts and scientific evidence, and all of this and that must be based on science and tangible facts or at least there is evidence to indicate or confirm their existence and not based on arguments, superstitions, rituals of magic, sorcery and metaphysics that completely eliminate the role of reason and transform it into an entity or a neglected quantity. Science does not depend on submission and obedience to magic that creates myths or nonsense and metaphysics that transform a person into a believer bewitched by the magic of faith, led by selling his mind in submission and obedience to myth and belief in a god who does not exist. These magic rituals and this submission and obedience are compatible with the alleged god Antar and with religion and its myths and irrational and illogical rituals and your quackery does not. It is consistent with science and logic, and I believe in science and trust it, and I do not trust quackery, superstition, sorcery, and magic that are not based on science or on logical, rational, scientific proof and certainty. Unfortunately, both are on two paths or parallel lines that cannot meet one day or even for a single moment. Then Aref turned to the crowds present, addressing his words to them, saying, pointing to Antar, Samson, and Qandil: Now, what do you think about these accused who are standing before you? It is your right now, after all the torment and woes you have tasted at the hands of the alleged god Antar, his minister, and his magician Samson, and I now leave the final judgment to you. The place was agitated and raged with all those present, who all shouted in one voice, "Long live science, long live science, down with superstition and ignorance, down with the god Antar, down with the god Anat, down with the god Anat, down with the god, down with the god." They all attacked Antar's palace, bringing huge pickaxes and large axes, and stormed into Antar's palace, smashing and breaking it, tearing down its huge doors, opening the palace from the inside and burning it completely. They left, heading towards Antar, who stood stunned, frozen in place from



astonishment and fear. They all pounced on him, beating and kicking him in large groups, and cursing and insulting him. He was transformed from the intensity of the beating and kicking, and the astonishment and amazement, and returned to his former state, transformed into a stone and a huge statue, as he had been before Samson transformed him into a human being. In the midst of everyone's astonishment, they lined up and chanted, "Long live science, long live science, down with ignorance, down with superstition and metaphysics, long live science, down with the god, down with the god, down with the god, down with the god." Then, They attacked this huge stone, smashing and breaking it with the pickaxes and iron hammers they had brought. Abu Al-Hikma was leading them, smiling and laughing, and in tones full of mocking anger he repeated, "Down with God, down with science!" They were all recalling "all the pain, suffering, control, tyranny, injustice, cruelty, threats, intimidation, humiliation, submission and obedience they had experienced in the prison of faith, supplication and prayer, which had always subdued them and humbled their necks before it, and with which they had been imprisoned for a long time. They were recalling all that this stone had done to them, while they were repeating, "Down with God, long live science, down with God, long live science!" Aref stood contemplating the scene, his face covered with happiness as he stood next to Hind, his fiancée and beloved, both of them holding each other's hands happily, and on their faces was a smile of great hope and optimism for a promising future and a decent life. Antar's palace was destroyed and completely burned, and in its place after restoration a large scientific complex for scientific research and an important center was established, one of the largest scientific research centers on the planet Antaruto. Aref and his new young researcher friends supervised its construction and provided it with all the equipment and tools. The former headquarters of Antar's palace became one of the largest scientific research centers on the planet Antaruto, whose name changed and became

the planet Secularism, which is concerned with science, logic and its affairs only, and justice, humanity, honor and moral conscience became its main principle, along with science, which became the focus of life and the reason for progress, prosperity, and catching up with the train of civilization and development, and it is the basis for the continuation of life as a whole. Suddenly, the scientific laboratory bottle fell after hitting the ground in a spontaneous, unintended movement. The physicist researcher, Aref, woke up as a result of this collision, repeating in his sleep, “Down with God, down with science, long live science.” As a result of the sound of the collision, the young researcher, Hind, entered the scientific research laboratory. She was a colleague of Aref’s and was participating with him in conducting a joint scientific research that they were both preparing. She approached the researcher, Aref, asking about the source of the sound. He told her that he had been asleep and had a long dream from which he had been awakened by the sound of the glass test tubes of the scientific laboratory colliding. She smiled at him and said, “I came here about two hours ago to complete together what we had started in the joint scientific research between us. I found you sleeping soundly and relaxing on the chair. I realized that you must be exhausted from the length of the research and staying up late at night. So I left you and went to the next room to read in the scientific references related to the research that we were conducting”.scientific tests on together in this laboratory

Yes, I had a great rest, and sleep was my companion, -  
 .accompanied by long dreams

What is this dream that you were dreaming? Your voice -  
 echoed enthusiastically in my ears as you chanted in your  
 “.sleep, “Down with God, down with science

The physicist Aref sighed and exhaled a long sigh as if he -  
 had lifted a great worry and a long sadness from his  
 :shoulders, saying

Echoing the saying of the great thinker Arthur Schopenhauer  
Every truth must pass through three stages. The first is that )  
it is the subject of ridicule and mockery by others. The  
second is that it is opposed harshly, violently and violently.  
The third is that it ultimately becomes something self-  
(.evident, acceptable, logical and inevitable

It's Over and Done, a novel written by / Manal Khalil